

## The Temple of God will be desecrated beyond recognition

Tuesday, January 1st, 2013 @ 19:20

My dearly beloved daughter, the new dawn has arisen and the changes have commenced in preparation for My Second Coming.

Wars in the Middle East will now escalate and many will die by the hands of the evil group. They, the evil group, are going to be stopped, however, by the Hand of My Father. Each one struck down, as they pose a greater danger to God's children.

My Plans are being manifested and those among you, chosen by Me to lead the remnant Church will swiftly build bases throughout the world. These places will be where you will go to honour Me, in peace, when your churches will not welcome you in the way it is meant to be.

Your churches will become no more than places of entertainment where pagan rituals and music will be staged in elaborate ceremonies. Supposedly, these events will be to honour God. Instead, they will idolise sinful acts and they will declare them to be in accordance with My Teachings.

Many will present themselves, soon, as the new servants of God. Many will never have been prepared in the Christian Church and, therefore, will not be fit to present the Holy Sacraments to God's children. They will be imposters. They will dictate to all, the truth of what, they say, are the teachings of God in today's world. Their lies will reach the ears of humanity all over the world.

Many will be attracted to what they will perceive to be a fresh, new approach, to My Teachings and the Love of God. All will be a terrible lie. Many will be deceived into accepting the new One World Religion.

As the false church grows and attracts many celebrities, the media and political leaders, My Remnant Church will grow. Many of My sacred servants will be disloyal to Me and join in the new One-World Religion where they will be welcomed with open arms.

These imposters will cause terrible hardship for Christians everywhere, if they do not accept this new, politically endorsed cultural organisation, which will call itself a church of God.

**While Christians will be the main target of hatred, the House of Israel will also be sought out and the Jews will be made scapegoats in this war for souls.**

Nothing you see will appear to be different on the exterior in the early days. Soon, there will be seen, a rich and powerful building in Rome which will become a meeting place. All religions will be made welcome here until they are forced to swallow the lies presented to them by the New World Order.

**It will, in time, become unacceptable for certain Christian practices to be held in public.**

These will include the **Sacraments of Baptism and Holy Communion**. They will be deemed to be unacceptable in a modern and secular world and you will find it impossible to receive them. The Sacrament of Marriage will be changed and marriage will be available in a different form. The only way to receive the True Sacraments at that stage will be through the Remnant Church.

To My sacred servants who will suffer in My Name, as they will struggle to hold onto the Sacraments and the Holy Mass, know this. Your duty is to Me, through your Holy Vows, and you must never be tempted to deviate from the Truth. Pressure will be put on you to desert the ways of the Lord. Your voice will become just like a whisper as the enemy tries to drown out the True Word of God.

Gather together. Unite. For very soon the Temple of God will be desecrated beyond recognition. All you need do is follow Me, listen to your heart and your conscience. Be ready at all times, for this difficult journey ahead. You will need all your courage, your strength and your perseverance.

Know that, at the end of your journey, I will be waiting to sweep you into My Holy Arms and into the safe haven of My New Paradise.

Your Jesus

**Virgin Mary: Not all will accept freedom. Many will side with the evil one and reject my Son**

Wednesday, January 2nd, 2013 @ 16:29

My child, much will now unfold in the world and many events are necessary, in order to purify God's children.

It is important that the hearts of all are opened to the Truth, the Holy Word of God. If they do not open their hearts, they will not be able to accept the Truth of my Son's promise to humanity.

He will come again, and soon, to redeem His Kingdom on Earth. It will be prised away from the evil grip of Satan. All of God's children will be offered the freedom they need to become one with my Son.

Not all will accept freedom. Many will side with the evil one and reject my Son. They will be so weak that they will not accept His Promise and will continue to pursue worldly ambitions.

I ask you children to be generous towards these souls. They will, not only reject my Son's Mercy, they will harass and sneer at all those brave souls, who will stand up and proclaim the Truth of God.

Keep in daily prayer, children, and then hand over any fears you may have to my Son. He loves you and wishes to unburden you of such sorrow and pain. Come to me, your beloved Mother, and I will ask Him to make you stronger in your allegiance to Him.

Your Beloved Mother  
Mother of Salvation

Love all those who persecute you, in My Name. Then pray for them

Wednesday, January 2nd, 2013 @ 20:00

My dearly beloved daughter, you must inform all of My followers that their prayers will help to mitigate much of what has been foretold.

Prayer is so powerful, that if enough of the prayers I give to the world, through the Crusade Prayers, are said, that much of the difficult tribulation can be curtailed.

I also must point to the power of forgiveness. When you are persecuted, in My Name, you must pray for those souls who torment you. When you pray for them, from the heart, I will cover them with your love. When you pray for your enemies, you delay Satan's mission to take souls away from Me.

My daughter, I must now instruct you, and My followers, to remain calm in the face of much opposition to these Messages. You must never fear the Word of God, even when it brings you much pain from the outside world.

Do not think that My Kingdom is easy to enter. For each of you who truly loves Me, there will be one or two more people tempted to stop you in your allegiance to Me. This has been the case since My Death on the Cross. It will remain this way until My Second Coming.

My disciples will attract those souls who seek Me out. My disciples will then embrace these souls, so that My followers will swell to become one, in union with Me. It will never be without suffering, this lonely pathway to My Kingdom.

When they throw accusations at you, think of My own journey to Calvary. Think of My silence, and the dignity of simply focusing on My sole objective, to save souls, for every second you endure ridicule, in My Name.

This will make your journey more bearable. Let your detractors scream abuse; let them call you a fool; let them declare My Messages to be heresy. For when you do this, their wicked tongues will have no power over you.

Love all those who persecute you, in My Name. Then pray for them. And when you forgive them, you will destroy the power which Satan holds over them.

This is the secret of humility.

Your Jesus

Virgin Mary: The reason why so many people are in such pain and darkness is because they do not believe in God

Thursday, January 3rd, 2013 @ 21:00

**My child, the reason why so many people are in such pain and darkness is because they do not believe in God.**

The faith, which was meant to be instilled in every soul, by those appointed ones, has lapsed. So many have turned away from God and find, now, that their lives are empty and without meaning. When a soul turns their back on God, they become restless. They fill the vacuum with a love of false things, which will never satisfy their desire for peace.

True peace can only be found through the Sacred Heart of my Son. When you accept Jesus Christ, as your Saviour, you will never die. Nor will you remain dry of spirit. My Son brings you salvation, and even the weakest amongst you will find an inner strength, when you call on Him.

**Those who have never been taught the Truth, because it was denied to them, will be offered the Hand of Mercy by my Son. He will enlighten them because they are the ones He wishes to draw into His Glorious Kingdom.**

The Glory of God will, if you allow the Truth to be given to you with an open heart, save you. When you recognise God's Goodness, you could never again put anyone, or anything, before Him.

Please pray that the Light of Truth will open the mind, heart, body and soul of each one of you during The Warning. It is why God is sending such a Gift of Mercy. Please respond to His Call.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

I call out to all those who are unsure as to whether I Exist, or not

Thursday, January 3rd, 2013 @ 21:10

My dearly beloved daughter, I call out to all those who are unsure as to whether I Exist, or not.

I realise how difficult it is for you to believe in a life, other than the one you live now. I know that you find it hard to accept in My Divine Presence. Yet, know that when you love someone, that the Presence of God, in your soul, allows for this Gift. Use this love to call on Me and I will speak to your heart.

This is an age where, very soon, you will know, instinctively, that many events in the world are being caused by the evil present in the hearts of men with cruelty in their souls.

This is the time when I will make My Voice heard amongst you. I speak through My prophets in order to enlighten you so that I can show you the Love that I have for you. Do not pull away from Me. There is a spark of recognition for Me within your soul. Now is the time for you to ponder on your future, for you must know this. Without Me; without My Love and My Mercy, you will never find peace.

I Am the Truth. I bring news, which may not sit comfortably with you, but I speak the Truth. The Truth is difficult, in the beginning, to accept because it reveals the bad as well as the good. People only want to see the pleasant side, but very often, the exterior of warm pleasantries simply cover up the Truth. Many cannot savour the Truth – the Existence of God, the Creator of all things – yet, they are prepared to accept falsities, which are presented to them.

These are just passing forms of titillation and are meaningless. They succeed in distracting you and give you a false sense of security. But they have no substance.

Remember, your time on earth is simply a form of exile, brought about by sin.

I came to salvage the human race from sin, when I came the first time. Sadly, I was not welcomed. I was murdered and died on the Cross before I could claim My Kingdom. Now I will come again, as foretold, to claim the Kingdom, promised to Me by My Beloved Father. This time, I will prepare all of you for this event, for I promise you now, the greatest gift of all.

You, are a child of God, whether or not you accept this fact. You are very much loved. I will enlighten you, if you come to Me and ask Me to help you. There is nothing to fear, because I am your beloved Jesus, and for you, I died a death of great suffering. Your own suffering, where you wander lost, in confusion, and where you find it impossible to find peace, is almost over.

Come, follow Me. I have great plans and My Divinity will be proven to all. Even those who continue to reject Me will be presented with the Truth, when My Glorious Second Coming is witnessed by over seven billion people.

No one will deny I Exist then. They will find it impossible, yet many will refuse to accept the New Kingdom, which I will unveil for all of God's children.

Do not turn away, for I wish to save you and take you, and the whole of humanity, into the inheritance for which you were all born.

Your beloved Jesus

## Virgin Mary: The times ahead will be challenging for all Christians

Friday, January 4th, 2013 @ 12:30

My dear children, you must pray that the Christian Churches wake up to the Truth of these Messages. It will be by the power of their numbers that they will continue to uphold the Teachings of my Son.

He, my precious Son, desires the loyalty of all of His followers. You must pray that those amongst His Churches, with responsibility for the daily proclamation of His Holy Word, remain loyal to Him at all times.

I must urge you not to listen to any new doctrine which will be presented in the Name of my Son, Jesus Christ, which does not come in His Holy Name.

The times ahead will be challenging for all Christians. You will need great perseverance if you wish to remain true to God.

When you are challenged, bullied and persecuted, by other Christians, to accept new laws, which you will know in your heart are not from God, then you must recite this Crusade Prayer to keep you true to your Faith.

### **Crusade Prayer (91) Keep me true to my Faith**

O Blessed Mother of Salvation, protect me in my hour of need, when I am confronted with evil.

Help me to defend the Word of God with strength and courage, without any fear in my soul.

Pray that I remain loyal to the Teachings of Christ and that I can fully surrender my fears, my worries and my sadness, completely.

Help me, so that I can walk fearlessly ahead on this lonely path, in order to proclaim the Truth of the Holy Word of God, even when the enemies of God make this task almost impossible.

O Blessed Mother, I ask that, through your intercession, the faith of all Christians remains strong, at all times, during the persecution. Amen.

Children, you must remember that when your faith is constantly being challenged, insulted and sneered at, that my Son suffers with you. This suffering and persecution is as it was during His cruel trial, during which He was accused of heresy for simply speaking the Truth.

The Truth, when spoken, attracts controversy, anger and, sometimes, violence. Know that my Son will give you the strength you will need, to endure this time of great difficulty.

Listen children to my call. I will intercede, on your behalf, to keep you strong, and my Son will shower you with special graces to enable you to avoid being bullied into accepting blasphemous laws, which will cause a great rift in the Christian Churches and, in particular, the Catholic Church.

I love you and offer you my prayers at every stage of your journey on the path of Truth.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Please recite this Crusade Prayer (92) for the Grace of Perseverance

Sunday, January 6th, 2013 @ 17:50

My dearly beloved daughter, it is through the Holy Spirit that strangers, from all over the world, are now responding to this call from Heaven.

It can only be by the Power of the Holy Spirit that so many thousands of souls have come together with love in their hearts in order to follow My Crusade Prayer Groups.

You will know, immediately, when a Mission from God is authentic, by the numbers who are called and who unite as one in My Holy Name. No questions are raised. No monies sought. No arguments. All simply join together, out of their love for Me. Because of the response of so many souls to My Crusade Prayers, in so many nations, I now give them this Blessing.

My beloved disciples, you bring Me great joy and comfort. For the loyalty and the perseverance you have demonstrated, I bless you with the Gift of Holy Spirit. From this day, for every task you undertake, to help Me to save souls, before My Second Coming, I will give you a special grace, which you will recognise immediately. It is the Grace of Perseverance in the face of adversity.

### Please recite this **Crusade Prayer (92) for the Grace of Perseverance**

O dear Jesus, I ask you for the Gift of Perseverance.

I beg You to bestow upon me the graces I need to uphold Your Most Holy Word.

I ask You to rid me of any lingering doubts.

I ask You to flood my soul with kindness, patience and perseverance.

Help me to remain dignified when I am insulted in Your Holy Name.

Make me strong and cover me with the grace to keep going, even when I am tired, lacking in strength and when faced with all the tribulations, which lie ahead, as I work tirelessly to help You save humanity. Amen.

Go, My precious followers, and know that My Heart bursts with love and joy as I witness your love when you respond to My Call.

I love you. I cover you with My Precious Blood.

Your Jesus

Only by the Power of God, do you exist. Only by the Love of God will you live forever

Monday, January 7th, 2013 @ 22:15

My dearly beloved daughter, you may wonder why, when I communicate with you, that it seems like the most natural thing in the world.

Sometimes you ask why you do not feel overpowered by My Presence. I allow this, for you would find it impossible to stand before My Presence, as you would faint with the Power of My Light. Yet, I allow you to glimpse a little of this Divine Light, as a special Gift. It is because then you will grasp just how powerful My Light, My Love and My Spirit is.

**If man were to glimpse, but just a fraction of My Divine Presence, he would be so overwhelmed that he could not stand the Light, as it would blind him.**

This is the distance, which sin places between man and his Creator. When My Light is shown to souls, they can only be embraced by Me, in My Kingdom, when they have been purified. Only those of you who humble yourselves before Me can be enveloped within the Light of My Mercy. **No matter how much you claim to love Me, you must redeem yourselves constantly before Me, if you are to be given this Gift of My Mercy.**

To each sinner, I say this. Not an hour goes by, when, in your thoughts, through your lips and by your actions, do you not sin. But, when you quietly accept your weakness, and are full of love for Me, and I can see your sorrow, then I will forget your iniquities in an instant.

When I come to cover you with My Divine Mercy, before My Second Coming, it will be to offer you the purification needed, so that you can be embraced and taken into the security and safety of My Divine Light. **My Light, on that day, will cover the earth. Many, although blinded by the Light of My Great Mercy, will instantly accept My Hand of Salvation.**

To be accepted into the Light of My Mercy, you must accept that the Power of God is eternal. Only by the Power of God do you exist. Only by the Love of God will you live forever. Those who reject the Light can only find darkness. Darkness can only mean one thing – that you accept the life of eternal suffering offered to you by the evil one.

**Allow My Light to shine down upon you, but first, you must earn the right to share in this powerful Light, which offers you a place in My Kingdom, forever.**

I bless you. I call you. Come to Me, without fear, for I wait patiently for you. If only you would come to Me, you would then understand the Truth of My Promise.

Your Jesus



## Do not listen to exaggerated claims you may hear about the end times

Tuesday, January 8th, 2013 @ 21:00

My dearly beloved daughter, when I wish to prepare the world for My Second Coming, I must ask that all of My followers trust in Me, completely. **I love you. I will always respond to your prayers, in order to mitigate the evil acts, which are being planned in the world by the enemies of God.**

I protect you, My beloved followers. While I could never hide the Truth from you, I must warn you against the inaccurate prophecies, which are being delivered by false prophets in the world at this point in time, and which create terror in the hearts of souls.

The Hand of My Father, as I have told you before, will fall on those wicked people, when they try to take God's children from the earth before they are fit to enter My Kingdom.

You must never allow fear to destroy hope, or terror to destroy love. Love will destroy evil. Love will increase in the world and be spread because of the Grace of God, in response to the prayers of His children.

Do not listen to exaggerated claims you may hear about the end times. Do not allow such tales, many of which amount to fiction, to upset you or frighten you.

I, Jesus Christ, in My Mercy, will destroy evil, as I will never give up on souls. God is Love. God's Power is Almighty.

God is Merciful. Never forget that.

Pray, pray, pray, for you must not allow your hearts to be troubled when prayer can mitigate much of the evil in the world. Surrender to Me in love, hope and joy and I will take away all your fears and unnecessary worries.

**When you are preparing for a great celebration you will always be joyful and excited. And, although many disruptions and difficult setbacks may occur before the great day, all will be forgotten when the sun rises at dawn on the much anticipated day.**

This is how you must look upon My Second Coming. While the evil you will witness in the lead up will frighten and disgust you, it will be short lived, for soon it will have all been forgotten.

Be at peace. Never lose hope in My Great Mercy. I will never forsake those who love Me.

Your Jesus

When you take away the Truth, or tamper with it, it is no longer the Truth. All that is left is a shell

Wednesday, January 9th, 2013 @ 10:45

My dearly beloved daughter, how familiar I Am, through the tongues of man, every single day, and yet, I Am so far away from them.

**Many, instinctively, call out My Name aloud, in moments of expression, without actually realising how they use My Name.** Not only Am I not revered; no respect of any kind is shown to Me. My Name is used to curse others, at times of great friction. How this hurts and shocks Me; that I Am used in this way.

Many use My Name in daily conversation, but not in a way, which addresses My Role as the Saviour of the human race.

How I wish that I could call upon those atheists and agnostics, so that they could listen to how they use My Name, in their daily conversations. If it is a habit, then why don't you use another form of expression? **Why do you include Me, if you do not accept Me? Why do you use Me as a form of blasphemy, when you do not believe I Exist?**

So many people dismiss Me as not being important in their lives. I Am pushed to one side as if I Am of no consequence.

Many souls, who do believe in Me, do not practise their faith. As such, they fail to prepare their souls. So many do not know when they will be taken from this earth and into the next life and have made a terrible mistake. For, they are not fit to enter My Kingdom.

**The day when souls find themselves divided into two groups, the Truth of the future will finally be revealed to them. Woe to the man who has not prepared for this great day and who wasted the time accorded to him on earth.**

To the others who have refused to listen to the Truth and who publicly demeaned and rejected Me, their terror will be impossible to describe. There will be weeping, hysteria and shock witnessed on that day, as these souls see that the path they chose led them only into the fires of the abyss.

**This is the time of spiritual renewal for souls who have been blessed with the Gift to see how the prophecies of old are now taking place in the world as foretold.**

I look at the world and I see terrible confusion, as people are being sucked into lies about how the world was created – these lies, which are designed to turn people away from the Truth.

**I see good people being told to reject their understanding of My Teachings and to throw them aside in favour of accepting Sin. Then they are encouraged to applaud sin until they convince themselves that I, Jesus Christ, will turn a blind eye.**

The Truth of My Teachings lies at the very kernel of Christianity. When you take away the Truth, or tamper with it, it is no longer the Truth. All that is left is a shell.

**It is time to discern whether or not you are prepared to allow yourselves to be deceived by modern new age spiritualism, or to stand firm and defend the Holy Word of God.** It may not seem to matter to you now, but when the day comes, when I come to Judge, only the Truth will be acceptable in My Kingdom.

When you accept lies, you are not being honest. You are not being truthful. Therefore, you will not receive Graces. You will be like an empty vessel, which sails in the seas, boasting of a cargo, which exists only in your minds. It will be of no use to anyone, this false sense of security. It will not give you access to the keys of My New Paradise.

**Pray every day, as if tomorrow is your last day, because you do not know the time of My Second Coming. It will happen unexpectedly. When that day dawns, there will be little time to turn back. You will either accept Me, and My Promise to bring you into My Kingdom, or you will be sent to the place from which there is no return.**

Your Jesus

I now grant them the Grace of the Tears of Love and Conversion

Friday, January 11th, 2013 @ 11:25

My dearly beloved daughter, please hear Me and listen as I reveal My Pain. **My Head, covered with thorns, is being crushed painfully, as I endure the pain of My Crucifixion, two thousand years after My Time on earth.**

**The Time for My Second Coming is very close.** Let no man doubt My Promise to come again. Let no man doubt that it can be at any time. **Prepare your souls, for the time is close. Far better, that you concentrate on the state of your souls, than on the state of your future prosperity.**

**The pain of thorns is now being felt by leaders in the Catholic and Christian Churches.** They suffer, so, as they are being force-fed doctrines, dictated to them by political leaders, which pour forth from the mouth of the beast.

To all those who attack My Word, through these Messages, I must warn you that the battle between God and Satan, at the end time, is now. May My Father pardon you for your misdemeanours. May He pour down His Mercy on your misguided and wayward ways, all of which, condone sin.

The pain of the Crown of Thorns, which are being pressed down, in agony, upon My Christian Churches on earth, is being replicated, at this time, as foretold. The pain of rejection – the rejection of My Word, My Existence and My Teachings – is being felt, not only by Me, but by all of those poor souls who honour Me, who proclaim My Holy Word and who love Me.

My Heart is entwined with them in love and suffering. **They will know this, immediately, for I now grant them the Grace of the Tears of Love and Conversion, when they recite this Crusade Prayer.**

### **Crusade Prayer (93) For the Tears of Conversion**

O My beloved Jesus, You are close to my heart.

I am one with You.

I love You.

I cherish You.

Let me feel Your Love.

Let me feel Your Pain.

Let me feel Your Presence.

Grant me the Grace of humility so that I am made worthy of Your Kingdom on earth, as it is in Heaven.

Grant me the Tears of Conversion so that I can truly offer myself to You as a true disciple to help You in Your Mission to save every single soul on earth, before You come again to judge the living and the dead.

Amen.

Go My beloved followers. **I promise that I will grant you the Grace of the Tears of Conversion so that you will truly become united within My Sacred Heart when you recite this prayer.**

My Heart embraces you, My cherished and loyal disciples. I love you. **I Am with you now, in a way, which you will find hard to deny.**

Your beloved Jesus

The plan to destroy the Catholic Church, from within its own ranks, is already underway

Saturday, January 12th, 2013 @ 15:10

Saturday, January 12, 2013 15:10 hours

My dearly beloved daughter, **this is the time for the next phase in My Plan to prepare the world for the New Era, the New Paradise, the Kingdom, promised by Me, the Son of Man.**

**My army must now gather and link as one in prayer, for the battle for souls has now intensified.** The plans by the evil group, on a global scale, to legitimise wars, murder through euthanasia and abortion, is gathering momentum.

**The plan to destroy the Catholic Church from within its own ranks is already underway.** Those souls in positions of power, and especially those within Christian Churches, who condone sin and try to legislate for it, know this. You will suffer terribly. The Hand of My Father will intervene and destroy your plan.

For every man and woman who tries to bring in laws against the Will of God, they will face a terrible chastisement. Not only will they be struck down, their own nations will also be chastised.

Enough has been endured by My Father. He will no longer tolerate such interference in His Creation. **The earth will be shaken and not one man will fail to notice.**

What wickedness there is. And what cunning is in place, where terrible abominations are being introduced by humanity, which insult God. By these acts, man will have to face the Wrath of My Father. Prayer, and much of it, can halt this wickedness. And **it is because of your prayers that the Divine Interventions, to punish mankind, have been delayed.** Now those nations, whose rulers are driven by the spirit of evil, will be wiped out.

My beloved followers, you will suffer greatly as you witness the acts of disobedience against the Laws of God. You must keep praying in order to mitigate the punishments by My Father.

**Now, you must set up as many prayer groups for My Crusade of Prayers as possible in every nation.** By doing this you will allay the work of the evil group.

My patience is never ending, but man will be punished, before My Second Coming, for his wicked deeds. **This punishment has been delayed for some time, but My Father will permit ecological upheavals, in order to purify souls.**

Here is an important Litany to help mitigate the punishment by My Father.

#### **Litany Prayer (4) to mitigate punishment by God the Father**

O God the Most High.

We beg You for Mercy for the sins of Your children.

We thank You for the Gift of the earth.

We thank You for the Gift of human life.

We treasure the Gift of life.

We uphold the Gift of life.

We thank You for the Gift of Your Son, Jesus Christ.

We thank You for the Gift of Redemption.

We praise Your Divinity.

We surrender, completely, before You, so that Your Holy Will can be completed, on earth, as it is in Heaven.

We thank You for the Gift of the Illumination of Conscience.

We thank You for the promise of eternal life.

We welcome the New Paradise.

We beg You to save all souls, including those who torment You and those who are lost to You.

We thank You for the Love you show all Your children.

We thank You for the Gift of prophecy.

We thank You for the Gift of prayer.

We ask You to grant us peace and salvation. Amen.

My daughter, this Mission will become even more difficult, as the hatred of man against man intensifies and divides.

God's loyal disciples will be tempted to give in to the sins, which will be disguised as the laws of tolerance. **You must resist every attempt to turn your back on the Truth of My Teachings.** When you leave all your trials in My Holy Hands, you will find this Mission to save souls, much easier.

Your Jesus

## Ignore questions or demands made of you to change My Words

Sunday, January 13th, 2013 @ 12:10

My dearly beloved daughter, you must never forget Who your Master is. When you are being dragged in every direction, and when My disciples place enormous loads upon your shoulders, you must resist. Place yourself in My Holy Hands, remain alone and ask Me to handle everything.

You must only respond to My Voice. Any other voice, which commands you to do My Holy Work, according to their ways, their interpretations, must be ignored.

Many, who follow this Mission, must understand that My Holy Word may not be scrutinised, changed or adapted to suit others. My Word is Sacred. Accept what I say, in faith, and be content. Trying to find hidden meanings, sensation, or seek fortune-telling, is offensive to Me.

Learn to listen to My Voice. Let it touch your soul and be thankful that I give you this Gift of My intimate Teachings and desires. I do this out of compassion for you and because I love you. To question and demand that I give you the answers you want to hear is insulting to Me.

My daughter, please ignore questions or demands made of you to change My Words or the meaning of what I say to you. You do not, as I have told you before, have the authority to do so. Even when those devious souls plant difficult questions, to which you do not have the answer, remain silent.

To those of you who continue to try and trip Me up, by challenging and criticising My Holy Word, know that you are but a poor weak sinner. It is not that you ask questions for the good of your soul, which I find displeasing. It is your refusal to accept that I, Jesus Christ, could ever communicate to the world as I do now.

If you take My Word and twist it to suit your way it will become meaningless. If you then tear it apart, in order to defy this, My Holy Mission to save this last generation, then you will be thrown to one side.

My plan is powerful now as I lead humanity quickly onwards along the Path of Truth. Those who wander and stray will be left behind. There is only so much time left to save each of you. Why do you waste it? Every minute is precious.

Allow Me the chance to lead you, teach you and salvage you. Obedience to Me, your Jesus, is required if I Am to help you. You can only obey Me when you surrender your will to Me. When you do this, confusion will no longer be present in your soul.

Your Jesus

## Despite My Divinity, I feel sickened by and disgusted with the sins of man

Monday, January 14th, 2013 @ 18:12

My dearly beloved daughter, the time for preparation for The Warning is short. This is a time when, no matter how painful the persecution is, you must ignore everything except My Holy Word.

As the preparations begin, let no one stop you, My beloved followers, as you prepare your souls and pray for those who will die in mortal sin during The Warning.

You, My followers and My sacred servants, will endure, now, the pain I feel, as I look down upon wretched sinners. Despite My Divinity, I feel sickened by, and disgusted with, the sins of man, as they are paraded before My Eyes.

**Their arrogance, the insolence and the pride, demonstrated by these sinners, emulate, exactly, the traits of Satan and his demons.** These same evil spirits have devoured the souls of God's children, so that they no longer seem like the children they once were, when they took their first breath.

So stuffed with pride, and convinced of their own invincibility, are they, that they are no longer capable of allowing the Spirit of God to touch their souls. This is why they need your prayers.

I bless you with the Grace to save these souls and you must, for My sake, help Me to help them.

Not content in satisfying his own lusts to feed his bodily desires, man then feels he must interfere with My Creation. He then takes steps where he tries, not only to emulate the Power of God, when it comes to the Creation of human life and the taking of human life, he thinks he has the power to replace the Existence of God. He believes now in his own divinity, which is nothing but a lie placed within his soul by Satan, to whom he has pledged his allegiance.

These steps, which man now takes, go beyond the boundaries permitted by God. Now that the Churches of God are to be besieged by the spirit of evil, from enemies and imposters, the punishment will finally descend upon the earth.

My Father's Power will be witnessed and His punishment will be severe. It will shock even the most arrogant sinner, who will be in no doubt whose Hand has fallen upon the earth. My Father will do this in order to rid the earth of wickedness, while enabling, at the same time, the growth of His army of loyal followers who will help in the salvation of souls.

Sin has damaged the earth you walk on and it can be seen in disease, pollution and the corruption among your governments. The stain of sin covers the world, so that it has become a disgusting and vile thing in the Eyes of My Father. He, who created the world as a place where He could nurture His family, is heartbroken.

**My Father is also angry and the scales of justice have now tipped. His punishment cannot be stopped where it has become necessary.**

Help your brothers and sisters, especially those who have created laws which interfere with those created by God, the Most High. You must do this through the Crusade Prayers. Be strong. Be brave. Be hopeful and fear nothing, if you love Me.

Your Jesus

Please take this new Gift of Healing I present to you now

Tuesday, January 15th, 2013 @ 22:50

My dearly beloved daughter, as this Mission continues to grow and expand around the world, it will come with new miracles, which, in My Love and Compassion, will be given to those who suffer terribly. When I came the first time, My Mercy was extended to those souls who needed My Help.

There will be those who will be infiltrated by a lack of faith and who will be afflicted by terrible physical suffering. Those who come to Me, I will ease their suffering. I will do this to ignite the faith of their souls, but it will be by the Power of the Holy Spirit, by which they can only be healed.

Bring Me your sufferings. Bring Me your worries. Bring Me your pain. Come to Me, through your prayers, and I will listen. I wish to take you all in My Sacred Arms and protect you.

**Please take this new Gift of Healing I present to you now. It is in the form of a Crusade Prayer and will cure you in mind, body and soul.**

**By this prayer, I bequeath the precious Gift of Healing. By reciting it you will know that this request for help will bring down upon you, and those you include in this prayer, great gifts from Heaven. As such, it comes with a special protection for the renewal of those lost, who are unsure of their faith, and who feel a sense of weariness. They may be suffering from doubts. They may be suffering with physical diseases, which are destroying their ability to allow Me to bring them peace, love and comfort.**

To receive this blessing for healing please recite this Crusade Prayer.

**Crusade Prayer (94) To cure the mind, body and soul**

O dear Jesus, I lay myself before You, weary, sick, in pain and with a longing to hear Your Voice.

Let me be touched by Your Divine Presence, so that I will be flooded by Your Divine Light through my mind, body and soul.

I trust in Your Mercy.

I surrender my pain and suffering completely before You and I ask that You give me the grace to trust in You, so that You can cure me of this pain and darkness, so that I can become whole again and, so that I can follow the Path of Truth and allow You to lead me to life in the New Paradise.

Amen.

It is your faith that must concern you, first. Then, by the grace of My Mercy, will I respond to your request for healing, according to My Holy Will.

Your beloved Jesus



## Everything will be done to cause disruption to your Prayer Groups

Thursday, January 17th, 2013 @ 23:17

My dearly beloved daughter, the Fire of the Holy Spirit has intensified amongst My Prayer Groups and they will now spread throughout the world, and multiply, one thousand-fold. The grace bestowed upon these Groups will enable them to set up quickly and grow just as I intended them to.

As the Fire of Truth engulfs the Earth, so also will the darkness descend, like a great thick fog. The evil one and his demons will torment as many as they can in order to take them away from Me. I cannot let him do this.

The pain of being separated from these poor souls, who give in willingly to the lies, fed to them by Satan, is very difficult for Me to bear. Nothing, however, can stop the Word of God, although it may not seem like this to many of you.

By My Power, I will spread love through those souls who respond to My call for Prayers. When they surrender their free will to Me, I can do what is necessary to draw them to the Love of God. This Love has been missing from their lives, for some time. They will then recognise the emptiness they had felt inside, before I bring them this comfort. The comfort they have been missing is the calmness of the soul, which can only come from Me.

Come to Me and I will help you to see all that matters. Listen to My Voice, now, as I gather all nations and bring My family together, so that I can prepare you for your new life where death will no longer exist. Neither death of the body or the soul can exist in My New Paradise. Death will be finished. My New Paradise is ready, but it must be filled with every single soul alive in the world today. This is My great desire.

**To My followers, you must prepare now for the terrible trials, which you will have to face because of your response to My call. Everything will be done to cause disruption to your Prayer Groups. Many priests, for example, will try to stop them. You will be told not to attend them. You will be told that they are not permitted. You will be told My Prayers come from the spirit of evil. You will be given every kind of excuse – all of them simply meant to prevent My Work from being done.**

**I urge you to work together in peace and harmony. Do not allow differences of opinion to halt this Work. This is a time when Satan will try to drive a wedge between you all, so that the Crusade Prayers are not spread globally, as dictated by Me.**

**The Jesus to Mankind Prayer Groups must be set up everywhere. They will be an integral part of the formation and co-ordination of My Remnant Army on Earth. You must work closely, in love and harmony, and keep in touch with My daughter, Maria. I have instructed her to assist, where possible, in guiding you. I have sent her a group of people who will co-ordinate these groups in different regions in the world. You must each focus on your own region and link with each other. Maria will be instructed, by Me, as to how I need them to be managed and the format I desire.**

**I will bless each Prayer Group, when they agree to My Direction.** I need members of the clergy involved and Prayer Books to be used. Maria will let you know what is expected soon.

Prepare for this global Mission, like no other. It is the Final Mission to save souls and every step of the way is dictated by Me, Jesus Christ. So, I ask that you place all your trust in Me. Rejoice, for you are blessed to be given this role in the most important time in the history of the world. For this, you will receive many Gifts from Me, as I need your help to save souls.

**Allow Me to give you the Blessing of Protection for the Jesus to Mankind Crusade Prayer Groups in every single location, as they are being set up.**

My Love, My Blessing, My beloved disciples. You bring Me peace, love and comfort at this time.

Your beloved Jesus

The abolition of all signs of my Son will mean the beginning of the end

Friday, January 18th, 2013 @ 19:30

My children, **the tide has turned, as sin continues to spread everywhere. As sin becomes acceptable in the hearts of man, the earth will groan in agony beneath the weight of darkness.**

**The World War is being staged and soon it will reveal the ugliness, which lies in the hearts of world leaders, who are united, as if by an umbilical cord.** One feeds the other, but soon none will remain a leader in their own nations, because they will only answer to one master, the antichrist.

**To many, the world may seem the same, but, it is not. It is because of the evil, brought about by the demons incarnate who wander the corridors of power, that the whole of humanity will suffer.** The power, held by these slaves to evil leaders, will mean that civil rights will disappear. The signs can already be seen. Soon, they will all be abolished and you will have to trust in my Son, and surrender to Him, so that you can withstand the injustices, which you will have to bear witness to.

**The abolition of all signs of my Son will mean the beginning of the end.** Once this happens, you will know that the time for the Second Coming is close.

**You must keep in prayer, children, and continue to recite the Crusade Prayers, for they are very powerful and will help to mitigate the suffering which is being planned by the evil group.**

**The earth will now shake where the seats of these demonically influenced leaders are located.** The Hand of God, the Most High, will strike the earth, but many of those who lead sinful lives can be saved through your prayers.

**The influence of the evil one is now being felt amongst the Churches and those who proclaim the Holy Word of God.** They are the primary targets of the evil one and the antichrist will not relent in his pursuit to destroy all Christian Churches.

**Pray, pray, pray for the army of Christ to remain calm and at peace.** It will be when you trust completely in my Son, through the surrender of your free will, that you will become strong. Then you will be able to withstand these trials.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

You devour, so easily, those false words presented to you by liars

Friday, January 18th, 2013 @ 20:15

My dearly beloved daughter, **how easy it is for My Voice to be drowned out by the screeches of the false prophets who infiltrate the world at this time.**

How foolish are those amongst you, including My faithful followers, who are so hungry for My Love, that you devour, so easily, those false words, presented to you by liars.

**Don't you know that I only convey My Word to, but, just a few souls? Have I not told you that My Words, given to you, now, are the last of their kind?** Why then do you eagerly seek out the words of newly declared prophets who claim to speak on My behalf? Their desire is to seek glory and attention. What they do is feed My flock with a weak alternative, full of words with no substance. For many of those poor souls, they mean no harm as many are being led by their devotion to Me, in order to impart the Love of God. Yet I do not instruct them to do so, for I do not reveal to them My Sacred Word, or details of My Sacred Plan. Others, sadly, are being influenced by the spirit of evil in order to detract from My Holy Word.

While so many voices, from the mouths of false prophets, command the attention of many, My True Voice is cast to one side. **To those of you who seek out My Voice, and who witnessed the words of many self-proclaimed prophets, you must listen to Me now.**

**There are chosen souls through whom I have communicated for decades. I still communicate with them.** Since the start of this Mission, I have not given one more single soul permission to proclaim My Word in public at this time, with the exception of those beloved chosen souls who have worked for Me for years.

How do I raise My Voice, so that you can hear Me? What is it you seek? Is it the Truth? Is it sensation? Is it poetry – which reminds you of how My Word should appear on paper? **Why then, of all the prophets who say they speak on My behalf, do you reject Me through these Messages?**

**Oh how you are being deceived. How you are being drawn away from My Loving Arms. How you are being seduced to listen to sweet sounds, which bear no similarity to My True Word.**

The time will come when you will be ashamed of your cruelty, your bitter rejection of My Holy Word, your stubborn refusal, borne out of the sin of pride, to embrace My Sacred Word, at this time. For **this is the time for the Truth to be revealed to humanity, for the sake of your souls** and the souls of every man, woman and child.

**I promised the world that the Truth would be revealed to them during this time**, yet so many of you are blind and deaf to the Word of God. I ask that you reflect on your quest for My Mercy, My Word and My Promise. Then you must beg Me to guide you and give you the clarity of mind, so that you can see Me, hear Me, trust Me and, finally, surrender in full to My desire to save your soul. **You must not waste time pondering, or being led astray, for I need you.**

Your Jesus

Virgin Mary: You must fight every law and every argument which promotes abortion

Saturday, January 19th, 2013 @ 20:45

My child, when evil acts escalate, as in the way nations attempt to introduce abortion, the Holy Spirit descends upon God's children, so that they can gain the courage to fight back.

**Abortion is the gravest sin in the Eyes of my Father. No reason can be presented to Him, which can justify this vile act against the Creation of God. Abortion is an affront to the Sacred Creation of humanity and brings with it a terrible punishment.**

Every argument will be made to justify it amongst your nations, but nothing can make it ever acceptable to God. No one has the right to interfere with the Gift of Life, created by God, the Creator of all that is.

**Many poor souls believe that they show compassion when they condone abortion, but all they do is condone murder, which is a grave sin.** You must fight every law and every argument, which promotes abortion and safeguard the life of God's children, inside the wombs of their mothers. You must never feel fear when you proclaim the sacredness of life.

**Pray, pray, pray for those souls who cannot accept the importance of life and the Sacred Act of God's Creation. These souls need your prayers and patience. Show them you will not accept their demands to get you to condone the murder of an unborn child of God.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

It is the Missions of the true prophets, which cause outrage

Sunday, January 20th, 2013 @ 10:10

My dearly beloved daughter, it is **My greatest wish to see unbelievers read My Holy Word. Even, were it only for just a few minutes**, they would be tempted to come back to My Script, again and again.

**Because Satan deceives the world into believing he does not exist, or that his demons, the fallen angels, do not roam the world freely, seeking refuge in the hearts and bodies of people, he is unknown to unbelievers.** It is only when man accepts the existence of evil in the world, will he truly open his mind to accept the Existence of God.

**When evil spirits wander, they seek out places where they can easily enter a soul.** Once within the soul, they are very difficult to get rid of. They cling to those poor souls who have no faith or trust in God. They attack My followers in similar ways and only their prayers can offer them protection. **When a prophet has been sent into the world, Satan and his demons will go to extraordinary lengths to fight the Gift of Prophecy.**

You, My daughter, are surrounded by the attacks of Satan. This takes many forms. People who respond to My Messages will be tormented, also. Doubts will, firstly, be planted within their hearts by the spirit of evil who will then create anxiety within the soul. This will lead them to question and challenge My Messages until their doubts turn into hatred.

Many souls you associate with, unbeknown to them, will be tempted, constantly, to betray you. Some strangers will come up and say to you that they also are prophets. Some of those souls, who came to you since the start of this Mission, in the pretence that they were also prophets of Mine with special gifts from Me and lied to you, are your worst enemies. They are infested by evil spirits and many, sadly, do not realise this. **Those sacred servants of Mine, to whom you confided and who betrayed you, were also stopped from doing their duty to Me, because of the spirit of jealousy.**

There are very few who can be trusted to work with My prophets, which is why the genuine ones have to work alone, with just a handful of people they can trust. **You, My followers, must never feel hurt or insulted when I will not permit My prophet to meet you, or participate in public events.**

**As the end time prophet, I cannot permit diversions. I need all of Maria's time and devotion. It will be I, Jesus Christ, Who will guide you in your prayers, and through My Prayer Groups.** Never underestimate the spirit of evil, which creates doubts and arguments amongst you, along with the temptation to walk away.

Recognise the reasons for this. It is because **Satan's biggest war is being waged in this time.** It is the Missions of the true prophets, which cause outrage. **It is I, Jesus, Who leads the battle against the evil one and it is I Who will win it.**

Your Beloved Jesus

These people will destroy My Churches and few will be allowed to offer the daily Sacrifices

Sunday, January 20th, 2013 @ 17:50

My dearly beloved daughter, I wish that My disciples will embrace the changes, which will lie ahead, without fear. It is because of these changes that man can be purified.

**The evil acts of war and the abolition of your rights, brought about to control the way in which your countries are run, will soon come about.** If this final battle between My Father's Kingdom and the devil and his evil spirits were not to take place, then evil could not be destroyed.

**There will be attempts made, constantly, to take over your currencies and your personal access to money. But your prayers can stop these wicked leaders from inflicting this attempt at slavery. These people will destroy My Churches and few will be allowed to offer the daily Sacrifices.** Yet, there will be those among them, which will remain standing because of the Grace of God.

**They will persecute the Church and cause a big division amongst leaders in the Christian Churches** and, yet, there will be priests and clergy still left standing because they will refuse to submit to this pressure.

**They will try to stop the Sacraments of Baptism, Holy Communion and Confession** and, yet, these faithful and brave sacred servants will continue to serve Me.

**Remember your prayers will dilute the impact and severity of these trials.** When My chosen souls pray for these acts of Mercy, especially, I will respond to their calls.

Your Jesus

My Time, which is entwined with the Divine Will of My Father, is almost upon you

Monday, January 21st, 2013 @ 15:50

My dearly beloved daughter, **My Time on earth may seem to have ended at My Crucifixion, but that was only the beginning.**

**My Time, which is entwined with the Divine Will of My Father, is almost upon you** and, finally, I will come, once again, to envelop humanity into My Sacred Heart.

**Much has been achieved, not only by you, My dearly beloved disciples, but by the Faith of My Church in standing up to the persecution inflicted upon My Body on earth by secular governments.**

**How I love My loyal followers. How much comfort they bring Me, because of their firm and loyal allegiance. The Holy Spirit is rampant in these times and was cast, like a net over humanity, as an antidote to the spirit of evil present in the hearts of men.**

**Were you, My followers, to see, as I see, the evil spirits who roam the earth seeking a home, you would die of fright.** They seek refuge in the human soul and the home they inhabit. Souls who do not love Me, who reject God and who follow false teachings, spread by Satan, including new age organisations – who pose as religious and spiritual organisations – leave themselves wide open to these spirits. Many of these souls would be insulted if they were told that they were carriers of such wicked spirits. They would not believe it, even when they show signs of deep emotional distress.

**These evil spirits, and there are many, show themselves to Me where they squirm in blackness before Me. I can see them sneering and spitting at Me from their vile mouths. When they are present in God's children, they transform the person they have entered, albeit slowly, at first.** In time, these poor souls, will spew out obscenities against God and the Laws laid down by Him. They will promote wicked acts, of every kind, and will go to great lengths to seduce other souls into committing sin. **As they increase the speed of their infestation, the Holy Spirit, present in the hearts of My followers, will stage a powerful battle to help eradicate this evil.** This is why prayer is so important. Your prayers, offered up to stop the spread of evil laws, which offend God, will be heard and acted upon.

**Please continue to recite the [Crusade Prayer \(87\)](#) to protect your nation from evil and so that evil acts of persecution can be mitigated.**

Your Jesus

With the Gift of the Holy Spirit, you will prophecy in My Holy Name all over the world

Tuesday, January 22nd, 2013 @ 10:24

My dearly beloved daughter, **My Light will now shine over those nations who have not been taught the Truth.**

**Where there is no mention of God, My Divine Presence, will now fill every corner of those nations who do not honour Me, although they are aware of Who I Am. The veil of darkness will be lifted and, at last, these starved souls will drink My Holy Spirit and devour My Holy Word. After all this time, they, through the spread of My Prayer Groups, will be given the Truth.**

I refer to those nations where your churches lie empty, where the Sacraments are rarely made available, and where daily Masses are no longer celebrated. **It is up to you, My beloved disciples, to spread My Holy Word**, so that dark souls, and those who know nothing about Me, are enlightened and encouraged, gently, to come to Me.

**I bless you, and by the Power of My deep Love for each and every one of you, I will increase your numbers, greatly. My Prayer Groups will be set up in every country, and with the Gift of the Holy Spirit, you will prophecy in My Holy Name all over the world.**

Remind all of My Teachings. **Remind souls to read the Holy Bible**, one of the greatest Gifts given to you by My Father. **Recite My Prayers**; read My Glorious Messages and pray that you can reach even the most hardened of hearts.

**I will grant you many Gifts and I will instruct you for every step you take on the Path of Truth.**

Your Jesus



Virgin Mary: It is by the power of prayer that my Son's Mercy can be spread throughout the world

Wednesday, January 23rd, 2013 @ 16:05

My children, **you must strive to devote at least fifteen minutes a day in the recital of the Crusade Prayers, as this is very important.**

**You must find the time to say these prayers, as they are already mitigating many tragedies in the world,** which are caused by those wicked people who carry out acts of evil.

**You must never forget the power of prayer,** or the fact that, through my intercession, I can help you in your struggle with your Faith.

Many of you are busy with other matters in your lives, but you must make every effort to pay homage to my Son. Prayer can be difficult for many.

It can be difficult to pray in private, and for those who cannot see the most perfect and beautiful Face of my Son, Jesus Christ, they are easily distracted.

Here is a little **Crusade Prayer (95) To help find time for prayer.**

*O Mother of Salvation, come to my aid, as I struggle to find the time for prayer.*

*Help me to give, to your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, the time He deserves to show Him how much I love Him.*

*I ask that you, my Blessed Mother of Salvation, seek for me the Graces I need and ask your dear Son for every grace and favour, so that He can envelop me into the Bosom of His Sacred Heart.*

*Amen.*

Children, to follow the Path of Truth, all you need do is give the time, which is needed, to prayer. **It is by the power of prayer that my Son's Mercy can be spread throughout the world. It will be by your recital of the Crusade Prayers that the Covenant can be fulfilled by my Son to salvage the world.**

Your Beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

I urge My followers to remind people of the importance of reading the Holy Bible

Wednesday, January 23rd, 2013 @ 16:40

My dearly beloved daughter, I Am joyful and pleased because of the love, which My disciples hold in their hearts for Me.

**Heaven rejoices at the speed in which My Divine Messages and Prayers are spreading throughout the world. This is the time, foretold, so very long ago, when My Holy Gospel will be preached throughout the whole world.**

I urge My followers to remind people of the importance of reading the Holy Bible, the Word set out, according to the Will of My Father.

**Today, My Word is spoken, yet again, to instil in the minds of people, today, the importance of My Teachings.** Failure to accept the Word of God results in the death of the soul.

Every man on earth was born with free will. **For every man, given life by My Father, the Sacrament of Baptism was made available, but not every child of God was given access to this important Gift, which cleanses the soul and rids it of demons.**

**Every man was entitled to the Truth of My Teachings, yet not every man was given the Truth. In its place, false religions were fed into the souls of innocents.** This led to hatred for one another, as the lies, created and spread by such false religions, infested the hearts of man.

The Truth is that My Holy Word is the food of the soul. Without it the soul withers. When it is empty of the peace, which My Love brings to it, it then seeks solace in the arms of worldly things, which drain it of every comfort, eventually.

Now that My Holy Word is being ignited in the hearts of jaded men, **My Love will spread when the Truth is given to humanity. This Love will draw hungry souls, and so My Plan of Salvation will continue.** I will exhaust every avenue, using the hearts of humble souls – who truly love Me – in order to save the whole of the human race. It does not matter what god they idolise because, very soon, the Truth will be revealed to them. Then, they will want for nothing, only My Glorious Presence.

Your Jesus

I will mitigate much of the suffering foretold, through the power of My Crusade Prayer Groups

Friday, January 25th, 2013 @ 20:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **I desire to instruct My Crusade Prayer Groups to be vigilant when setting up in their nations. They must keep Holy Water close by, have a Crucifix of Me present and recite this special Crusade Prayer to Bless and Protect your Crusade Prayer Group.**

**Crusade Prayer (96) to Bless and Protect our Crusade Prayer Group**

*O my dearest Jesus, please bless and protect us, Your Crusade Prayer Group, so that we become immune to the wicked assaults of the devil, and to any evil spirits, which may torment us in this Sacred Mission to save souls.*

*May we remain loyal and strong, as we persevere to keep Your Holy Name before the world and never waive in our struggle to spread the Truth of Your Holy Word.*

*Amen.*

**Please recite this prayer before and after every prayer meeting.**

**I must also instruct you, My beloved disciples, to ensure that prayer forms the basis for every prayer meeting.** I do not wish you to contemplate negativity or create fear amongst yourselves, because all I bring is Love and Mercy.

My Messages are full of hope and I will mitigate much of the suffering foretold, through the power of My Crusade Prayer Groups. The purpose of this Mission is to save souls. It has never been about anything else. My Messages are given to enlighten you, to alert you to the dangers, which affect your faith, and to prepare you for My New Paradise.

Go now, in Peace. **I will cover each Crusade Prayer Group with My Abundance of Graces, including the Gift of Discernment.**

Your Jesus

They will sob with relief when they realise that they have a future where death does not exist

Friday, January 25th, 2013 @ 23:20

My dearly beloved daughter, **My Power is surging through the Power of the Holy Spirit in the hearts of man at this time. Even cold and distant souls will be converted through the Gifts I shower over humanity because of your generous response to My Call from Heaven.**

Not one nation will fail to accept the Power of the Holy Spirit; not one stone will be left unturned; not one priest unaware of My Messages; not one beloved disciple of Mine left untouched, by the news that I bring. Even those who reject Me will come back a second time to hear My Word because My Spirit touches their hearts.

**Rejoice, because it is only two years since this Mission began and My Word is read in over two hundred countries and in almost forty languages. I will continue to spread My Messages, in every tongue; amongst the rich and the poor; amongst atheists and sacred servants of Mine.**

I do not differentiate between the person who does not believe in God and those who devote their lives to Me, their Jesus. Each soul is every much as important to Me as those who hurt Me; those who betray Me; who make Me weep; those who assault Me; crucify Me and hate Me – I Love them all. Therefore, I Am patient. I know that when the Truth sinks in, they will come to Me. Then they will sob, with relief, when they realise that they have a future where death does not exist.

**This is My Promise and when you are troubled, scourged, abused and made to look like fools, this is all you need focus on. This New Paradise is for all of you. When you fight to save souls, keep this promise in your hearts.**

Your beloved Jesus

God the Father: This is why only a miracle can save the human race

Saturday, January 26th, 2013 @ 19:22

My dearest daughter, **My Precious Son, who suffered such a cruel death, on behalf of My children, is preparing for His Great Mercy.**

I have granted Him, up to now, the time required to bring as many souls as possible under His Divine Mercy without having to forgo one stray soul. **The time is very near for My Gift to humanity.**

The time when My Son, the Messiah, came to live on earth was squandered by humanity, They rejected Him. The second time, as I grant permission for Him to come again, will be no different. **He will be rejected.**

**This is why only a miracle can save the human race.** But this miracle can only be when I, God the Creator of all that is, can ensure that the free will of man remains untouched. This Gift of free will can never be interfered with. When a person offers it up as a gift to Me, it is the most precious and perfect gift of all.

By presenting to them the proof of their sins, My Son can encourage souls to respond to His call. Then when remorse is shown, **His Mercy will encompass billions of souls,** who could never have been saved otherwise.

**I beseech you, dear children, to prepare well.**

Your Loving Father

God the Most High

The prophecies, contained in the Book of Revelation, are only partially known

Sunday, January 27th, 2013 @ 20:30

My dearly beloved daughter, I Am bound to inform My followers that you will become chastised, by certain sacred servants of Mine. You will soon be instructed, by some of them, to walk away from this Work.

**You will be treated just as My disciples were, by the priests of their time. They, too, were told to walk away from Me and many were not allowed to enter the temples to pay homage to God, My Eternal Father.**

Much misunderstanding of My Promises to humanity will be used as a tool to encourage others to reject Me, as I communicate My Holy Word to the whole world, at this time.

**You, My disciples, will be accused of heresy and told that you are not following Holy Doctrine.**

**Terrible errors will be made by My sacred servants when they will follow the wrong fork in the road to My Kingdom.** They will do this through ignorance, for many of them assume that they already know the prophecies I Am still to reveal to the world, before My Second Coming.

Oh how they will be confused when they are instructed to do the wrong thing by rejecting My warnings given to all, for the salvation of souls. **The prophecies, contained in the Book of Revelation, are only partially known.**

**No sacred servant in My Church understands the Book of Revelation, yet.** They will be informed, and this I will do in parts. It is only for your knowing when I decide the time is right.

Please open your hearts to the Truth. Be careful when you judge the Word of God, given to His chosen prophets. Judge them harshly, and you will be judged, accordingly. Reject them cruelly, and you, too, will be rejected by My Hand of Justice. Accept them with love, and I will envelop you in My Holy Arms.

**Nothing I give you now contradicts My Father's Book,** for this is not possible. I come, now, to conclude the Teachings set out by Me during My time on earth. When My Work is completed, My Covenant will finally be fulfilled. Then, I bring the Most Glorious Gift of Eternal Life.

Your Jesus

Soon, they will pass a law, which will outlaw the meaning of blasphemy

Monday, January 28th, 2013 @ 21:15

My dearly beloved daughter, tell My disciples that they must never give up their devotion to My Holy Word.

**The growth of atheism means that the mere mention of God, or the laws directed by Him, causes outrage.** It has become, as if it were, a blasphemy to mention the role of God in your lives.

Soon, they will pass a law, which will outlaw the meaning of blasphemy, in order to stamp out any public allegiance to God.

You, My poor followers, will find it difficult to raise your voices in My Name. They will insult you and declare terrible things about Me, yet you will be unable to defend Me.

**Those Christian countries, whose people honour Me, will not be allowed to declare their Christianity because of the creation of these laws, which will defy My Teachings.**

So many do not want to know Me. Those of you who do will be persecuted. By this, I mean that every time you try to pray to Me, your privacy will be interrupted. Every time you try to receive the Sacraments, they will become difficult to access.

Then, when you set up Prayer Groups, you will be told to stop. Each group will find, not only opposition amongst certain quarters, but that imposters will try to infiltrate them in order to spoil the fruits, which will be generated as a result. Never before will you witness such opposition in your devotion to Me, to My Crusade Prayer Groups, or to My Messages.

Many priests and clergy are responding, quickly, to My Call, because they know Me and recognise My Voice. So, many will continue to be called, as My request to prepare the souls, to whom they have been entrusted, will be responded to.

But, as their numbers increase, others amongst their fold, will rise in outrage and condemnation. They will suffer because of their love for Me. Their enemies will consist of those who do love Me, but who are being misguided by others, to whom they pledge allegiance. Others will be tempted by the spirit of evil to denounce Me. They will do this to prevent My plan, to fulfil My Father's Will to salvage souls and to embrace all of God's children in His New Paradise.

You must resist such efforts, but remain dignified, at all times. **Keep praying for those sacred servants of Mine who will, like Judas before them, kiss Me on one cheek, while betraying Me with the other.**

I will stay with you during this torment, for even you will be shocked by the venom, which will pour from the mouths of those who claim to be My disciples.

Your Jesus

The rise of hatred, murder and lack of charity is intense and sin has infested the earth like wildfire

Tuesday, January 29th, 2013 @ 04:15

My dearly beloved daughter, the rage of Satan pours over the earth as the Holy Spirit increases His Divine Presence within the souls of so many, through this and other Missions, sanctioned by Me.

The rise of hatred, murder and lack of charity is intense, and sin has infested the earth like wildfire.

**The time for the preparation for the Great Day of My Return must now begin with great care.** As you, My beloved followers respond to My Call, I will increase your faith and you will multiply everywhere.

**This Mission is the culmination of all instructions given to humanity through My Father, to all those who came before you. Don't you realise that the prophets, from the beginning, when they described the Day of the Lord, that this refers to My Time, the time in which I will fulfil the final covenant?**

My Plan is to come and give you the eternal life I promised when I released you from the chains of sin, by My Death on the Cross. To those of you who are wary of Me, know that I could never deceive you in such a Mission as this one. I would not ask you to help Me save souls, fight the evil one, or encourage you to pray, were it not I, your Jesus, Who calls to you now.

My poor little ones, you are living in a wilderness, not of your own making. I Am your only way out. Unless you follow Me, now, you will waste time wandering, getting lost and being distracted. **Your faith can only be kept strong through the Holy Sacraments. Keep your faith and follow Me.** That's all I ask. Then pray for the salvation of souls.

I will never condemn you for not accepting these, My Holy Messages. But I will never forgive you if you blaspheme against the Word of God, given to you by the Power of the Holy Spirit. If you do not believe in My Messages, then walk away and continue with your devotion to Me.

**My dear disciples, you will move quickly to create a large army and a strong defence against the enemies of God.** As this increases in strength, please encourage as many of My sacred servants, as possible, to help you. **It is important that, no matter how much resistance they encounter, that they must still provide the daily Mass and the Sacrament of Holy Communion to those in need.**

Your Jesus



**My Father's intervention has already commenced and His wrath will shake the earth**

Wednesday, January 30th, 2013 @ 23:10

My dearly beloved daughter, **the destruction of human life, by the hands of those who do not honour the importance of this Gift from God, is escalating. My Father's rage, because of this abominable sin, has reached such a pitch, that His roars can be heard throughout the Heavens.**

**The Hand of His Anger will cast out this evil**, as He will pluck out those wicked men and destroy them. For every man slaughtered like an animal, My Father will throw the perpetrator into the fires of Hell.

Please know that, as wars escalate, the wicked amongst those dictators will be challenged. **They will be weeded out and they will be dealt the Justice which they will bring down upon themselves.**

Man cannot see what I see. They do not know the extent of evil, which results in the destruction of life, the destruction of the earth and the persecution of men, by their fellow brothers and sisters.

**My Father's intervention has already commenced and His wrath will shake the earth. Enough.** The failure of man to accept the Truth of God's Existence is at the root of this evil. Man plays with life, as if he controls all that is on earth, over which he has no authority. This evil cannot be allowed to continue. It will be dealt with and the fear of God will be felt by those who do not accept His Laws.

Your Jesus

## Mother of God: The remnant army of Christ will Triumph

Thursday, January 31st, 2013 @ 15:30

My beloved children of God, I am your heavenly Mother, the Mother of Mercy, the Mother of Salvation. You are my precious children and I cover you all with my veil of salvation, as your weary souls struggle in pain.

Pray, my children, to my Son, with complete faith and trust in His Mercy. He will never let you down. While you endure pain and sadness, because you know the Truth, and feel wretched, because of the wickedness you see all around you, you must be at peace. For you are surrounded with the Love of God, my Father, and are blessed with the Graces my Son bestows on you and this enriches your souls.

You must not allow fear and worry to distract you from the role, which my Son has carved out for you. **The remnant army of Christ will triumph and bring, in its trail, billions of souls, which it will present before the Throne of God.**

**What a blessing you have been given. Those amongst you, who will lead and help my Son's Crusade Prayers Groups, are saving billions of souls. These prayers are like no other, as they have been given to humanity as a Gift, with special Graces attached to them. Unbeknownst to you, the souls you help to save are thirty fold more, when you say these prayers. They enable you to comfort the Heart of my Son by increasing and strengthening in numbers the souls, which He needs in order to fulfil His Plan of Salvation.**

Thank you for responding to my Son's plea from Heaven. Many Graces have been given to you in the last two weeks. The fruits of these Graces will become clearer to you as you forge ahead on the Path of Truth, towards eternal life.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## God the Father: I will wipe out those Nations who spit in My Face

Friday, February 1st, 2013 @ 16:20

My dearest daughter, how My Heart is breaking at this time, as man, through the wickedness of his sins, have finally tried My patience. My hurt and pain is compounded by My Anger, as I cannot allow the infestation, which has befallen humanity on such a level, to continue.

My Hand of Justice now falls on nations who defy, blatantly, My Laws. The hatred man has for his fellow brothers and sisters is palpable, throughout the earth, and takes many forms. To mortal man My Message is: **“Stop now your evil deeds, or My punishment will wipe out everything you do and you will suffer eternal pain.”**

You do not have the authority to take life, for I Am the Author of Life. Only I give life. It does not come from any other source. Only I can take it away. **When you interfere with My Divine Plan, you will be stopped.** This Plan has been belittled by you, a creature, for whom I have given so much. It has been attacked and torn apart, as if it is of little consequence.

**Your wars will escalate, for I will bring death to your wicked leaders. I will find you, take you, and cast you into the abyss, where the beast will be your eternal companion. You will tear your eyes out in suffering, because of the atrocities you have committed against My children.**

It is for the sins against the innocent, whose lives you have destroyed, that My chastisement will be cast down upon you. No nation will escape this punishment and the level of My punishment will be according to the depths of the sins, to which you have lowered yourselves.

You may think that My chastisement is harsh, but without it, you would destroy each other. **Were I not to intervene, the world would cease to exist;** for you, with the wicked technologies, which you have created, would break it in half.

I will not allow you to do this. My Power is Almighty and **you will now witness My punishments**, as they befall humanity.

Repent. Pray for your fellow sinners, and especially, those who have been infested by the darkness of the evil one. **I will wipe out those nations who spit in My Face and who have lost control. Those who persecute others will suffer the pain which they inflict on others.**

Your Father

God the Most High

The signs I will send will be instantly recognisable

Saturday, February 2nd, 2013 @ 15:30

My dearly beloved daughter, I love you and I Am with you every second in this Holy Work. I Am present, guiding you in every task you undertake, to ensure that My Word is spread to every one of God's children.

Never allow interference, or setbacks, to stop you and delay what is now an urgent Mission to save humanity.

**As My followers gather in Prayer groups, they will also feel My Divine Presence and I will make myself known to them in various ways. The signs I will send will be instantly recognisable.**

I will pour down My Love, My Healing, My Graces and My Blessings. This is an age where nothing is impossible for the good of all, if it is according to the Will of God.

**Now that My Prayer Groups are linking together, My remnant army will blossom and grow. Just as the seeds were planted in just a few hearts, in the beginning, they have grown and multiplied into over 200 countries, many of which are unknown to you My dearest followers.**

Keep building the foundation every step at a time. Every stone overturned is important because, finally, it will create the Stairway to Heaven.

Your Jesus

It won't be long before the final phase of the purification of the human race begins

Sunday, February 3rd, 2013 @ 22:50

My dearly beloved daughter, today is a special day, where My Love for humanity swells like a large ocean, as a last attempt to pour My Graces over their souls.

I tug at the hearts of every man, woman and child, in different ways, so that they are aware of the presence of love and goodwill. Many respond, many do not. Yet, there is a feeling of love, deeply rooted within their hearts, of this Divine Presence of God. **Man is tied to My Sacred Heart, although he may not understand this. My Blood flows, as if through an artery, into the life of each child of God. It is the link, which unites all into one family. This holy family will form the roots of the tree, which will sprout many branches in My New Paradise.**

Many of those, hardened of soul, will soften in time and allow Me to embrace them. I Am preparing all of you for My Great Mercy. Some of those hardened souls will fall away and wither and then they will be swept away without any life remaining. But, most of God's children will know, instinctively, when the time is right. They will know, that they all come from the same family, and accept that they were begot by My Father.

He, the most Loving of all Fathers, is in great pain, at this moment, and He is deeply hurt by the darkness He witnesses in the souls of many of His children. **It won't be long before the final phase of the purification of the human race begins. This will mean the separation of the good from the wicked. How this will break My Father's Heart, but it must be done. It is like as if He is preparing His garden, so that it is healthy and perfect. The weeds must be destroyed or they will spread and infest the healthy crops.**

Be prepared at all times.

Your Jesus

Man must strive, at all times, to be like Me

Monday, February 4th, 2013 @ 22:45

My dearly beloved daughter, as the calamities grow, all around the earth, on a simple level, man must strive, at all times, to be like Me.

In your daily lives, it is important to treat others as I have taught you, during My Time on earth. **You must always think, first, before you take any action, which will affect another person in ways, which could cause conflict.** When you are asked for help, give it. If someone creates a row with you, which you know will cause hurt to others, you must stop this. **How you communicate with others will have a direct effect on your peace of mind.** Treat others unfairly, speak ill of them or try to cheat them, and you will do this unto yourself. For I will Judge you, as you treat others. **Anything good within your hearts can be nurtured to enable you to become a vessel, so you can treat others as I would treat them.** For, every action you take to please Me gives great Glory to God.

**Always seek out the Truth in your daily lives, as it will help you in your struggle against the evil, which you will find yourselves pitted against, during every stage of this journey with Me.**

Your Jesus

## Mother of God: Many will be lonely in their quest to form prayer groups

Tuesday, February 5th, 2013 @ 19:45

**My children, you must seek out the comfort of each other, as you gather, at every corner of the earth, to form My Son's Remnant Army.**

Many will be lonely, in their quest to form prayer groups, and may feel that it is useless, at times. **For each Prayer Group set up, to recite the Crusade Prayers, a special Grace will be given to you by my precious Son.**

**He is present in every group and He will make you aware of this.** You will feel His Love and then you will witness the fruits, as they will pour forth and spread His Most Holy Word.

Children, you are blessed for being given the Gift of humility, because only those of you who accept the Word of my Son, without any doubts, will yield many conversions, because of your Prayer Groups.

**The Holy Spirit is now moving, quickly, amongst you,** dearest children, and it brings me so much joy to see how much He stirs your souls.

You must remain united, my little children, because my Son needs your love and commitment, so that He can save humanity. You will, however, become a target for the evil one who will raise every demon, under his wing, to infiltrate you and cause division. Recognise these attempts, for what they are and trust, completely, in my Son. Call on me, your beloved Mother, to keep your Crusade Prayer Groups united.

### **Crusade Prayer (97) To unite Crusade Prayer Groups**

*O beloved Mother of Salvation, I implore you to unite, through your prayers, all of God's Remnant Army, throughout the world.*

*Cover all Crusade Prayer Groups with the Grace of Salvation, poured out upon us, through the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ.*

*Send your angels to cover each one of us, and especially, those priests who lead the Crusade Prayer Groups.*

*Help us to avoid the distractions, which cause division amongst us, and protect us with your gift of armour, so that we become immune to the attacks, which we will have to endure, because of our love for Jesus Christ, in this Holy Mission to save souls. Amen.*

Go in peace, my beloved children, and know that **God's** Remnant Army, through the Grace of my Son, will help Him to salvage billions of souls.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Mother of God: You must pray for all those in high places, with power over your nations

Wednesday, February 6th, 2013 @ 14:55

My child, you must devote all your prayers, now, for those lost souls who will not acknowledge the Existence of God.

Scattered throughout the world, those poor souls are living through a time when they are tormented with lies. Those lies are planted in their hearts by the deceiver. Without the Light of God in their hearts, they have nothing to look forward to. They do not honour God, so, instead, they try to find a replacement. The replacement usually takes the form of idolatry for other people, or for material things. All that they receive, at the end of their quest for peace, is turmoil and confusion. They will never find peace, without loving God.

My beloved Father, through the Mercy of His Son, Jesus Christ, pours out His Light and Love over such souls. They do not accept these Graces and turn their backs on the only way they have of achieving eternal peace and happiness.

**You must pray for all those in high places, with power over your nations, as they suffer, greatly. They are being targeted daily, by the evil one, so that they can be used as a means to inflict hardships on God's children. Their plan to destroy all traces of God from the lives of the nations they control, is already in place. As they reveal their true intent, they too will become victims, as well as, those souls who will suffer under their regime.**

Here is a Crusade Prayer, which you must recite to enlighten governments, so that the Grace of God can cover world leaders.

### **Crusade Prayer (98) For the Grace of God to cover world leaders**

*O my Blessed Mother of Salvation, please ask your Son to*

*pour out His Graces and Love over those leaders who control the world.*

*Pray that the Light of God will cure them of blindness and unlock their hearts of stone.*

*Stop them from inflicting persecution on innocent people.*

*Please pray that Jesus will guide them, and stop them from preventing the*

*Truth of His Teachings from being spread to nations, throughout the world. Amen.*

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation



## God the Father: Come, follow My Son, along the Path of Truth

Thursday, February 7th, 2013 @ 23:30

My dearest daughter, what does it matter that My children so love the good things I provide on earth?

What does it matter that the beautiful world I Created is so loved and admired by My children?

What does it matter that My children love each other and find joy in others?

These are all Gifts from Me, your beloved Father. You must never fear these wonderful Gifts, nor should you feel guilty when they bring you pleasure.

**The most important Gift, however, I bring you, is My Love for each of you.** This is a unique Love and the love you hold in your hearts, for others, bears only a small resemblance to My Almighty Love.

**It is only when you place your love, for these special Gifts, before your love for God, that you will fail to feel peace.** So, while you will find joy in the Gifts I gave to you, they can only be enjoyed properly when they are combined with a pure love of heart for your Creator.

**My proof to you of My ever embracing Love was when I sent you My only-begotten Son to free you from sin. He was My greatest Gift and, through Him, you will find eternal life in My New Paradise.**

**The Path has been carved out for you and it will be shaped carefully, all the way to the Gates of Paradise, through this final Mission from Heaven.**

Come, follow My Son along the Path of Truth and allow Him to gather you into a cocoon of safety, through His Great Mercy.

I extend My Sacred Arms and embrace you into the Covenant of My Son, as He prepares the final stages of bringing all of My children home to Me.

Your home will be entwined with Mine. Patience, perseverance, suffering, tears and love for My Son, will all be combined, as you walk this tough path towards Me. Only those strong enough will reach the final steps.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

I Am your Teacher, and through Me, you will understand the Mysteries of My Final Divine Plan

Friday, February 8th, 2013 @ 23:45

My dearly beloved daughter, **if people realised the Gift I Am to bestow upon humanity, where I will raise to life the dead and the saints, who will join those of you granted the Gift of Eternal Life in My Kingdom, you would truly understand then this very special blessing.**

To lose a loved one to death, on earth, can be very sorrowful and causes distressing pain. But My Promise to unite you, with those who have died in a state of Grace, as one, will unite all of God's children in a truly glorious way.

**Families will unite.** Loved ones will gather together and this will result in a great celebration. All those blessed to be taken into My New Paradise, which offers eternal life, will be astonished by the magnitude of My Great Gift.

**Prepare for death. Do not fear it.** But, know that Heaven is not easy to enter. Much spiritual preparation is required. When you understand clearly the wonderful life, which awaits you, at My Second Coming, then you will understand what is expected of you.

**You must, not only, follow My instructions at this time, you must take on the responsibility of helping Me to salvage the souls of those who have no interest in Me and who have no desire in saving their souls, redeeming themselves before Me, or receiving the Sacraments.** This is because they have made a conscious decision to keep My Existence separate from their day-to-day lives. I Am something they may be vaguely aware of – some spiritual concept, which they cannot understand. The reason is that they are not interested in making the changes, which are necessary if they are to become worthy of My Kingdom.

**These lost lukewarm souls are My greatest concern, because their numbers are large,** and slowly, they are drifting further and further away from Me. I pine for their souls. The only way I can encourage them is through modern day communications, in order to get their attention. Every stone will be upturned. Everything in My Power will be done to bring them to Me.

**Then, finally, there are the souls – through no fault of their own – who have never heard of Me.** Who never knew about My death on the Cross, or the implications this bears on the future of their existence. I need to show them the Truth. I need to teach them. I need to make My Messages simple. I need to show them the proof of the existence of their souls, and you, My Army, will help Me to do this.

**There will be many tasks required of you in the salvation of all souls, and I, your Jesus, will show you how these are to be brought about. I will instruct you in greater detail and I hope you will respond to My Call, no matter how impossible the task may seem.**

Love Me and trust in Me, for **I Am your Teacher,** and through Me, you will understand the mysteries of My Final Divine Plan. Then all will be done and the world will be ready for My Glorious Return.

Your beloved Teacher

Jesus Christ

## Never forget that you are the writer. I Am the Author

Saturday, February 9th, 2013 @ 15:50

My dearly beloved daughter, as My Messages spread quickly, you, at this time, are the victim of a ferocious attack, by Satan, and his army of demons. They dance around you everywhere, in order to distract you, hurt you and torment you – all with one objective. That is to stop this Work.

I say this to warn you that, the more My Holy Word is heard and the hungrier man becomes to avail of My Graces, the more wretchedness will be brought upon you to bear. Everyone involved with this Mission will now feel the effects of such attacks. This is how you will know that they come from the evil one.

You will be tormented with the temptation to reduce the amount of time you give to Me, through your prayers. You will be interrupted, every second, as you try to complete the tasks required of you to do My Holy Will.

Challenged, at every opportunity, by others, who try to block the publication of My Books, you will become frustrated and unable to take the next step forward. Then, like a powerful kick in the stomach – a true sign of Satanic attack – you will be let down by all those who provide important links in this work. And, just as you think that this Mission is impossible, I will open a door, then another one, and I will continue to lift all barriers, until My Wishes have been adhered to.

**This is a turning point in My Divine Plan of Salvation. From this day forth, My Word will become louder, with few being able to ignore it. Then all nations, in all tongues, will savour the Truth. Some will swallow the Word of God.** Others will spit it out, and then there will be those who will choke on it – so hard have their hearts become.

Every time you feel that this Mission has become impossible to fulfill, know that it is not by your hand that makes My Word heard in all nations, **it is by My Hand, My Voice and My Power, through the Holy Spirit, that this Mission is directed.**

Never forget that **you are the writer. I Am the Author.** My Power surges through you. My Suffering scourges your mind and body. When you feel pain, it is My Pain you feel. When you are tormented, by obstacles, placed before you, by Satan, it is I, Jesus Christ, he taunts. You are simply the vehicle. Never forget that and be pleased that you have been blessed with such a Gift.

By now, you should be well able to hand Me over these problems and keep doing what is required of you, My daughter. **My Plan is to salvage every soul alive in the world today and Satan will fight a terrible war to stop Me.** Anyone, who works with Me, will be a target and only your love for Me and trust in Me will sustain you in these turbulent times.

Your Jesus

## **My Word will spread in Australia and New Zealand**

Sunday, February 10th, 2013 @ 02:18

My beloved disciples, how you bring tears of relief to My Sacred Eyes.

**Your beautiful Nations, full of rich abundant natural resources, are empty of soul.** The Nations of Australia and New Zealand are lush, on the one hand, because of the Gift My Father has bequeathed you, and on the other, they are barren.

**I call on your Nations, now, to help Me to ignite your faith and spread My Holy Word, so that it will nurture the souls of all God's children in your countries.**

**My Word will be spread in Australia, through this, My last, Mission to save souls on earth.**

You, My daughter, will be given the Gift of the Holy Spirit in order to bring Me the souls I crave for. You, My followers, have a heavy load to bear, because the Word of God, is unknown to millions, among your nation. Very few churches, within the Christian community, are used in the way they should be. They are empty shells and I Am displeased at the weak faith, which exists amongst you. You have much to learn and much to gain, when you follow Me – by your own free will – on the Path of Truth.

**My plan to prepare your souls and to request your help to save those souls, who do not believe in God, is great.** My Mission is to call out to atheists and cover them with My Holy Spirit, so that My Voice is heard, quickly. Here is a special Crusade Prayer, for the Salvation of Australia and New Zealand.

### **Crusade Prayer (99) For the Salvation of Australia and New Zealand**

*O God, the Almighty Father, in the Name of Your beloved Son, Jesus Christ, have Mercy on all of your children in Australia and New Zealand.*

*Forgive us our rejection of Your Holy Word.*

*Forgive us the sin of indifference.*

*Rid us of our pagan culture and cover us with the Graces we need to inspire hope, faith, and charity among our brothers and sisters.*

*We beg You for the Gift of Discernment and ask that You grant all of us the Blessings we need to ensure that only the Truth of Your Holy Word can be heard and that all souls are granted the keys to eternal life. Amen.*

**Very soon, My Holy Spirit will devour your souls and you will march forth with a calm confidence, as you declare the Truth to all of those you come into contact with.**

Be thankful for this blessing, which I now cover your Nations with. I love you and I trust you will respond to My Call.

Your Jesus

## Many believe Hell to be, merely, a Place from Folklore

Monday, February 11th, 2013 @ 12:30

My dearly beloved daughter, **My Heart's desire is to save those people, who commit terrible sin, from the torture of Hell.**

**For every mortal sin committed, the pain of fire will tear the soul apart as if it were made of flesh.** The cries of anguish and terror, from such souls, as they are pulled into the depths of Hell, break My Sacred Heart.

My Heart is cut and the terrible pain I feel is because of these poor souls. **Many people alive on earth, at this time, are in terrible danger.** This, because so many believe that mortal sin is merely a minor fault and as a result, justify it. And, then, they continue on a path of self-destruction. Unless they can see what grave errors they are making, they will suffer damnation, where they will burn in agony, for eternity.

**So few people believe in the existence of Hell.** Many believe Hell to be, merely, a place from folklore. So many do not believe that God would allow such a place to exist, and that all sins, no matter how bad, are forgiven. I blame this on the errors made by those sacred servants, who, over the decades, succumbed to the pressures of a secular world. This deception has meant the loss of billions and billions of souls. And, while it is too late for these souls, there is still time for those who are marked with the stain of mortal sin, today, to be salvaged.

**You must pray that these people can be protected from the evil allure of Satan, who rejoices at the prospect of their fate.** My Light will and can only be poured over them when they open their eyes to the truth of sin. Although they torment Me with their wickedness, there is not one among them who does not feel discomfort, or despair, because of their sins. While many know the cause of such unrest, they will do nothing about it, as they continue to condone and justify their sins. Some do this because they are surrounded with the darkness of lies, which are embedded in their culture. Such lies promote the acceptance of sin.

Help Me to save them with this Litany

### **Jesus to Mankind Litany Prayer (5) For the Salvation of Those in Mortal Sin**

"Jesus, save all sinners from the fires of Hell.

Forgive blackened souls.

Help them to see You.

Lift them out of darkness.

Open their eyes.

Open their hearts.

Show them the Truth.

Save them.

Help them to listen.

Rid them of pride, lust and envy.

Protect them from evil.

Hear their pleas for help.

Grasp their hands.

Pull them towards You.

Save them from the deception of Satan. Amen."

**Help them, My followers, by asking Me, daily, to forgive them, for the terrible insults they fling upon Me.**

Your Jesus

This life will, in the blink of an eye, pass into a New Life, a New Renewed Paradise

Tuesday, February 12th, 2013 @ 02:19

My dearly beloved daughter, so many people in the world are unaware of their spirituality. So caught up in matters, concerning their daily lives, their jobs, their role as parents, their struggle to pass exams and to educate themselves, that they forget about their lives after their time on earth comes to an end.

It is only right that they do the best they can, in matters of responsibility, to feed and clothe themselves, but when they neglect their spiritual well-being, they are denying themselves the greatest gifts, which await them.

Many forget that My Father can take life at any time. If souls are not prepared, they will suffer regret and may not enter Heaven at the time when they pass from this life to the next.

**It is difficult for those who lead busy lives to consider what happens when this time, accorded to them by God, comes to an end.** For many they view death as frightening and not something they wish to think about. And so, they reject Me, their Jesus, their path to My Father's Kingdom. **I, Jesus Christ, Am the only way to avail of eternal life, a life unknown to you.**

**I wish to tell you that there is a wonderful life for all of God's children, waiting for them.** This life is important, because it is how you live the life, which is given to you on earth, which will determine your future.

**You must never think of death, as the end. Instead, think of it as the beginning of a new and wonderful life.** The time you spend on earth is a trial. It is a test and in many ways is an exile. Born sinners, you will also die as sinners. But, it will be those sinners who love one another, who treat others with love and respect and who live their lives in My Image, who have much to look forward to.

Because of My great Compassion for all of God's children, I make great exceptions for souls who wander, lost and confused. I pursue souls who do not want anything to do with Me and I stir their hearts, so that they feel compassion for others.

Many do not realise how I work, within their hearts, but I do this to entice them towards Me. For every soul who calls to Me, even if they are unsure of My Existence, I come running. I respond, instantly, and hear all intentions. **I Am a Loving God. I Am not easily roused by anger. I Am Patient. I Am expectant. I Am Loyal. I Am all Merciful. I Am waiting for all souls to recognise My Call, for soon, they will be in little doubt as to Whose Voice they hear, beckoning them to feel God's Love.**

This life will, in the blink of an eye, pass into a new life, a new renewed Paradise. While this time on earth may be full of trials, pressures, stress, ups and downs, it cannot compare with the peace and glory of the life, which awaits all those who love Me.

Your Jesus

**Masonry has infiltrated My Church, on earth, and soon the schism, as foretold, will create division and disquiet amongst My faithful servants**

Wednesday, February 13th, 2013 @ 11:20

**My dearly beloved daughter, there is a rage in Heaven, at this time, as the Crown of Thorns descend to crush My Body, the Catholic Church, on earth.**

**This prophecy given to you, in much detail, over the last two years, has come to pass.** Now, as **My other Revelations will soon be realized**, very few of My sacred servants will be able to ignore My Pleas to the human race, at this ungodly hour in your time.

They, the wicked group have begun their campaign, to rid the earth of the Truth of My Teachings. **My Holy Vicar has been forced into this action** and will suffer greatly as a result. Masonry has infiltrated My Church on earth and soon the schism, as foretold, will create division and disquiet amongst My faithful servants.

Many have no idea as to the deceit with which they are being presented. Nor do they know that **the foundation of My Church, the Catholic Church, has been crushed to dust.** In its place, will rise the abomination and I will intervene and send signs in order to warn every soul of the importance of praying, so that they can discern Truth from fiction.

**It is not the collapse of the Catholic Church, which will soon become evident, which will divide the world. It will be their involvement in the creation of a New World Church, a one-world religion, which will introduce paganism and idolatry.**

**The false prophet has prepared well and his time is coming. In collaboration with the antichrist they will bring the world to its knees.** It won't be to God they will pay homage, it will be to the beast.

I urge all My disciples, My Christian followers, everywhere, to remain calm. Pray for peace and allow Me, your Jesus, to guide you at this time.

**I call on all of My cardinals, My bishops and My sacred servants, to unite your flock and remain loyal to My Teachings.** Pay close attention to what you will be asked to preach for it will change. Your homilies will be devised and written for a secular world and they will have no substance.

**In a bid, to be seen to modernise the Catholic Church, this is what will be presented to you -the promotion of all-inclusive congregations – all religions rolled into one, so-called Christian Unified Church.** All the outward signs may, at first, seem the same, but that is what you are meant to see. Slowly **you will no longer recognise My Holy Scripture**, as new words, phrases and new formats to the presentation of the Sacraments will be placed before you.

There will be a panic amongst those true loyal conservative priests who will be alarmed at the new modern format the Church will embrace when they will re-launch a new type of modern alternative Church.

**It will be through the network of masonry, which is infiltrated in every corner of the Catholic Church, governments and the media, that this abomination will be presented as a great innovation.**

**This is the beginning of the end.** My Presence will be discreetly banished for the new ceremony of the Masses.

**All the pomp and ceremony will mask an empty tabernacle**, for My Divine Presence, will no longer be permitted, by My Father.

**You must remain united and, if you are Catholic, continue to attend daily Masses and Holy Communion.** For all Christians you must know that, you too, will be lured into the New World Religion, plotted by nations who are in league with the traitors of My Catholic Church. They wish to create a secular, humanistic, façade – a façade, which masks the evil it will promote, subtly.

**The battle has begun, but you, My beloved followers, are stronger than you think.** I Am here always. I have prepared you well. You must, to survive, say this Crusade Prayer.

#### **Crusade of Prayer (100) For the survival of Christianity**

*O dear Jesus, we beg You for the skills to survive the trials we now face, as the last True Pope finishes his Mission for You.*

*Help us to sustain the terrible abuse we will now have to face because of the collapse of the Church, which we once knew.*

*Never let us deviate from the Truth of Your Divine Word.*

*Help us to remain silent when the attacks are placed upon our shoulders to entice us to turn our backs on You and the Sacraments you gave the world.*

*Cover Your Army with the powerful Love we need, like a shield, to protect us against the false prophet and the antichrist.*

*Help Your Church on earth to spread and multiply, so that they can adhere to the Truth and help you lead our brothers and sisters on the Path of Truth to prepare ourselves, adequately, for Your Second Coming. Amen.*

Do not fret, My followers. Everything is in My Sacred Hands. Be patient. Do not justify any of your actions, in My Name, for when you do this, you defend My Word, when all you need to do is to proclaim My Word.

Your Jesus



## Virgin Mary: The Arrogance and Pride of Humanity is Insulting to the Presence of God

Wednesday, February 13th, 2013 @ 20:10

My Holy Mantle covers all those of you who call on me, your Heavenly Mother, during these times of Chastisement. **As the Anger of my Eternal Father increases, you, my dear children, must pray hard to dilute the suffering, which will surge, like a flood, over the earth.**

You must keep focused on what my Son tells you and remain united in prayer, so that sin can be forgiven. **The hedonistic cloud, which hangs over the western part of the world, which has shunned my Son, thickens every day.**

The arrogance and pride of humanity is insulting to the Presence of God. **Their empty souls are like empty vessels, and they are filled with worthless riches, which are created by the hand of man.** No room do they have in their greedy hearts for True Love, the Love of God. **Without the Love of God, they are unable to love anyone, other than themselves.** This means that humanity suffers, more than they should, because love is not shared.

If you only care for yourself, you cannot give comfort, or ease the suffering of those who are reliant on others.

Wake up, children. Only by opening your hearts to the Truth will you be able to win over the Mercy of my beloved Son.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

This is the final battle. My Vicar has fallen. My Church will fall, but soon it will rise again

Thursday, February 14th, 2013 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **the battle has finally entered its last stage between My Father's Kingdom and the realm of Satan.**

How the evil one fools My Father's children, including those who follow the Truth of My Teachings. **Nothing is as it seems.** The power of Masonry has increased and they infest, not only the political world, but, the House of God, My Body on earth.

**The Catholic Church is despised, more than any other Church on earth, which proclaims My Holy Word.** This is because it has been guided by Me and has adhered to My instructions, given to humanity, since I declared that My Apostle Peter was to establish My Church on earth.

My Church on earth has been the focus of the evil one, who has, throughout the centuries, divided My Church and scourged all those who practice My Most Holy Sacraments.

Not once did he, the evil one, relent in his plan to persecute My Church. **Cunning, deceitful, arrogant, boastful and full of self-importance, he, the deceiver, believes his power is almighty.** He targets, always, those who have been accorded the responsibility to lead God's children to eternal life.

**My Catholic Church has, for some time, suffered terribly, by the hand of Satan.** Not once, have they been left to do their holy duty to Me, in peace. **Then to ensure that he, the evil one, could cause even more harm, he infiltrated those sacred servants of mine by sending his own servants to mix amongst them. It was then that the abomination of evil entered My Church.**

When sin was committed by those appointed to nurture souls, it was I, Jesus Christ, Who was accused and put into the dock.

**The biggest deceit of all was when the evil one convinced man that it was I, Jesus, Head of the Church on earth, Who betrayed humanity.** Humanity was born with sin. Man will sin, until the time of My Second Coming. To discard Me, as the Saviour of the World, because of the sins of man, including those whose responsibility was for souls who have been led astray, will be your downfall.

Instead of the Truth, you will allow the lies of the beast to corrupt your hearts. **You are now under the control of evil in My Church and many will fall prey to the lies, which will now be presented to you, as the Truth.**

**The Truth of My Teachings will soon be declared as irrelevant and untrue. My Father's Rage at this infestation in My Church, on earth, will soon be felt amongst his servants, in My Church in Rome. This is the final battle. My Vicar has fallen. My Church will fall, but soon it will rise again.**

Your Jesus

Marriage is not acceptable before My Altar if it is between two people of the same sex

Friday, February 15th, 2013 @ 22:10

My dearly beloved daughter, **this Mission must move on, now, to entice and embrace those who do not believe in My Teachings and those who consider themselves to be Christians, but who only acknowledge Me in little ways.**

Their indifference is hurtful. Their interpretation of My Teachings, which have then been twisted to fit into their secular lifestyles, is the worst form of betrayal of Me, their Jesus.

Young, middle-aged and the aged, all so-called followers of Christianity, offend Me with their own watered-down version, which they believe to be acceptable to God. They have been creating a new doctrine, of their own making, which suits their lifestyles. Then, they believe that they can still please God and that their doctrine is acceptable to Him.

Know that only the Truth is acceptable to God. Attempts to appease Him will fall on deaf ears. **God will never accept lies. Nothing, no matter how well it has been dressed-up and couched in beautiful language, which promotes new concepts in Christianity, and the acceptance and tolerance of sin, will be accepted in the Eyes of the All-Seeing God. He will never accept new laws, which belittle the Sacraments, passed down by Me, Jesus Christ, the Saviour of the World.**

I saved you to help you become free from the grip that Satan holds over the hearts of man. I gave up My Life, willingly, to save you and free you from the chains, to which you were bound, by Satan and the fires of Hell. This meant that Hell no longer had power over you, as you were given the freedom to choose life in My Kingdom, or death in the abyss of Hell.

**But, what does man do in today's world to repay Me for this extraordinary Gift? They try to justify sin in My Eyes. They present offensive sins before Me and plead with Me to accept lies and untruths. Worse still, they want to adapt My Holy Sacraments in various ways to suit their needs and then present Me with an abomination. Marriage is not acceptable before My Altar if it is between two people of the same sex. Yet, they do this and insult Me. They beg Me to accept sin, by justifying offenses against the Commandments of My Father. They try to convince themselves that this is acceptable, before God, when this could never be.**

**All the Laws of God are made in Heaven. Sin is a sin, in the Eyes of God, and can never be justified by human interpretation.**

It is the deluded mindset of these modern Christian advocates, who strive, at every turn, to change and adapt the Teachings of Christianity, which is damaging My Church. It causes terrible confusion.

They make a mockery of God and My death on the Cross.

**This is how Christians revert to paganism and the switch can be rapid. False gods, false temples, false religions, all have one thing in common. Their followers honour a god, which is created by the hands of man. Such religions are insulting to God and in one church, the masonic temples, they pay homage, not to God at all, but to the beast.**

This is the price of the freedom, given to the world, by My death on the Cross. This is why the world needs to accept the Truth and not fall prey to the deceit, which will be planted, amongst you, by the beast as time goes on.

Your Jesus

## The false prophet will now take over the Seat in Rome

Sunday, February 17th, 2013 @ 19:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **the schism within the Catholic Church, as foretold, will now be witnessed, for all the world to see. The departure of My dearly beloved Holy Vicar, Pope Benedict XVI, marks the beginning of the end. I have, through you, My chosen prophet, over the last two years, tried to prepare My Church on earth for this sad event.**

**The Masonic elite have grasped control over My Church and they will wield the most wicked deceit upon Catholics. The Keys of Rome are now within My Hands having been passed over to Me by My Father.** I will direct all of My followers so that the Truth can be sustained and that My Holy Word remains intact.

The false prophet will now take over the Seat in Rome and My Word, just as it was in My Time on earth, will be treated as heresy.

Make no mistake, for as the deceit is presented to the world, as if the new reign represents the Truth, you, My daughter, will suffer terribly in My Holy Name just as the prophets, which came before you.

**My followers must remain calm and pray for the salvation of all of My most sacred servants who will be caught up in this abomination.** I call on them to respond as follows.

**Continue to follow My Teachings. Never waive from the Word of God. Remain loyal to your sacred duties and administer the Holy Sacraments as you have been instructed by Me.**

**The Teachings of the Catholic Church, based on its formation by My Apostle Peter, remain infallible.** Now this will change once the foundation is rocked by the changes to come.

Shortly, you will no longer recognise My Church and you will feel very uncomfortable when you witness how My Holy Word will be tampered with.

Your Jesus

They will bring God's children under the rule of the little horn, who will sit in pompous splendour in the Seat of Peter

Monday, February 18th, 2013 @ 18:00

**My dearly beloved daughter, as the changes within My Church on earth intensify, so also will the voices of the false prophets rise, in unison, to endorse the abomination in My Church.** As I reveal to you, the true end time prophet, the Truth – most of which is already known – lies will be spread to confuse all those who follow Me.

**For every instruction I give to you, for the world, the exact opposite will be declared from the mouths of the false prophets.** They will declare words of comfort to My followers who will find the Truth too awful to bear. **Through their wicked lies they will bring God's children under the rule of the little horn, who will sit in pompous splendour in the Seat of Peter.**

**When I told you of the great division in My Church, I did not tell you how this would happen. So hear Me now. Just as the priests during My time on earth rejected My Holy Word, so too will the priests just before My Second Coming reject Me. Not only will they reject My Word, given to you, My daughter, but they will accept the changes, which will be forced upon them. Their sacred gifts will be rendered impotent, as soon as, they accept the blasphemies and the new rules presented to them.**

My faithful followers will also be divided in their loyalty to My Church on earth. All you must do is to follow My Teachings given to you in My Father's Book. **There is no need to run anywhere, as I Am present amongst you.**

**You know the Truth. It has been fed to you, as Christians. So when you see that God's Commandments and My Teachings are being re-written, and My Holy Sacraments changed, then you must turn your backs.** Do not allow lies to frighten you, rather be frightened for those who accept these new evil acts and laws, purported to be from Me and who fail to understand the Truth.

Your Jesus

They will say that he was guilty of a crime of which he is totally innocent

Tuesday, February 19th, 2013 @ 14:30

My dearly beloved daughter, **please inform My disciples that My Reign is near.**

**They must not fret, because although the Crown of Thorns has descended on My Vicar, appointed by Me, Jesus Christ, to rule over My Holy Catholic and Apostolic Church, has been viciously ousted – I now come, at last, to bring you peace.**

**The next year will be very cruel and very distressing for you, My beloved disciples, and My last True Pope. He, who was maliciously and deliberately plotted against, has been treated just as I, Jesus Christ, was beaten and scourged. They will now try to kill him, just as they killed Me.** They will say that he was guilty of a crime of which he is totally innocent.

I, your beloved Saviour will save you all from the wickedness, which will be perceived by many to have come from Me, by the Hand of My Command.

**I instruct My Church as before, but only through the Power of the Holy Spirit. The Keys of Rome are under the command of My beloved Father.** I, Jesus Christ, am ready to descend again at My Second Coming and I wish to make it known that you, my disciples, will suffer just as my own disciples did during My time on earth. You, My beloved, are with Me, locked within My Sacred Heart, so that you can unite with Me in sorrow. **I cry tears for My innocent, beloved last Pope on earth, Benedict XVI, chosen by Me to lead My Church during the last days.**

**It will take tremendous courage, for those willing victims, who will continue to declare My Holy Word, as they will be full of terrible doubts.** They know, within their hearts, that I Am speaking to them now and yet they will be assailed with doubts, which will be caused by those who will refuse to accept My Messages to humanity and who are yet devoted to Me, also.

I now bequeath this Special short Crusade Prayer. It is a Miracle Prayer to enable all those who recite it to feel My Presence in their souls. It will also help them to see the Truth, which I promised them, and which will always be given to them during the end times.

#### **Crusade of Prayer (101) Miracle Prayer to feel the Presence of Jesus**

*“O dear Almighty Father, Creator of all that Is and will Be, help all of us who can recognise the Presence of Your beloved Son in the Church today, to become very strong.*

*Help me to overcome my fear, my loneliness and the rejection I suffer from my loved ones, as I follow Your Son, Jesus Christ, my Saviour.*

*Please protect my loved ones from falling into the trap of believing in lies, which have been devised by Satan to destroy, divide and cause havoc amongst all God’s children.*

*Please help all those who follow the abomination in Your Church to be saved from the eternal fires of Hell. Amen.”*

My beloved followers, you know Me by now. **What you will see now, within the shell that was once My Church on earth, will make you nauseous. You will cry and cry until you feel nothing. And then when you call to Me and say:**

**“Jesus, save me from the lies of Satan, so that I can discern the Truth of Your remnant Church.”** I will reassure you with this. I will fill you with the Holy Spirit. I will fill you with the tears of sorrow and then I will replace these tears with My Strength. Then you won’t care, for **I will take over and guide you every step of the way.**

You will be inspired when you are being jeered at. You will be full of My Spirit of Love when they laugh at you, for believing in My Holy Doctrine. Then you will lose all fear and this will be replaced with such a powerful feeling of My Love for you, that only then, will you feel total relief and peace.

Your Jesus

This Great Illumination of Conscience will take place after My Holy Vicar has left Rome

Wednesday, February 20th, 2013 @ 19:30

My dearly beloved daughter, while it may seem unfair that God's children have to suffer under the reign of the false prophet and the antichrist, know this. **All souls in the world have to endure the pain of rejection and the suffering, which I endured, in some measure, in order to be purified.**

**I, through My Great Mercy, will ensure that this purification takes place quickly.** Then, My followers will expand in numbers, in readiness for My Second Coming. **My Father will watch over all the trials, which will be felt by all of His children, with great tenderness of Heart. He will intervene when the evil acts of persecution, inflicted on Christians, exceed what is permitted and He will destroy such wicked men.**

**You must await now My Divine Act of Mercy, for it will weed out the good from the wicked.** This great Illumination of Conscience will take place after My Holy Vicar has left Rome.

**Prepare to salvage your souls.** Those stubborn souls amongst, you will be given a very short time to bend on your knees, in humility, to ask for My Mercy. **And then the trumpets will peel out, and the prophecies, leading up to the end will be revealed, as foretold.**

Your Jesus

You are living in the time when many of God's children have become pagans

Friday, February 22nd, 2013 @ 23:00

My dearly beloved daughter, you are living in the time when many of God's children have become pagans. **Even those born as Jews and Christians have now resorted to different kinds of idolatry, as foretold.**

How it offends Me to witness the respect, which God's children hold in their hearts for self-gratification and a belief in false gods, which exist only in their minds.

**The surges of new age spiritualism and a passion for all things, which relate to the calming of the mind, amount to one thing. These people are in darkness because they refuse to acknowledge Me, Jesus Christ.** By blocking out the Light of God, deliberately, they leave themselves open to the darkness of the spirit of evil. Satan and his demons prey on such souls and cause, within them, a terrible stark emptiness, which **no matter what new age spiritual remedies they seek, they will never find comfort, for this is not the natural habitat into which they were born.**

**The paganism which has gripped humanity at this time is at its highest since before the time I, Jesus Christ, was born on earth.** Although the world was given the Truth of the Existence of God, and even though I, through My death on the Cross, saved them from damnation, they still turn their backs.

**Self-obsession, adulation and a love of worldly excesses, is the scourge of mankind and it comes from a desperate sense of unease, disquiet and barrenness. Idolatry – a love of famous people, false gods and the display of pagan objects – bring a cloud of darkness upon all those who are passionate about such pursuits.** Christians suffer ridicule by the hands of such people, but through their suffering and prayers, they can help to save their fellow human beings from the fires of Hell.

**When you flirt with these false idols, you play with the demons from Hell, sent to drag you into the abyss for eternity.** Never believe that such pagan practices are harmless, because they are not. When you spend your time and your mind in such distractions you shut yourself away from God and eternal life.

**Wake up to the Truth. I Am the Truth.** There is no other way to eternal happiness, only through I, Jesus Christ, the Son of Man. I come now to reveal the Truth, so that I can save you again and bring you eternal life by helping you to salvage your souls.

Your Jesus



Yes, My Word is for all, but there is a huge responsibility involved in the promotion of My Messages

Saturday, February 23rd, 2013 @ 11:50

My dearly beloved daughter, **I give the world the Book of Truth for every soul, in every nation. It is a Gift for humanity, but know this.**

**I give you, My daughter, the sole authority to decide how it is to be translated, distributed and published to protect this Work. Everything regarding the publication of these Messages can only be done under your personal approval.** This is My desire and any man who does not obey My instructions to you, and publishes My Messages for profit does not have My Blessing.

**Yes, My Word is for all, but there is a huge responsibility involved in the promotion of My Messages and how the Book of Truth is published. Donations are not required, as the proceeds from the books must be used to fund the production of other books and the costs of publishing in all tongues.**

You, My daughter, will be constantly attacked for obeying Me in this matter. You will be accused of trying to profit from this Work, and yet you will know that this is untrue and not possible.

Those who will attack you most, in this matter, will be those who want to gain or profit in some way from My Word and they will become angry when you will not allow them to control this Work.

**I, therefore, declare that no one has been given the authority for spreading My Holy Word in book form – only you, My daughter.** You may, however, give permission, under My Guidance, to those who ask to help you through websites and printed documents. But they may do this only when they seek and receive permission by you to do so.

**My Word is Sacred and all respect must be shown for My desires and instructions to humanity.** You, My followers, must do as My prophet Maria asks of you and respect her wishes in relation to the publication of My Messages. Attack her, because of this Work, and you offend Me, your Jesus.

You will, My followers, be required to do My Holy Will at all times, no matter what the situation is. **I guide My daughter Maria. She has been chosen as the end time prophet. I speak through her. Her voice becomes Mine. Her sorrow and pain are Mine. Her love for others is My Love. Her joy comes from My Sacred Heart. Her hand is being guided by Mine. Her understanding as to how I wish My Word to be heard comes from Me.**

My daughter has been given these Gifts from Heaven for a reason. **Listen to what she tells you, for you can be sure that it will have come from Me.**

Your Jesus

The biggest mistake you can make is to assume that only hardened sinners are cast into the fires of Hell

Sunday, February 24th, 2013 @ 22:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **when the world experiences The Warning it will divide into two parts.**

**The first part will consist of those who have accepted the Confession, and whose souls have been engulfed with the Holy Spirit.** From that day on, their conversion will be complete, and because of this, they will suffer by the hands of those who reject My Hand of Mercy.

**The second part will be made up of those hardened souls whose loyalty is to the beast and who have pledged their hearts and souls to Satan, deliberately and in the full knowledge as to what they are doing.** For they believe in the so-called paradise he has promised them, which of course does not exist. Their destiny is eternal suffering in the fires of Hell.

**There are also those souls who do not believe in God or Me, their Saviour, Jesus Christ. My Mercy will not be accepted by many of them. They will not care about the state of their souls because they believe that it does not matter. These are the atheists** – many of whom are good people at heart, but who believe that they control their own lives and that their pursuit of worldly delights will sustain them in this life; that this will be sufficient to bring them peace and satisfaction, which of course, cannot be, for it is impossible until sin is eradicated.

Their stubbornness means that, unless they change and accept Me, Jesus Christ, they cannot go to My Father. They cannot be given access to the Paradise He has created for all His children.

**The biggest mistake you can make is to assume that only hardened sinners are cast into the fires of Hell.** Sadly all those who reject God, cannot be near God, nor can they be forced to accept Him. Their free will is the great Gift given to them by God. It cannot be taken away from them through force of any kind. **It will be by their own free will, which will dictate their fate.** They will either choose My Hand and enter Paradise, or accept the lies planted in their minds by Satan, which will seal their destiny.

Your Jesus

He will be a very close ally of the false prophet and is under no illusion as to who he is – the son of Satan

Monday, February 25th, 2013 @ 23:00

**My dearly beloved daughter, the times ahead will shake the world from its slumber, irrespective as to what religion, if any, people follow, for the voice of the little horn will command attention from all over the world. Seated in the Chair of Peter, this imposter will shout aloud and proudly proclaim his solution to unite all churches as one.** Hailed as a modern innovator, he will be applauded by the secular world because he will condone sin.

**He will bring in new laws, which will, not only contradict the Teachings of the Catholic Church, but which will go against all Christian laws.** The priests who oppose these Messages will be forced to reconsider them when the awful truth is revealed. The Truth of My Word, given to you, My daughter, will slowly dawn on them at last. **How they will weep in sorrow when they realise that it is I, Jesus Christ, Who – with the Blessing of My Father – reveals to you the end time prophecies in every detail.**

Then they will devour every Word from My Sacred Lips as I reveal more events to come, in order to prepare humanity. It is essential that man listens and responds to My Call, so that I can save everyone from the grasp of the beast.

**The false prophet, while busy with his lofty ambitions to impress the world's Catholics, will be pushed to one side, for a while, because the antichrist will now enter the world stage, as foretold.** When you hear the media reports of the new, promising, skilled, peace negotiator, you will know who he is. He will be a very close ally of the false prophet and is under no illusion as to who he is – the son of Satan.

**Remember that no matter how frightening this may be, that I, Jesus Christ, Am King. No man, no enemy, has more power than God.** But the battle for souls must be fought, as foretold. **By spreading My Word, My Messages and My Prayers, you will help Me to save the souls I need, so that My New Paradise can be filled with all of God's children.**

Always trust in Me, your Jesus, as I will guide and protect you during this abomination on earth. I promise the period will be short.

Your Jesus

One of the other political leaders, about whom I spoke some time ago, will soon be assassinated

Tuesday, February 26th, 2013 @ 22:00

My dearly beloved daughter, one of the other political leaders, about whom I spoke some time ago, will soon be assassinated.

I wish you to reveal, to all, who this person is, afterwards, through the proof given to you and others, so that more will accept the Truth of the Messages. **This poor soul escaped death, some time ago, but his new popularity will place him in danger. He is an enemy of the masonic forces and they will not tolerate his leadership for long.**

**When you, My followers, see the prophecies given to a chosen soul take place, you will know that they speak the Truth and that they have been given this from Heaven,** for they would be incapable of making it up.

**It is My desire to prove to those who scorn My Messages, that it is I, your beloved Jesus Christ, Who speaks to the world through this prophet.** While it brings Me great joy to see how much you love Me and follow the prayers handed to you from Heaven, it is the skeptics I need to embrace.

**Very soon a division will occur in Europe, all of which is connected to the EU and the country in which the Chair of Peter is located. This will result in a war, which will be a different kind of war to other wars.** But it will be vicious. **People will rise against each other in Germany, Italy and France.** You must pray that My followers remain strong and ensure that Jesus to Mankind Prayer Groups are set up quickly in these countries.

The time has come for Me, Jesus Christ, the Lamb of God, to reveal more information contained in the Seals. I will do this carefully, as you must be prepared both spiritually and physically. **As a God of Justice, I will ensure that I will guide you all and bless you with My Strength as each layer unfolds one at a time.**

Your beloved Jesus

My Holy Eucharist must still be received by you. You must not stop your daily Sacrifice, as it will not be you who will be forced to make this decision

Wednesday, February 27th, 2013 @ 15:30

My dearly beloved daughter, **the daily Masses will continue for some time and I urge all My followers to continue to attend them, as before.**

**My Holy Eucharist must still be received by you.** You must not stop your daily Sacrifice, as it will not be you who will be forced to make this decision. **It will be declared to become a different kind of sacrifice to God and you will know, instantly, when it will happen, for the practice of the Holy Mass will be stopped by the false prophet. In the place of the Holy Mass will be a one-world pagan ritual and you, My beloved followers, blessed with the Gift of the Holy Spirit will recognize it, for what it will be.**

**You must never ever abandon the Church I gave to the world,** which is based upon My Teachings, and the Sacrifice of My death on the Cross, presented to you with the most Sacred Gifts.

You, My beloved followers, are My Church. **My beloved priests and clergy, blessed with the Gift of the Holy Spirit, will never forsake Me. Nor, will they forsake you. And so, My Church will live on, as it can never die. The Church is My Body on earth, and therefore, can never be destroyed. Yet it will be crushed, tormented and discarded and then left in the wilderness to die. While every attempt to destroy every last morsel of life will be made by My enemies, My Church will rise again. But remember, it will never die, although it might appear this way.**

**My Church on earth will be reduced in size and will become, through no fault of its own, the remnant army.**

My True Vicar, discarded, will fight to lead God's children to the best of his ability. It will be **I, Jesus Christ, who will guide you, lift you and deliver you from the evil, which will be forced upon you; an evil, which will come to an abrupt and terrible end, for all those who side with the antichrist and his slaves.**

Your Jesus

It will only be the brave and courageous amongst you, who love Me the most, who will lead My army towards salvation

Thursday, February 28th, 2013 @ 23:50

**My dearly beloved daughter, these days, almost upon you, bring with them a terrible darkness and despair, the likes of which has never been witnessed in your lifetimes.**

This darkness will be of the spirit and will be caused by the emptiness of those souls who follow the antichrist and the false prophet. **The pain of the spirit, which they will inflict on Christians, who will refuse to listen to heresy, will be difficult to endure.**

I only tell you this, so you will know in your hearts, that the pain of rejection you feel will be because you, by upholding My Holy Word, will suffer in My Name.

**You must never question the huge demands, which will be made upon you, or lose confidence, for it is I, your King, who has the Power to ensure that you can bear this.** Nor, must you ever doubt that this Remnant Army, of which you will now become part of in order to remain true to Me, Jesus Christ, has been foretold.

**Do not listen to those who will try to tell you that you must not believe in these, My Holy Messages for the world, for they are being deceived.** You must pray for those who will not have the strength or the Spirit of discernment and who will choose the wrong fork in the road. Many who will follow the false prophet, will try to drag you down the same road.

**Brother will fight brother and sister, father against son, mother against daughter – all in their quest to follow the Truth, but so many will fail to see the errors of the teachings of the false prophet and will be lost to Me.**

It will only be the brave and courageous amongst you, who love Me the most, who will lead My army towards salvation. They will bring with them billions of souls, under My Guidance, to safety. This is why you must never give up.

Your Jesus

I ask all of My sacred servants to call on Me, their beloved Jesus, that I can cover them with My Precious Blood

Thursday, February 28th, 2013 @ 23:55

My dearly beloved daughter, **I have sent My Holy Spirit to cover all of God's children at this time in an effort to lift the darkness of evil in the world.**

**You must pray hard for all of My sacred servants at this time in the terrible state of confusion in which they find themselves. So sorrowful will they be, in the next few weeks because of the demise of My Holy Vicar, that they will not know where to turn.**

**I ask all of My sacred servants to call on Me, their beloved Jesus, that I can cover them with My Precious Blood. I will give them the Graces, which they will need to discern the Truth of My Teaching. Then they will recognize the deceit, which is to be presented to them.**

They must never doubt Me. They must place all their trust in Me. They must never forsake My Name and they must keep alert at all times.

**Tell them that I love them tenderly and that they will be given special Gifts from Heaven. These Gifts will bring them peace, hope and courage, in the turbulent times, which lie ahead within My Holy Church on earth.**

Your Jesus

**My Church on earth is under attack and this means that My Body will be Crucified again, as foretold**

Sunday, March 3rd, 2013 @ 11:45

**My dearly beloved daughter, fear not the attacks, which are being mounted against you, for I Am with you every second to make you stronger. It saddens Me to tell you that you will suffer much verbal abuse, because of the timing of this, My Plan of Salvation.**

**For this is the time in which, not only will fervent Catholics be tested in their faith and their allegiance to Me, it will also be the greatest trial for all Christians in every part of the world.**

**To those who accuse you of heresy, I say this. I, Jesus Christ, would never lie, for I Am the Truth. I could never deceive you, for that would not be possible. Remember, it is My Body, which is the Church. My Church on earth is under attack and this means that My Body will be Crucified again, as foretold. By this, I mean, that My Body will no longer be Present, the minute the Holy Eucharist is discarded by ministers in the Holy See of Rome. This will become a reality and you must turn your back.**

I ask you to pray for all of God's children – all My sacred servants, including the misguided false prophets. However, **I will never ask you to pray for the antichrist, for that is not possible.**

**Wake up, all of you, and listen to what I must tell you. You must not panic, despair or lose hope, for this abomination will be the final torment, which all God's children will have to witness and endure before I come again.**

**That will be the day of Great Glory, Great Joy and My Coming will bring to an end the evil, which blights the earth.**

**Instead of fear, be joyful. You must look forward to My Second Coming, because I bring with Me, the New Paradise, promised to you.**

When you carry My Cross it will always be difficult. The times in which you live now, bring with them a form of crucifixion, which most Christians will find very difficult to endure – so great will their pain be.

**Those poor souls, who do not believe that I speak the Truth, through these Messages, must ask themselves this. Do you believe in the Holy Bible and the prophecies declared within its covers? Do you believe in the antichrist and the revelations about the false imposter who will take the Seat of Peter through devious means? If you do, then accept that this is the time for these events to unravel before your eyes. It is not for the future – it is now taking place. Accept this with courage and come to Me with complete trust, for I love you. I need you to keep your eyes wide open. You must not shy away from the Truth.**

**The abomination has now begun. When you refuse My Cup, you prevent Me from salvaging the souls I need to complete the Covenant promised to My Father.**

I bless you. I long for your hearts to open, so that I can take you into My Glorious Kingdom.

Your Jesus



The signs will be given to all of you and miracles will take place

Tuesday, March 5th, 2013 @ 15:30

My dearly beloved daughter, let no man fail to recognise the changes, which will erupt throughout the world, for everything foretold in the Book of Revelation will take place. Many of these events will differ from the usual human interpretation of the secrets revealed to John the Evangelist. Yet they will make sense when you see them for what they are.

The elaborate, but carefully, sophisticated, plan by the antichrist has been cleverly couched with many people, including world renowned politicians, failing to spot this evil plan up to now.

**Many centres have been set up in various nations where they plan the take-over of many countries.** Their activities have, however, been curtailed because of the prayers of chosen souls and those of you who recite My Crusade Prayers.

**Your prayers will always be heard in Heaven, so you must continue to pray fervently to mitigate the evil actions of the beast who will never win this battle for souls as his days are short.**

My desire is not to frighten you but to prepare you. **I now bequeath special powers and graces to all of you who adhere to My wishes to recite the Crusade Prayers.** The signs will be given to all of you and miracles will take place.

My Power will surge through your veins as I carry you on My Path to salvage humanity.

Your Jesus

## Many of you will reject this Call from Heaven because of fear

Wednesday, March 6th, 2013 @ 09:45

My dearly beloved daughter, I call to all those in the world who believe in Me, Jesus Christ, to listen.

**So many of you will find it difficult to accept the suffering you will have to face in My Name.** Up to now, your suffering has been limited to the sorrow you have felt in your souls for the sins of man and for the Sacrifice I made to save humanity from its wickedness. Now, you will be ridiculed for your Faith and made to feel ashamed when you uphold My Teachings and the Laws of God.

**Many of you will reject this Call from Heaven because of fear.** To accept that I now communicate with the world, to prepare it for My Second Coming, is not something people can accept easily. For who is My prophet? And who are those who came before her in My Name? How do you know she speaks the Truth with so many false prophets and imposters who confuse you? Never has there been a prophet, sent from Heaven, who has not suffered ridicule, abuse, torment and cruelty. Not one. Many were murdered. **You can be assured that when the fruits of My Work, given to such prophets, result in prayer and conversion, that they have been sent by God, into the world, to prepare His children, so that they will come back to Him.**

Be aware that My true prophets will withstand the test of time and for those who ignore the Messages they bring to the human race, there will be screaming and gnashing of teeth. **When you attack My Holy Word, given to a true prophet, you interfere with the Will of God.** You may feel no shame now. **You may believe you are defending My Word when you attack My prophets, but in time the damage you do to this, My last Mission on earth, when revealed to you, will bring you terrible fear and sorrow.**

If you love Me, you must keep your eyes open and read carefully My instructions. If you fail to heed My warnings, given to you because of God's Love, you will reject the Truth. The Truth can only save you. The Truth is the oxygen needed to sustain the life of your soul. Without the Truth you will not see Me clearly, nor will you be able to make the right choices. Remember I Am the Truth. Without Me, you have no life.

Your Jesus

## Prayer will, and can, save humanity

Thursday, March 7th, 2013 @ 11:05

My dearly beloved daughter, it is important that My disciples on earth understand how prayer will, and can, save humanity. **The power of prayer and, especially, the recital of the Holy Rosary, which renders the beast impotent, cannot be underestimated.** To save more souls you must also recite the Divine Mercy Chaplet.

Choose the Crusade Prayers I give you and say them, so that you can focus on different requests during each prayer group. If, for example, you are praying the Crusade Prayer for the Grace of Immunity do this in a way, so that the prayer group, that day, can concentrate on a selection of Crusade Prayers, which calls on God's protection for souls. Then on another day, focus on a selection of prayers, which are given to you for the protection of priests and clergy.

**These Crusade Prayer groups, when formed all over the world, will become the armour necessary to defeat the enemy in more ways than you can believe possible.**

**I will continue to give you the Gifts of new prayers, which bring with them special miracles.** Without such intervention I could not save the souls I so desire.

Go and plan your Crusade Prayer meetings based on the format given to you, but break them into parts, so that you can focus on special intentions. There is no need to recite all prayers together, although I urge that you do recite as many as possible during any one week.

You bring Me such joy and comfort, My precious followers. **I grant you My blessings of strength and courage as you continue your quest to save souls. I love you.**

Your Jesus

He has been sent to dismantle My Church and tear it up into little pieces

Friday, March 8th, 2013 @ 14:05

My dearly beloved daughter, **Satan is in a rage against My Church on earth and his infestation continues to spread within its walls.**

**The cunning imposter, who has lain in waiting in the wings, patiently, will soon declare his reign over My poor unsuspecting sacred servants.** The pain he will inflict is too hard for Me to bear, and yet, his reign will culminate in the final purging of evil from within the core of My Church.

He has carefully manipulated his position and soon his pompous demeanor will be seen amidst his splendid court. His pride, arrogance and self-obsession will be carefully hidden from the world in the beginning. To the outside world, a sigh of relief will be heard as the trumpets peal out to announce his term as head of My Church.

My Body is My Church, but it will not be to Me, Jesus Christ, he will pledge his loyalty, for he does not possess any love for Me. **His loyalty is to the beast and how he will laugh and sneer at My sacred servants who will support him.**

He who dares to sit in My Temple, and who has been sent by the evil one, cannot speak the truth, for he does not come from Me. **He has been sent to dismantle My Church and tear it up into little pieces before he will spit it out from his vile mouth.**

My Body is My Church. **My Church is still alive but only those who speak the Truth and adhere to the Holy Word of God can be part of My Church on earth.** Now that the final insult is to be manifested against Me, Jesus Christ, through the Chair of Peter, you will finally understand the Truth.

The Book of Truth, foretold to Daniel, for the time of the end, will not be taken lightly by members of My Church, for its content will sicken My beloved sacred servants when they realise that I speak the Truth.

**The false prophet – he who poses as the leader of My Church – is ready to wear the robes, which were not made for him.**

He will desecrate My Holy Eucharist and will divide My Church in half and then by half again.

He will make efforts to dismiss those loyal followers of My beloved Holy Vicar Pope Benedict XVI, appointed by Me.

He will root out all those who are loyal to My Teachings and throw them to the wolves.

His actions won't become apparent immediately, but soon the signs will be seen as he sets out to seek the support of influential world leaders and those in high places.

**When the abomination takes root the changes will be sudden.** Announcements by him to create a united Catholic Church by linking up with all faiths and other religions will come soon after.

He will head up the new one-world religion and will reign over pagan religions. He will embrace atheism by waiving the stigma he will say is attached in the pursuit of so-called human rights. All sins, in the Eyes of God, will be deemed acceptable by this new inclusive-Church.

Any one who dares to challenge him will be sought out and punished. **Those priests, bishops and cardinals who oppose him will be excommunicated and stripped of their titles.** Others will be bullied and persecuted with many priests having to go into hiding.

**To those poor sacred servants of Mine who recognise My Voice now, please hear Me as I reach out to you to bring you comfort.** I would never ask you to reject My Church on earth for it was I, your beloved Saviour, who created it. I offered My Body up as the Living Sacrifice to save you. You have been given the responsibility to testify on My behalf in order to save the souls of those whom you instruct and guide.

All you can do is trust in Me and continue to serve Me. **What you must not do is to accept any doctrine presented to you and which you will know, instantly, is not in accordance with My Teachings.** You must do what your heart tells you, but know this.

This period is going to cause you deep pain and the raw grief you will experience when you see how My Church will be desecrated will leave you weeping. But you must recognize the lies which are to be presented to you for what they are – an affront to My death on the Cross.

This destruction may result in the collapse of the structure of My Church. **The changes and adaptations of buildings along with the new temple created for the one world church will be crafted and placed in Rome.**

Be assured that, just as My Temple is desecrated, that I, Jesus Christ, the Saviour of all mankind, will be discarded and thrown into the gutter.

Your Jesus

By the time Good Friday arrives many souls will begin to realize that My Warning to humanity is upon the world

Saturday, March 9th, 2013 @ 21:45

My dearly beloved daughter, by the time Good Friday arrives many souls will begin to realize that My Warning to humanity is upon the world.

**No sooner will the abomination be witnessed than the Truth of these Messages will be truly understood.**

Gather your people together, unite in prayer, for a dark cloud will cover the earth. The punishments will be meted upon humanity as it plunges into an abyss of indifference and apathy, to the Word of God.

**Those who have turned their backs on the Gifts given to humanity, by My death on the Cross, will be awakened and will see how grotesque their souls appear before My Eyes.** Soon they will see that they have been given only a short time in which to repent. For My patience is great, but My sadness is profound. So bitter are their hearts, that they do not only shun Me, their beloved Jesus, but they deny themselves the Gifts, which I make freely available to them.

How they have been deceived into believing in their own false illusions that the world is theirs to live, any which way they choose, without a care to slow them down, in their pursuit of satisfaction. This world will no longer be theirs for the taking, because it is only a temporary state. Soon they will find themselves in a new state and, for many of them, it will not be in My New Paradise.

**My intervention is close to hand and My Plan to salvage the world will soon be made fully known. Pride is your greatest enemy and is Satan's biggest fault.** When someone denounces another; reprimands another and points a finger of accusation against another, in My Name, they have fallen victim to the sin of Satan.

It will be the sin of pride, which will be the downfall of humanity, and which will plunge many souls into the fires of Hell.

Do not fall victim to this curse of the evil one and remain silent if you do not agree with another who shouts aloud against Me, with lies pouring from their mouths, even if you know they do not speak the Truth. You must lower your eyes and simply proclaim My Word.

**Defend Me only by declaring to the world what you know of My Plan to save souls.** And even when those souls, who believe that their knowledge of Me gives them the right to admonish others and demand answers from you, you must never defend Me through arguments.

**Many events in the world will shock most of humanity, shortly.** Even the most disinterested people, who live their lives in a vacuum of worldly ambition, with little time for spiritual matters, will begin to realize that there is much change. They will know that these changes are beyond their comprehension and this will result in their being more open to the Word of God.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: The Crusade Prayer Groups will save billions of souls

Sunday, March 10th, 2013 @ 18:00

My dear child, at this time you will feel even more alone and isolated as the Holy Word of God roars aloud to warn humanity of the need to prepare their souls.

**Children, it is now that you need to ask My beloved Son to sustain your courage during the dark days, months and years, which lie ahead of you.** You must rejoice because so many souls, inspired by the Holy Spirit, have responded to the call of My Son, Jesus Christ. He loves you all so much that it brings tears of joy to me, His beloved Mother. How He will spread His Mercy is beyond your understanding and He will draw, even those who despise Him, close to His Heart.

**Not long now will it be before His great Second Coming, so you must give Glory to God.** To prepare you must receive Reconciliation as often as possible and continue to pray for souls

While God is Almighty and His Glory will now be fully understood, when you bear witness to His Second Coming, you, His Remnant Army, must help Him in His plan to save humanity.

**The Crusade Prayer Groups will save billions of souls and, therefore, you must spread and multiply.** God's Graces are being poured out over all of His Children who participate in these prayer groups. They will be the armour, which will shield mankind from the persecution planned by the antichrist.

**Never give up, children.** Remain in a state of Grace at all times and continue to follow my Son's instructions. He will never forsake you, so great is His Love for you.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

God the Father: The battle now rages between My Hierarchy and the domain of the beast

Tuesday, March 12th, 2013 @ 14:38

**My dearest daughter, the Heavens weep in sorrow on this terrible day foretold so very long ago.**

The whole of humanity will now face the greatest deception of all, and which has been perpetrated by the beast.

The tears of My Son, whose death on the Cross gave My children freedom, fall now, over the whole world at this time, in agony.

**My Anger is contained at this time, but My Fury is great.** Very soon the deceit will become clear to all those appointed by My Son to lead His flock on earth.

**The battle now rages between My Hierarchy and the domain of the beast.** It will be painful, but soon, the chastisement, which will follow the evil persecution, plotted by the enemy and his cohorts, will wipe out the rot.

I call on all of My children to turn to My Son and to place all your trust in Him at this time.

Be brave, My little ones, for this pain will be short-lived. Those who follow the beast and the false prophet will be given insight, by the Power of My Hand, in order to bring them back into the Heart of My Son. If they reject this Gift, then they are lost and will suffer the same torment, which faces the imposter who will be cast into the abyss for eternity.

**The crowning of the false prophet will be celebrated by Masonic groups in all corners who plan the final stages of persecution of all My children.**

Those who will celebrate with him and who know no better will, in time, feel even more pain than those who already know the Truth.

Await now, with courage and hope, for all this must come to pass before the Glorious Reign of My Son is manifested.

You must pledge your allegiance to My beloved Son at all times and refuse to accept lies. **If, and when, you are asked to participate in a new Mass know that it will be the greatest curse ever inflicted by Satan against My children.**

Know that Heaven will guide you and that, by accepting the pain with dignity, you will help My Son to fulfil the final covenant.

Your Beloved Father

God the Most High



His throne has been stolen. His power has not

Wednesday, March 13th, 2013 @ 21:20

**My dearly beloved daughter, I have been condemned to death for the second time.** The insult of the ruling in Rome, which you witnessed today, cuts Me in two.

When I stood before My executioners, accused of heresy and of daring to speak the Truth, My apostles ran away and were nowhere to be found. **Those who followed Me and accepted My Teachings betrayed Me when My Word was challenged by those in authority.** They began to lose trust in Me and they began to doubt Me.

**Some of My followers believed the crimes of heresy, of which I was accused, and that they were justified.** So powerful were My accusers – men in high places, dressed in exotic robes and who walked and talked with a sense of real authority – that few doubted them.

I was probed, challenged, sneered at, belittled, ridiculed and mocked for speaking the Truth. People fell before these rulers – men with mighty voices and whose authority was never questioned. My Voice became like a whisper in the midst of the roars of My accusers.

“Heretic” – they shouted. **They said I spoke with an evil tongue, that I blasphemed against God and that I wanted to destroy their church.** And so, they murdered Me in cold blood.

**It will be no different when I try to make My Voice known now,** when I attempt to warn all God’s children about events, which I spoke to you, My daughter, for the last couple of years. My Word will be treated with contempt. My Word will be questioned. Doubts will creep in and, once again, My apostles will run away and leave Me to the wolves.

**Make no mistake, the Truth has been revealed to you.** I have told you, My followers, how you will be deceived. This will be very difficult for you because you will question this imposter who sits in My Father’s House.

My beloved Pope Benedict XVI was persecuted and fled, as foretold. **I have not appointed this person, who claims to come in My Name.**

**He, Pope Benedict, will guide My followers towards the Truth.** I have not deserted him and I will hold him close to My Heart and give him the comfort he needs at this terrible time.

His throne has been stolen. His power has not.

Your Jesus

This wicked gesture during Holy Week will be seen by those who keep their eyes open

Thursday, March 14th, 2013 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter, what suffering is being experienced by My beloved sacred servants, close to My Heart, who know the Truth and who have to witness the abomination in My Church on earth.

**There is to be a particular insult, which will be inflicted upon My Holy Name, in an effort to desecrate Me, during Holy Week.** This wicked gesture, during Holy Week, will be seen by those who keep their eyes open and this will be one of the signs by which you will know that the imposter, who sits on the throne in My Church on earth, does not come from Me.

My followers, you must know that the prophecies given to the world – warning of the time when the power, within My Church, will be seized by those who are loyal to the beast – are upon you. The time is now.

**Remember that those who proudly display the badge of humility are guilty of pride.** Pride is a sin.

Those who say that My Church must renew its image, update My Church's doctrine and who say that, by modernising it, that this will be accepted by more people, then know this.

**Those of you who say that you follow My Teachings, but who want laws changed to condone acts, which are sinful in My Eyes, get out of My Church now.** You are not Mine. You have turned your backs on Me and are not worthy to enter My House. Yet, this is what will happen. You and all those of you who demand changes, which are embraced by the secular world, will be satisfied, for the false prophet will entice you into his favour and you will applaud every moment of his short lived reign. But, it will not be I, Jesus Christ, Who you will follow. You will be following a false doctrine, not of God.

So many will embrace the reign of the false prophet and push Me to one side with joy in their hearts. Then when the errors of his ways become apparent, My poor sacred servants will have nowhere to turn. Their sorrow will turn to fear and their fear will turn to despair. They won't know who to trust, but they must understand this. **My Body, My Church, may be scourged and desecrated but My Spirit can never be touched, for It can never die.**

To those of you who reject My Word now and the Truth you are being given, as a special Gift from Heaven, I bless you. I will continue to pour My graces over you until you come back to Me. I will never give up until I can save your sorry souls.

**My Church, where My Teachings and Sacraments remain intact, will live and can never die. It does not need bricks and mortar to survive, for it is I, Jesus Christ, Whose Body is the Church.** You, My faithful beloved priests, sacred servants and followers are part of Me. You are united with My Body to form My Church on earth. So you must learn to be strong, courageous and faithful to My Holy Word, no matter what arguments are presented to you to the contrary.

**The time for the schism to be laid bare is close, and already, a terrible unease is being felt in Rome.** When the Holy Spirit clashes with the spirit of evil, a line divides down the middle so that two sides emerge. The great divide will descend quickly. Then many of those who have been deceived by the liar will run back into My Sacred Arms for protection.

I guide you during these sorrowful times and ask that you all hand Me over your tears and I will comfort you in spirit.

I bless you. I bring you peace of heart. I protect you.

Your beloved Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: Say my Rosary for all those who rule in Rome

Friday, March 15th, 2013 @ 22:30

My dear child, this is a time of great sorrow, not only for you, but for all those who love my Son.

I must urge you, dear children, to remain strong and faithful to the Holy Word of God, for the sake of my Son. **He, my beloved Son, hangs His Head in agony as He watches the horror as His Church crumbles before Him.**

**Please pray for hope and say my Holy Rosary every day for all those who rule in Rome.** You must pray for all those who run the Catholic Church. Please include the man who sits in the Chair of Peter, for he is in great need of your prayers.

Pray that he will accept the Truth of the death of my Son on the Cross and that he will open his heart to my Son's pleas for mercy for all God's children.

No matter how hard these times are, in the Roman Catholic Church, evil cannot and will not prevail against the Power of God.

**My role as Mediatrix of all Graces is soon to be realized, and as the woman chosen to be clothed in the rays of the sun, my time has come to help my Son in His final plan of salvation.**

I cherish all of God's children, including those who bring Him great shame and distress. Pray that my prayers, taken to my Son and presented to Him on your behalf, can help mitigate the suffering, which lies ahead within the Catholic Church.

My love, as Mother of all God's children, is all encompassing and I will never stop in my quest to bring you hope, dear children.

Prayers will be heard in Heaven and you must never give up hope, as my Son's Mercy is greater than you could possibly know.

God's Love is Almighty. Ask and you will receive great blessing, as the preparations are complete in readiness for the Great Day of the Lord.

**Await with patience, love and trust for all of these trials will soon be past, and then the New Heaven and the New Earth will merge as one.** This is all you need concern yourselves with – the preparation of your soul and those who need your prayers the most. Only then, will you be able to accept the Light of God and enter the New Paradise on earth.

Be at peace and focus only on my Son and His singular desire to save the souls of every living creature.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

My Agony is felt by all the saints and angels in Heaven, for the time of the Apocalypse is near

Saturday, March 16th, 2013 @ 12:40

My dearly beloved daughter, what rage, what anger and what fear is being felt by those who refuse to accept My Cup of Suffering at this time.

**The rage of Satan, against these Messages, will increase quickly and every effort will be made to denounce you, My daughter.**

Suffering is to be accepted by you, because of your surrender to My Holy Will, which is of your own accord. So you, My daughter, must remain silent as the screams of the beast and those poor souls he uses to attack you continue. I say this to all of My beloved loyal disciples – remain firm. Keep your heads bowed in humble servitude and offer your suffering for those souls who will not accept the Gift of Truth.

**Those responsible for infiltrating My Church on earth chose the time of Lent, deliberately, to insult Me, their Jesus, who died in agony to save their souls.**

So infested are they, those who roam the corridors of Rome, that the **biggest sign will be seen in the chaos, which will ensue, as they adhere to the command of the imposter. Chaos, disorder, division and contradiction will be seen everywhere in Rome. This disorder comes from Satan for it cannot come from God.**

Anger comes from the evil one and his rage is palpable when My Light spreads amongst God's children. Make it known that when attacks of such a vicious nature are inflicted on another, in My Name, that it is My Presence which provokes such a reaction.

Only I, Jesus Christ, and My followers can be the focus of such abuse and so, when you find that this becomes unbearable, please say this short prayer:

***“I share this pain with You, dear Jesus, and ask that You bless my enemies, and those who scourge You, with the Gift of the Holy Spirit. Amen.”***

The discord will continue and My Agony is felt by all the saints and angels in Heaven, for the time of the Apocalypse is near.

Hold onto Me, your Jesus, and place all your trust in Me as I build My Remnant Army, in preparation for the ugly battle for souls which lies ahead.

Your Jesus

## The Third Seal will be revealed when man will scramble for food as famines grip humanity

Saturday, March 16th, 2013 @ 15:25

My dearly beloved daughter, the tides will unleash and the destruction, caused by many wars, will commence as foretold.

**The timing of the arrival of the false prophet will coincide with the declaration of wars all over the world.** These wars will be triggered instantly and men will cower in fear as the implications become clear. Wars will take root and roll out like storms in the desert, where they will gain momentum and catch all of those who feel that their peace is guaranteed, like a thief in the night.

So many countries will be involved that it will take everyone by surprise. **Soon the antichrist will make himself known in the midst of the carnage.** Confusion, fear and loss of crops will compound the problem. Not long after, the Third Seal will be revealed when man will scramble for food as famines grip humanity. Starved of food, starved of spirit, starved of help, mankind will grasp at anything or anyone, which offers respite.

The stage will have been set for the antichrist to arrive and announce himself to the world. By this time, mankind will be so relieved because of the man of peace, who offers so much hope, that they will become his willing slaves. They will fall for his elaborate plan to restructure the world and bring all nations together. The plan, they will be told, will be for the good of all and to rid the world of terrorism. **The enemies, he will say he fights, and whom he will exert control over, are innocent victims used by him in the deceit, which he will present to the world.**

**When peace, or what seems like a truce, is restored, then will come the next stage, the unity of all nations, all religions, all countries, into one.** This is when the union between the false prophet and the antichrist will become clear.

Those who will have been given the Truth, and whose names are in the Book of the Living, will know what is happening. Others, blind to the Truth of My Teachings, will not be so fortunate. Then it will be a matter of waiting. My Patience will mean that I will strive to save and protect those who will not be able to discern the Truth.

**My Patience and My Mercy will result in Divine Intervention on a grand scale to save all God's children from the grasp of the beast, whose only objective is to encourage sin.** For there is one thing you must know; behind the charming allure of the antichrist will lie the plan to encourage sin, so that humanity will make the final choice – to side with the beast in defiance of God. When that time comes and after every attempt is made by Me to save souls it will be over.

Only the elect will be taken into My Kingdom.

Your Jesus

A message for priests and all those sacred servants of Mine who have given their lives to My Sacred Service.

Sunday, March 17th, 2013 @ 18:50

My dearly beloved daughter, this is a Message for priests and all those sacred servants of Mine who have given their lives to My Sacred Service.

My beloved servants, I desire that you obey the Laws of the Church and those to whom you must show obedience in My Holy Name.

You must never desert your duties to the Church and you must continue to serve Me as always. **Please administer all the Sacraments, as before, but with even more diligence. Attend, as always, to your sacred duties. Your duty is to God's children and you must guide your flock. Remain loyal to My Teachings at all times.**

It will not be you, My precious servants, who will desert My Church on earth. It will not be through your doing that Laws within My Church will be changed in order to embrace new doctrines.

You will remain loyal to the services of My Church and conduct your duties until the terrible day. **This will be the day when My Holy Mass will be changed beyond recognition.** It will be the enemies of God, who have infiltrated My Church on earth, who will push you away from Me.

When they present the new Mass, you will be left with no choice then, for you will know that it will no longer offer the Most Holy Eucharist. It will be then that the Truth will finally be revealed to you, although you will be aware of the signs before then.

The signs will include strange new ways of adjusting prayers; Satan will no longer be denounced and the Sacraments will be tampered with in order to include other denominations. You will become uneasy, yet you will feel an obligation to remain loyal to My Church.

It will be then that the Existence of My Church on earth will be your only means of survival if you are to remain loyal to My Teachings. When My Teachings, My Sacraments and My Holy Mass are changed, you must not be deceived. If you do not adhere to My Laws, then you will betray Me.

**For other Christian churches, I warn you that this infestation will spread also to your churches.** In time, it will become difficult for you to honour My Teachings in the way they were given to the world. All Christians will suffer under the regime of the false prophet and his cohort, the antichrist, whose face will be beamed all over the world soon, as the most influential leader of all time.

Your Jesus

**Mother of God: The division in the world, to be brought about by Gog and Magog, will split families in two**

Monday, March 18th, 2013 @ 19:35

My child, you must never doubt the importance of this Mission or allow attacks on you to divert your attention from my beloved Son.

It is because of my Son's Love and Mercy that He reveals to the world the plans by the evil one to snatch souls before the time of the end. This devious plan has been devised for a very long time and will be inflicted on God's children by Masonic forces whose allegiance is to the evil one.

Let no one be in any doubt as to the prophecies revealed by me, your Mother, to visionaries and seers throughout the centuries. Children, you must not be frightened. Instead you should be hopeful and rejoice for **the time for the New Heaven and New Earth is soon** and God's children will finally be rid of the evil, which each one of you has borne witness to throughout your lives.

This time has been foretold in my Father's Book, and because of this, you must accept the Truth of the contents of the Book of Revelation. **If you do not accept the Book of Revelation, given to John, then you cannot say you accept the rest of the Book – the Most Holy Bible.**

Much of what is to come will be difficult and hurtful, for **the division in the world to be brought about by Gog and Magog will split families in two.** The evil scheming and the deceitful plans, **devised by the false prophet and the antichrist, will be the greatest deception since the Pharisees denied my Son.** When they, the Pharisees, denied my Son, they prevented the Truth from being given to God's children. This reduced the numbers and the followers of my Son, during His time on earth, and prevented them from becoming Christians. The same will be true of **these two who will bear the image of goodness, but who will lead many of God's children astray.** They will blind many to the Truth as the sweeping changes, which they will bring about, throughout their reign, will detach people from the Laws of God.

God's children will be told that evil is acceptable and that certain sins are not offensive to God. People will believe them and, as a result, will turn their backs on God.

Pray, pray, pray that their reign will be short and that the Truth will prevail so that my Son's Church on earth can remain intact.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Layer by layer, their evil intents will become clear as they trip themselves up

Tuesday, March 19th, 2013 @ 22:45

My dearly beloved daughter, My Holy Word spreads like a powerful wind across the whole world, at this time, through these Messages.

Many will hear My Voice, whether they wish to do so, or not, for It will sound like thunder before the storm. Some will recognise the Holy Spirit as It engulfs their souls. Others, unfortunately, will not, but I say this to them. **You have heard My Voice. It has stirred your soul and, yet, you block Me.** Yet, you turn your back. You may fear My Voice, as It can be overwhelming, but the one thing you cannot do is to ignore Me.

**So powerful is My Holy Spirit that It will touch your soul, whether you wish this to be or not.** To those of you who run, hide and pretend that I Am not Present, you should know that you will be unable to deny My Presence, no matter how hard you try.

Some of you will resist the Truth as you lack faith in My Promise to offer you eternal life. Many of you find this frightening and would prefer to think that the Great Day of the Lord will not take place in your lifetime. And so you close your eyes, block your ears and seek solace in other things.

The security you feel in trying to find peace, where it can be found, will be short lived. **Soon you will be denied the Word of God. Words you have been used to hearing will disappear from the homilies and the letters from your bishops and cardinals, delivered to you and all those unsuspecting followers of Mine.**

Masonic sects infiltrate the Church in Rome. Make no mistake – there can only be one pope in one lifetime.

Many of My followers will now reject My Holy Word, the Truth, just as they did during My trial on earth. You, My daughter, will be rejected as a heretic, sneered at and mocked. You will become a thorn in the side of the false prophet. But soon, **all will see the subtle acts and the sly gestures of those false imposters who preside over My Throne in Rome, for they amount to sacrilege.**

Layer by layer, their evil intents will become clear as they trip themselves up and those, blessed with the insight bestowed upon them by Me, will realise the abomination, which is unravelling.

**The beast is now ready and forms a secular circle, comprised of some of the world's leaders, as one in union with all that is against the Kingdom of God.** Demonic spirits, who invade these poor souls, will, because of their pride and arrogance, show themselves for all to see through their gestures, which will be scrutinised and questioned until the final answers will dawn on those blessed with the Gift of Discernment.

Trust in Me. Trust in this Gift of Trust. Let Me hold you and guide you through this jungle of evil creatures who wish to devour your souls.

Your Jesus



Just as the blind cannot see, there will be those amongst the Church in Rome who can see, but who will refuse to acknowledge the Truth

Wednesday, March 20th, 2013 @ 19:15

My dearly beloved daughter, **My Crucifixion is being relived all over again and each part is connected to the time in the lead up to My Second Coming.**

Now that My Body – My Church – has endured the scourging, for so many years, because of the spirit of evil, the Crowning of Thorns is now being inflicted on the leadership within My Church.

When the third thorn pierced My Right Eye, I could no longer see through It. Only through My other Eye could I see the terrible pain, which was experienced by My Mother. Now that the Crown of Thorns pierces the Head of My Church in Rome, only one-half will bear witness to the Truth of the prophecies foretold. The other half will be blinded and will fail to see the damage, which is to be meted out upon every part of My Body – My Church – in every nation in the world.

Just as the blind cannot see, there will be those amongst the Church in Rome who can see, but who will refuse to acknowledge the Truth. **So painful will the Truth be, that it will be easier for these sacred servants of Mine to take the easy path. Cowards, they will choose the path of desecration rather than take up their cross for Me.**

Then there will be those who love Me and this division will not deter them in the plan to help Me salvage souls from certain death. These brave souls, filled with the grace of the Spirit of Fire, will fight to preserve My Most Holy Sacraments. These are the clergy who will feed My flock during the persecution. Every grace will be granted to such pure souls and they will, in turn, lead My remnant army, to the gates of the New Heaven and the New Earth.

**It takes great courage to accept the Word of God's prophets.** It is never easy to hear the Words of the prophets, whose Words cut to their heart of souls, like a double-edged sword. **Their warnings are painful to hear, but sweet because of the fruits they yield,** for when the Word of God is given as a Gift, it offers salvation. Grasp My Holy Word, as It is your lifeline. You, My beloved followers, are protected by the Seal of the Living God and so you must never fear.

**Your enemies will scold you, insult you, and may persecute you, but it will be I, Jesus Christ, Who will walk with you.** You, My chosen few, who respond to My Call, through your suffering, will redeem much of humanity, in My Eyes.

I bless you. I give you peace and strength, so that you can follow Me without fear in your hearts.

Your Jesus

## The time for the division is soon and you must prepare

Thursday, March 21st, 2013 @ 20:00

My dearly beloved daughter, how My Heart breaks because of the sorrow, which is being felt by souls who are in disarray because of the flight of My last pope, My beloved Benedict.

You, My cherished souls, feel so confused and, somewhat, alone. I feel your pain and you must pray hard for My Hand of Mercy, so that I can reach out to comfort your sorrowful hearts.

This will be a time of betrayal for you, My daughter, as many of those who have sided with this Holy Mission will walk away. You must increase the time you spend in Eucharistic Adoration to seven days a week and only then will you be able to walk alone and without fear, to complete the tasks, which I will give you, many of which will be extremely difficult.

**You must stay strong, all of you, at this time. You must not listen to those voices of condemnation, which will grate on your nerves and which will increase in great quantities as Holy Week arrives.**

**Every slander, every lie, every wicked objection to these, My Holy Messages for the world, will be your cross to bear for the next ten days.** Not for one moment will you be allowed, My followers, to rest, to pray, or to contemplate upon My Most Holy Word.

Be aware that without the protection of the Holy Rosary, which must be said daily, that you will leave yourselves open to doubts, which do not come from Me.

**The time for the division is soon and you must prepare.** I wish to give you a special grace to help you to withstand the persecution and the pressures, which will be placed upon you, to encourage you to withdraw from My Messages. It will take great faith, trust and nerves of steel, to focus on My Holy Word, and so, you must say this Crusade Prayer, once a day, from now on.

### **Crusade Prayer (102) To sustain faith and belief in God's Message for the world**

*Dearest Jesus, when I am down, lift me up.*

*When I doubt, enlighten me.*

*When I am in sorrow, show me Your Love.*

*When I criticise, help me to remain silent.*

*When I judge another in public, seal my lips.*

*When I utter blasphemies, in Your Name, redeem me and bring me back into Your protection.*

*When I lack courage, give me the sword I need to do battle and save the souls You desire.*

*When I resist Your Love help me to surrender and abandon myself, completely, within Your Loving care.*

*When I wander away, help me to find the Path of Truth.*

*When I question Your Word, give me the answers I seek.*

*Help me to be patient, loving and kind, even to those who curse You.*

*Help me to forgive those who offend me and give me the grace I need to follow You to the ends of the earth. Amen.*

Go, My precious followers, and remember that your duty is to Me, your Church and My Teachings. Take the Sword of Salvation and with it fight with Me to take every single soul, including those who sin against Me, into My Kingdom.

Your Jesus

I desire that all of My followers conduct a time of fasting from next Monday until 15:30 hours on Good Friday

Friday, March 22nd, 2013 @ 21:45

My dearly beloved daughter, **I desire that all of My followers conduct a time of fasting** from next Monday until 15:30 hours (03:30 PM) on Good Friday.

Even a small token of fasting will glean, for all of you, an insight into My Plan of Salvation and how you can help Me to salvage the souls of all sinners.

**It is through fasting that you will become whole again.** By cleansing your body, your spirit will be renewed. I also desire that you receive the Sacrament of Confession, or what form of reconciliation is available to you. Please, if you are unable to receive this Sacrament then accept the Gift I have given you of My Plenary Indulgence some time ago.

(Tuesday, January 31st, 2012 @ 09:30 PM

You must say this prayer for **seven consecutive days** to be given the gift of total absolution and the Power of the Holy Spirit.

*“O my Jesus, You are the Light of the earth . You are the Flame that touches all souls. Your Mercy and Love knows no bounds. We are not worthy of the Sacrifice You made by Your death on the Cross . Yet we know that Your Love for us is greater than the love we hold for You. Grant us, O Lord, the gift of humility, so that we are deserving of Your New Kingdom. Fill us with the Holy Spirit, so we can march forth and lead Your army to proclaim the Truth of Your Holy Word and prepare our brothers and sisters for the Glory of Your Second Coming on earth . We honour You . We praise You . We offer ourselves, our sorrows, our sufferings, as a gift to You to save souls. We love You, Jesus. Have Mercy on all Your children wherever they may be. Amen.”)*

**Then in spirit, I wish you to join with Me, as if you were present with My apostles at My Last Supper.** You will share with Me, the unleavened bread and eat with Me at My table. You, My followers, can share with Me, My Cup of Suffering, by your own free will, should you accept My offer.

If you can accept this, you will, in atonement for the sins of mortal man, save millions of souls. **I will grant Mercy to the most hardened sinners, in return for your gift of suffering.**

Here is the Crusade Prayer for you if you wish to share My Cup of Suffering. **Recite this, three times, when you can,** but preferably during any time of fasting.

#### **Crusade Prayer (103) To share the Cup of Suffering with Christ**

*I lay before You, dear Jesus, and at Your Feet to do what You will with me for the good of all.*

*Let me share Your Cup of Suffering.*

*Take this gift from me, so that You can save those poor souls who are lost and without hope.*

*Take me, in body, so I can share Your Pain.*

*Hold my heart in Your Sacred Hands and bring my soul in union with You.*

*Through my gift of suffering, I allow Your Divine Presence to embrace my soul, so that You can redeem all sinners and unite all God's children forever and ever. Amen.*

**This sacrifice on your part, presented to Me, Jesus Christ, Redeemer of all humanity, will enable Me to pour My Great Mercy over the whole world.**

More importantly, I will save even those who hate Me. Your prayers and sacrifice are their only saving grace, for without this, they would be destroyed by the evil one.

**If you do not wish to endure this suffering, I will grant you great blessings** and ask that you continue with Me on My journey to awaken the world from its slumber and so I can lift the veil of deceit which covers it.

Your Jesus

## Mother of God: my Son's Body was torn to shreds

Saturday, March 23rd, 2013 @ 23:45

My child, many do not understand my role as Co-Redemptrix. Nor do they know why this is so.

When I accepted the call to become the Mother of God, I was bound to the Covenant of God's Salvation for humanity.

When I bore my Son, I felt the same love, which any mother would have for their child. This pure, beautiful little boy was part of me, my own flesh and blood. Yet, I was also aware that He was not just any child. His Spirit entered my soul as soon as I set eyes on Him. He and I were entwined as one, where I felt every Emotion, Joy, Pain and the Love, which coursed through Him. I also knew that He was Divine and that I was, as such, merely His servant, although He never made me feel like so.

As a baby, he would lay His Divine Head close to my chest and murmur words of Love with such emotion that it would fill my Heart and I felt like it would burst with happiness. He, this little child of mine, became all that I lived for. Every touch filled me with such unbelievable tenderness and joy. All those who saw Him, even as a baby, would tell me how special He was. His piercing Eyes would stir their souls and many did not know why.

This special bond between me and my beloved Son could never be broken. I knew that I had been born only so that I could become His Mother. This role was the only reason for my being.

And so, to His every need I responded, and He, with such Love and Compassion, put all my needs before His. His desires were always met by me, His Mother, His humble servant.

When He was not believed to be the Son of man, when He proclaimed the Truth and did as His Father desired, I cried bitter tears. How it tore me apart when I had to witness His persecution.

I endured His pain, not just as any mother would – were they to see pain inflicted on their child – His pain became mine, and mine, His.

They forced Him to walk, hands bound in front with ropes around His Waist, which meant He could walk – only with a shuffle, and a little at a time. While the Cross was thrown upon His torn and shattered Body, my pain was so excruciating, that I fainted continuously.

**My pain was not just physical; my sorrow pierced my Heart and tore it into two. To this day, my Heart is entwined with that of my Son, and so, during Holy Week, I relive the pain, torment and persecution with my Son all over again.**

Children, to explain the savagery inflicted upon my Son would be impossible for you to fathom; so vicious was the scourging. My Son's Body was torn to shreds.

**Never forget that He was the Son of man, sent to redeem every soul on earth, including those alive in the world today. He died in terrible agony, in order to save each and every one of you today.** His Suffering did not end on Calvary. It will still be endured, by Him, until the Great Day of His Second Coming.

Those who ignore these warnings from Heaven are free to do so. They will not be judged because of this rejection. But, as they move further away from the Truth of these revelations from Heaven, they will be tempted into sin. The sins which they will be tempted with, will be those which will be declared no longer to be sin by those enemies in my Son's Church on earth.

Thank you, children, for opening your minds, your hearts and souls to this call from Heaven, sent to you because of the Love, which God holds for all of His children.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

**My Mission is not to give you a new Bible, for that could never be, as My Father's Book contains the whole Truth**

Sunday, March 24th, 2013 @ 18:06

My dearly beloved daughter, **when you are asked by those who love Me, what is the purpose of your Mission, your answer must be – to save your souls.** When you are sneered at, mocked and asked what gives you the right to proclaim the Word of God – the answer is, so that Jesus can save your souls. Then, when those who do proclaim My Holy Word already, and who follow My Teachings, accuse you of heresy – then the answer to them is this. You, who are faithful to Christ, do you not think that you, too, are sinners in the Eyes of God? Don't you, too, want to salvage your souls?

Sin will always stand between you and God. **Every single soul, including the most hardened sinner and those amongst you who are chosen souls, will never be free from sin, until I come again.** You may be redeemed every time you confess your sins, but your soul will remain cleansed for only a short time.

Never feel you are not in need of the Food of Life. **My Light draws you, now, to Me, through this very special Mission.** I give you great blessings and special graces when you respond to My call, as I beckon you towards My New Kingdom – My New Paradise.

You may believe that God would not need to send another prophet – that mankind was released from the stranglehold of Satan, after My death on the Cross, that you have been given the Truth through My Teachings already, and that the Truth is contained in My Father's Book, the most Holy Bible. And you would be correct, but for this. There is still more you have to know as the prophecies contained in the Book of Revelation are not known to you. You have been given the summary – and yet many of you refuse to acknowledge its contents. You snub the Book of Revelation and have no wish to understand it.

**My Mission is not to give you a new Bible, for that could never be, as My Father's Book contains the whole Truth.** My Task, in a world, which has plunged into paganism, is to remind you of the Truth on the one hand, and on the other, is My Desire to prepare your souls, for the time of My Second Coming.

Many of you say you honour Me, but many have fallen away from the Truth. Many do not believe in Satan or the existence of Hell, and as such, do not take sin seriously. You have been led into grave error through your tolerance for sin. And now the gravest errors will come about, throughout all Christian Churches, when sin will be cast to one side. You will be led into a doctrine of deceit. This is a plan crafted by the Evil One to take you away from Me.

Because My Divine Presence, My Body and My Blood, is contained in every Tabernacle in the world – you have been able to fight sin. But now, when the plan to remove the Holy Eucharist comes about, you will be helpless.

This is why I reveal to you the Truth of what is to come, so that I can prepare you. It is only because I Love you that I call out to you now.

When the errors are exposed, you will then realise how much you have to learn and how pride prevented you from accepting My Hand of Mercy and how you are nothing without Me.

Your Jesus

The greatest horror I witnessed in My Time in the Garden of Olives was the scourge of sin in the time of the end

Monday, March 25th, 2013 @ 14:50

My dearly beloved daughter, **the greatest horror I witnessed in My time in the Garden of Olives was the scourge of sin in the time of the end. During the vision, shown to Me by Satan, I saw the fall away of mortal man from God's Laws. He, the evil one, showed Me terrible images; tempted Me with every reason why I should turn away from the Will of My Father.** He wanted to torment Me and so he displayed the power he would still have, despite My death on the Cross.

**I was shown the final destruction of My Church on earth; the seizure of power within it by masonic sects; the immorality of man; the lack of shame on the part of God's children, as they engaged in vile sins of the flesh; the murder of innocents and the falling into error by those who profess to speak in My Name.**

So powerful is Satan that he planted doubts in My Mind about My being the Son of man. I, in My Divinity, could not succumb to sin but I tell you this, so that humanity can understand how evil can tempt you to turn away from Me.

Satan does not present evil in the most obvious ways. Instead he disguises evil as good. He is cunning and can trick even the most holy amongst you, into believing that a lie is the Truth.

As people fall away from My Teachings they will embrace sin willingly and with greed in their hearts. Without direction they will always fall from grace. When My Name is being wiped off the face of the earth, man will be unable to find God.

Whatever religion you follow it does not matter because your only route to God is through Me, His only Son. Because of My death on the Cross, I saved you – including every man, woman and child alive in the world today- from the fires of Hell. If you do not accept this then you cannot enter the Gates of Paradise. It is only through the Son that you can be presented to the Father. Reject Me, Jesus Christ, and you reject your salvation.

How little you have learned about sin and the way in which it separates you from God. **The spread of sin has never been so rampant since God created the world.** You sinners have reached new depths, which disgust Me. You have exposed even the little ones, who were entrusted into your care, to behave like demons. You lack charity, love and compassion for one another and yet many of you display your acts of faith for the world to see and admire. Just as the Pharisees dictated the Laws of God, but did not practice them, nor did they show humility, so too, will those of you who say you come in My Name cave in to the sin of pride.

So much do you still need to learn about My Voice and My Teachings, which still fall on deaf ears. Then there are those who spend all their time proclaiming their knowledge of God, say they know the prophecies, which have still to be revealed, but know nothing. Were it not for My great Mercy you would be unfit to enter My Kingdom.

**The time has come for all those who claim to guide God's children, in the ways of the Lord, to beg Me, Jesus Christ, for the Gift of Humility.** It is time for you to listen to the Truth, as it was given to you, for you don't have much time to redeem yourselves in My Eyes.

Your Jesus

## You must keep your eyes open to anything, which insults My Divinity

Tuesday, March 26th, 2013 @ 21:17

**My dearly beloved daughter, this Message is for the world.** It is for Christians of every denomination, the Jews and all those religions who proclaim My Almighty Father, God the Most High.

This Message is also for those who do not believe in God the Father, or Me, His only begotten Son. It is also for those who could not care less what life lies ahead and whose indifference means that they cannot accept the Existence of God.

Through these Messages you are being warned of the danger to your future life and your wellbeing, so that I can bring all of you into the New Paradise, which was created for you when Heaven and Earth will merge as one. This Kingdom is complete and the Gates will be open to each of you. This beautiful Gift, where you will live in perfect body, mind and soul comes from God the Almighty One, Who created the world.

**The time for your exile on earth is almost over.** No longer will you have to endure the pain of sin, which creates havoc in every part of the world. Hatred, which is kept alive through the infestation of Satan in the world, will no longer exist. When hatred has been banished, evil will no longer sully the perfect Creation of God. His Planet, His Gifts of Nature, His Protection and His Love will be renewed to give you a life of eternity where no death is possible.

**Life on earth, as it is now, will never satisfy you while Satan reigns.** His reign is already at an end, but those he infests will carry on spreading sin by sucking the innocent, and not so innocent, souls into the depths of despair. This infestation will continue until as many souls as possible are taken and presented to the beast who will devour them.

**I will come soon, finally, as prophesised the second time, to bring you final salvation and to present to you the Key to My Promised Kingdom.** My Kingdom will descend from the skies for the world to see before the final trumpet sounds. When the trumpets peal, only those who allowed Me to salvage them and those true to the Word of God will be taken. This is why you must not allow pride to blind you to the Call of God at this time. This Mission was prepared from the very first prophecies given to the human race by God. Be thankful that, by the Mercy of God, that you have been given this Great Gift. Never allow pride to blind you to My Divine Presence, for that is what will separate you from My Mercy.

I prepare you now, only so that I can save all humanity and not just the elect who serve Me with great humility. I want all of you, no matter what you believe. My Father has planned this Mission in order to open your hearts so that you can be shown the Truth in time, before the Great Day when I come to Judge.

The Gift of the Holy Spirit continues to be poured over this Mission and cover all souls – especially those who stubbornly turn their backs on Me. The battle for souls is between My Kingdom and the terrible abyss over which the beast rules. **You must keep your eyes open to anything, which insults My Divinity.** It does not matter where those insults spring from, but you must never accept them in My Holy Name.

Now is the time of great deceit and I urge you to pray to God for the wisdom to understand what truly comes from Me and what does not.

Your Jesus

Your transition from this earth into My New Kingdom will be painless, instant and will be so sudden that you will barely be able to take a breath

Wednesday, March 27th, 2013 @ 23:15

My dearly beloved daughter, come all of you and join with Me in remembrance of the day when you were given the great Gift of Redemption.

Good Friday must be remembered as the day when the Gates of Paradise were finally opened to welcome God's children from their exile from Him. My death secured for you a future you would never have, had My Father not sent Me as the Messiah.

My Body was crucified but My death brought you life. **In this, the time for My Second Coming, My Body will endure the same Crucifixion – only this time it will be My Church, My Mystical Body, which will suffer.** You must know that I would never allow the crucifixion of My Church to destroy the faith of God's children. So now, I call on every person, every creed, every colour and every race to listen to Me.

**You will soon experience all the signs on earth, which will prove to you that you are the Creation of God.** You will know soon that you will never die if you call out to God's Mercy. The future for all of you, who accept that you are a cherished child of God, is bright. I invite you, your family and friends to join in My Kingdom and eat from My Table.

**Your transition from this earth into My New Kingdom will be painless, instant and will be so sudden that you will barely be able to take a breath before its beauty is revealed to you.** Please do not fear My Second Coming, if you love God. God loves you. I love you. The Holy Trinity will embrace the earth and all those, who accept My Hand of Mercy and who show remorse for their sinful lives, will be safe.

**The strong in faith, amongst you, will be taken swiftly. The time for those who lag behind, lacking in faith and who find it impossible to reach out to Me, will be longer.**

You, My faithful followers will have to help the weak and those who are lost. My Mercy is so great that I will give all those souls the time needed to take them into the eternal life I have promised all. Never feel downhearted when all seems hopeless, as sin continues to devour the souls of the weak. We must work, in union, to save those who are so far removed from Me that very little will entice them into My Arms. Through your love for each other, miracles will be used to convert those lost souls. This is My Promise to you. Prayer, and much of it, will be part of your duty to Me to save those souls from the terrible end, which is being planned by Satan against God's children who he detests. He must not be given these souls.

**My Call is for everyone. These Messages do not exclude any religion. Instead they are given to each child of God with great Love, as you are all equal in His Eyes.**

Be at peace and trust in the Love of God.

Your Jesus



The danger to the Existence of the Holy Eucharist will be shown to you

Thursday, March 28th, 2013 @ 21:30

My dearly beloved daughter, you now understand how much **this Mission is detested by the evil one**. You must, however, rise above the cruel obstacles placed before you to slow down My Work.

**The danger to the Existence of the Holy Eucharist will be shown to you through the arrogance of those within My Church, whose plan to change the Truth has begun in earnest.**

It does not matter that many amongst you sneer at My Mission to prepare your souls for the Great Day. In time you will know that it is indeed, I, Jesus Christ, Who comes to you in order to serve you.

I Am your Master and your Servant. You, My sacred servants, must remember your role and never forget it. As servants, you cannot be masters as well. For if you are a master, you cannot serve Me. Many of you within My Church have forgotten what you were taught. You have forgotten the Word of God.

My Promise is to provide you with the Food of Life – My Body and Blood – and yet, you will, once again, deny Me. You will do this by removing the Holy Eucharist from the Temple of God and you will replace It with a corpse. The substitute will be subtle and it will take a while before you can detect the evil action, which will be foisted upon you.

**As My Body, through the Holy Eucharist, sustains you, the death of My Body, My Church, will bring death to the souls of those who discard Me.**

The time for the abomination is very near. The time for choosing between My Path, or that of the false prophet, is almost upon you. Watch, now, as the Truth will be twisted by the imposter. See how he will exalt himself in My Shoes, but will refuse to walk the path of Truth as a servant of God.

Your Jesus

Today My Church on earth will be Crucified. Today marks the beginning of the changes

Friday, March 29th, 2013 @ 00:15

### Good Friday

**My dearly beloved daughter, today My Church on earth will be Crucified.**

**Today marks the beginning of the changes**, which will be rapid and which will come about to change the face of the Catholic Church in the world.

In its wake will come the merging of all doctrines, which will be seen in every public sign and demonstrated deliberately for the sake of public witness.

**Watch now, as all I have told you will come to light.** I defy, those amongst you, to deny the awful truth when you are forced to swallow a lie.

You, My followers, must protect My Sacraments and be vigilant. You, My sacred servants, will soon be put to the test, as My Divinity will be challenged. **God's Laws will be adapted, and as soon as My Holy Eucharist is tampered with, the Hand of God will descend with such force that you will know, immediately, that these Messages come from Heaven.**

My Sorrow will become your sorrow. Your grief, because of your knowledge of the Truth, will make it impossible for you to accept the sacrileges, which you will be instructed to embrace.

Even then, if you do not accept My prophet and the Words I give her, I will still give you time. For **very soon you will be asked to renew your vows by those leaders amongst you. You will be asked to pledge your life through sworn testimony to the laws of paganism.** If you do this, you will be under the influence of the evil one and you will do battle with God.

You must persevere and remain loyal to Me and you must beg Me for guidance at a time when the man who sits in the Chair of Peter, who refuses to follow in his footsteps or wear his shoes, will destroy your allegiance to God.

As you now witness the Crucifixion of My Church on earth, I will call you to proclaim the Truth of God. I will keep calling you in order to protect you. I will ensure that My Church, those who adhere to My Teachings, My Sacraments and the Word of God, lives on through the remnant who will never desert Me.

There will be those amongst you who will betray Me today. Others amongst you will soon denounce My Sacraments, as you will be too weak to defend the Word of God. Those of you who already suspect the truth and who try to spread My Word will suffer because you won't have the courage to stand up for the Truth. Yet, you will still remain loyal to Me, as you know that you cannot live without My Love.

Listen to My Voice. Lean your weary head upon My Shoulder and allow Me to wrap My Arms around you at this time. I will always protect you.

Your Jesus

Soon My Beloved Pope Benedict will guide God's children from his place of exile.

Friday, March 29th, 2013 @ 08:45

Good Friday Message 2

### **Second Message for Good Friday**

My dearly beloved daughter, history will be made today. As My Passion is being commemorated it will, in truth, represent the Crucifixion of the Catholic Church.

On the days leading up to My betrayal in My Time on earth, the priests of the day fought every way they could to try and prove that I was guilty of heresy.

**They took what I had taught – the Word of God – and twisted it.** The rumours they then spread contained lies and they said that I was trying to pull people away from the True Teachings of the Church. They preached in the Temples to warn people to keep away from Me, lest they offend the high priests. They were warned that if they continued to spread My Messages they would be cast out, like lepers, from the Holy Temple. In some cases, my disciples were told that they would suffer physical punishment and that they would be arrested.

**While they blasphemed against the Holy Spirit – they denied that I spoke the Truth and said that My Word was from Satan – they continued to worship God in the Temples.** Dressed in the robes of Kings, they fought for their place upon the altar in the Temple. All lowly servants were made to stand for hours while they sat on the chairs, which were designed for Kings. **The altar was so full of the leaders in the Church that the ordinary people were confused. They were obliged to pay homage to God by being forced to honour the highest ranking servants of God.** The high priests, demanded respect from those who attended the Temple. They displayed all the outward signs of the love and humility, which was expected of them, and yet, they dressed and behaved as masters in My Father's House, instead of the servants they were meant to be.

People were afraid of offending the Pharisees when they were following Me. Priests were bullied and warned that, unless they stopped spreading My Word, they would be stripped of their titles. Ordinary people knew that if they were caught spreading My Teachings that their own fate would be much worse.

The Crucifixion of My Body on earth completed the first part of the Covenant with My Father to save mankind.

The Crucifixion of My Mystical Body – My Church on Earth – commences today, the beginning of the final persecution, as the Masonic plan to defile My House, will now become clear to all who know the Truth.

History will now repeat itself, but the Truth will not be denied. Those who will deny Me, however, will in time turn to Me. Those who know that the prophecies foretold – that My Church will be the final target in ridding the world of all traces of Me, Jesus Christ – are now taking place, will follow Me in My Remnant army. They will remain loyal to My Teachings to the end of time.

No one can stop the True Word of God from spreading. No one. The reign in the House of Peter will be short and soon My Beloved Pope Benedict will guide God's children from his place of exile. Peter, My Apostle, the founder of My Church on earth, will guide him in the last difficult days, as My Church fights for its Life.

Your Jesus

**Not at My Feet will they fall. It will not be My Feet they kiss, but those of My servants, My followers, My sinners**

Friday, March 29th, 2013 @ 19:00

My dearly beloved daughter when Judas Iscariot betrayed Me, he held My Head and kissed me on the cheek. When those who lead My Church say they love Me, and then betray Me, you will see, clearly, their kiss of betrayal.

**Not at My Feet will they fall. It will not be My Feet they kiss, but those of My servants, My followers , My sinners.**

Showing concern for the needs of fellow human beings is admirable. But when you promote the physical well-being of the needs of man over their spiritual needs it is not I, Jesus Christ, you follow.

Humanism is not Christianity. To be Christian means surrendering all to Me, abandoning yourself in full humility at My Feet. It means allowing Me to guide you. It means obedience to My Laws and doing all that you can to show the example of My Love for you all. **Today I was betrayed.**

Not for long can, nor will, you be deceived for once the House of God is attacked from within nothing but disorder can follow. You must pick up your Cross and follow Me for soon you will be blindfolded and you will stumble and fall in the dark.

**Without the Light of God you will not be able to see.**

Your Jesus

Virgin Mary: The Resurrection of my beloved Son is the most important Gift, as it means that eternal life can be given to all of God's children

Saturday, March 30th, 2013 @ 20:40

My children, the Resurrection of my beloved Son is the most important Gift, as it means that eternal life can be given to all of God's children.

By rising from the dead, my Son destroyed death. Death no longer has power over you, if you so desire. The life, which has been given to you, will soon change, as there will be only one Life in God.

When the New Heavens and the New Earth merge there will only be eternal life. Death of the body, the mind and the soul will be no more. You must never fear this new Life, as it will set you free. **Much love will sweep over the earth, soon, poured out by my Son's Mercy. This great, great, grace will be the next step taken by God to salvage His children from death of the soul.** Death of the body will be no longer when my Son descends with the New Jerusalem.

You must show great courage during these wicked times, for these trials will be over soon. Only focus on the great Life you have waiting for you and pray that all souls will accept this Miraculous Gift.

Those souls, who refuse to accept the Truth of Eternal Life, will, instead, choose eternal damnation. There are only two choices and yet many of these souls believe that there is a third. Those who follow the sects, created by the power of the evil one, mistakenly believe in another mystical life where they will be given great power. They believe in false angels They idolize false angels, and sadly, many of these exist, but they are angels not of God. They languish in chains in the abyss of Hell and yet they manage to deceive God's children who believe they are angels of the Light. The only Light you must follow is the Light of God – the Truth.

The Kingdom, the New Paradise, which awaits you, is the one promised to you by God, over which my Son will reign.

Accept the Hand of my Son and you will enter Paradise.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of God

Mother of Salvation

Today, I bring great Graces upon the world

Sunday, March 31st, 2013 @ 18:40

My dearly beloved daughter, **today I bring great graces upon the world**, as I rejoice because of the faith that exists, despite the trials and tribulations, which God's children have to endure in the world at this time.

I renew the face of the earth today and fill the souls of those who believe in Me, their beloved Jesus Christ, Redeemer of all humanity, with My Holy Spirit. Rejoice and ignore the torment, which is being unleashed by Satan. Instead, humble yourself before Me and place all your trust in My Mercy and I will protect you from harm.

You must know that all Power is Mine. The evil one and those he enslaves have no power over Me. But their influence will destroy many of those who leave themselves open to the deceit of the beast.

My Kingdom awaits you, in all its Glorious Splendour, and this time is almost upon you.

**Spread out, My followers, multiply in groups and proclaim the Word of God, the Truth, which is contained in the Holy Bible.** You must now go back to the Gospels and remind people of its contents, for therein lies the Word of God.

Many new laws will be brought into your nations, where My Father's Book will become impossible to access. You must never accept these laws because they deny Me. When you have no access to My Teachings, your children will not know Me. When My Teachings, the Laws of God, become outlawed, then you will know that it will be by the hand of Satan that your governments are being guided.

You must not allow yourselves to be taken like slaves. You must not succumb to absurd laws, which deny your free will. Never forget that you were born with the gift of free will – a Gift from God.

Any man who takes away your free will denies God. Any government or nation, which denies you your free will to bear witness to God is being guided by Satan. You, My beloved followers have been duped by satanic influences through those nations, which control your banks, your governments and your access to food.

The time will come when they will make you suffer even more than you do now, but **suddenly and unexpectedly, will come a severe chastisement**, which will render those government and their powers useless. God's intervention will be swift and they, those evils sects, will crawl on their hands and knees screaming in terror at the punishment, which will befall them, for their evil deeds.

You, My cherished followers, must Trust Me and remain strong. **Today I bless you with a special Gift – the Gift of Perseverance.** You will know that you have been given this Gift for your patience will be impenetrable. Your determination to do My Holy Will will surprise even you, and when the time comes for you to openly profess your witness to My Second Coming, you will have no fear left. Instead, love for Me will manifest itself as a special love for your brothers and sisters. You will now see them, as they appear in the Eyes of My Father, as little ones. Your heart will swell in love and this will shake you, for you will feel love in your hearts, even for those enemies who rule over your nations by the command of the beast.

This love will convert the souls of those with hatred in their souls. Your prayers for such souls will grant them immunity from the punishment they would otherwise have faced on the day of punishment when I come to Judge.

This Gift of Perseverance, which I give you today, will save souls, for every Gift I bring has only one objective, and that is to save all souls so that we can unite as one holy family in the New Paradise on earth.,

Your Jesus

**God the Father: I, your beloved Father, have set the day for The Warning at last. Only I know of this date**

Monday, April 1st, 2013 @ 17:22

My dearest daughter, the Sacrifices made by Me, your beloved Father, on behalf of humanity are coming to an end.

Every attempt has been made, because of My Pure Love for My children, to save them from the evil of sin. In these times, the final battle to save all My children of every creed and race is now in the final stages.

Who amongst you will stand up for the Truth, when it has been given to you for so long? Who amongst you will accept My Holy Word as it is presented to you in My Book of Truth today? Those of you who scream at My prophet will be silenced, so that My children will be able to hear the sweet Voice of My beloved Son, as it draws souls into the safe haven, to prepare them for the New Paradise on earth.

I call on all of My children, the strong, the weak, the vulnerable, the ignorant and those stuffed with pride, who think that they know the Truth of the prophecies promised by Me over the centuries, to respond to this call from My Heavenly Kingdom.

**I, your beloved Father, have set the day for The Warning at last. Only I know of this date. Only I know the date of the Great Day when My Son will return to claim the Kingdom I promised Him.**

**The day of The Warning, given to you as a great Gift, will divide humanity into two halves.** The first half will accept My Son's great Mercy. The other half will hide and run. They will believe that they will have the power to withstand God's intervention to save them. What they do not know is that I will pursue them right up to the Last Day to save them from the final horror, from which there is no return.

My children, do not fear Me. It is because of My Love for you that I have permitted the final persecution when evil will make itself known in a way like never before.

All Christian Churches will be knocked down in spirit. Some will be demolished. The Catholic Church, above all others, will suffer the most, as it will now be contaminated from within its core.

This disease will be vicious, but the Church founded by My Son on earth will survive this evil, although much of it will be outside of Rome, because the Seat of Peter has been desecrated.

Rise up, all of you who swear allegiance to My Son. Stay together and pray that the infestation will not devour those souls who have given their lives up for My Son. Oh how they will be tempted by the new laws, which they will believe are dictated by Heaven, through the Seat of Rome. How their hearts will heave with sorrow when disorder erupts. How they will weep when those sacred servants, in their hundreds of thousands, will be excommunicated. Only then will they hold out their arms and call on My Son to guide them.

My Divinity will cover the world and gather all My children into My Son's Kingdom. You must await this call and accept, with grateful hearts, these Gifts given to you as the weapons you need to fight against the wickedness, which will cover the earth in darkness.

The meek and humble of heart, who love Me, their Father, and those who accept the Divinity of My only begotten Son, Jesus Christ, will be gathered first. They, whose names are in the Book of the Living, will be called and will reign as leaders, along with the saints, amongst the twelve tribes of Israel.

Those of you with lukewarm souls will then be enlightened and your burden will be heavier. It will be through your prayers, that the others – those who hide from Me – will be taken under the roof of My Protection.

The beast, who cowers before Me, will not win the souls of those children of Mine that easily. Every Act of Mercy, every miracle, and every intervention will be granted by Me for the sake of My children.

Those who stand before Me and My children will suffer a terrible chastisement. Although I love all of My children, I will not hesitate to stop those amongst them who, if I allowed them, would take away My Kingdom, which I will fill with all My family.

Be wary of My Anger. For although it is contained and My Patience is great, I will cast upon the earth a great affliction, even if it means destroying much of it. Like a disease, which devours the human body, so too will the evil deeds of man against their brother, destroy the healthy cells. If this disease is not stopped and if I do not cut out, and cast away, the diseased flesh I cannot make the body whole again.

It will only be the whole, healthy Body of My Son's Church on earth that can come to the door of My New Kingdom on earth. Those who have removed themselves from the temptation of rejecting My Son will find it easier to be made worthy to join as One Body, in union with My Son. They will be given eternal life and pain will be no more.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High



I wish to bring over 7 billion of God's children home, finally, to their Eternal Paradise

Tuesday, April 2nd, 2013 @ 15:30

My dearly beloved daughter, the pressures placed on My followers to reject these Holy Messages will increase. Many misguided followers of Mine will refuse to accept these Messages as Mine. Well-meaning in their intentions, they will go to extraordinary lengths to turn people away from Me, in the belief that they guard My Church.

**I Am the Church, and as long as My holy servants protect My Teachings, My Doctrine, My Sacraments and My Most Holy Eucharist, we are as One. Those, including leaders within My Church, who change these Laws, are not part of My Church. These changes have not been presented yet and when they are there will be much distress.**

To those of you, who are in doubt, please do not reject Me. While you embrace Me in one way, you also bring tears to My Eyes. You may not see Me now, but soon you will feel My Divine Presence.

I call on all of you to prepare now for the great splendid future I have ready for you. Heaven rejoices as the Holy Spirit will soon descend and pierce your hearts with love and recognition. So many souls will be saved, so great is My Love. I will never give up. **You will suffer in My Name, but this will be forgotten when you are at the gates of My New Kingdom.** You will all unite together as one family.

I speak of those who are lost to Me, but **I have every intention of extending My Mercy to as many as possible.** Come to Me and let Me reassure you of the extent of My absolute Love and Compassion for every one of you. Those who reject Me, and in some cases detest Me, will be enveloped into My Arms as I soothe their poor hearts and enlighten their souls. I will become their only hope when they finally realise that the dark path they have chosen offers nothing, but unhappiness and fear.

I will pour, over the whole world, My Rays of Divinity, full of Mercy and soon I will cleanse all of humanity, so that they can be taken into My Kingdom quickly. **My Time is almost here, as I await the day when My Father hands Me the keys to My Kingdom.**

As the final Covenant is completed, I wish to bring over 7 billion of God's children home, finally, to their Eternal Paradise. This is your final inheritance promised to you. Do not reject it, for the sorrow you will bring upon yourselves is to be feared, and should you turn your back on Me, there will be a time when I can do no more to save you.

Your Jesus

I will come again on the last day. But I will not walk the Earth beforehand

Wednesday, April 3rd, 2013 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter, the Power of My Voice, through these Messages, has reached so many nations in just two years, that millions of souls will now help to save the souls of their brothers and sisters.

**The Word of God, ignited through this Call from Heaven, will be spread by all your sons, daughters, brothers and sisters throughout the world. The speed of this Mission, which has taken the world by storm, is being fuelled by the Power of the Holy Spirit.**

So many tongues, so many nations, so many souls, have grasped My Hand of Mercy and now follow Me as I lead them to Eternal Life.

My Father promised the world the Book of Truth for the end times. He always fulfils His Promise. No man can know the contents of the Book of Truth, for it was not for your knowing. Only the Prophet Daniel was given its contents, but he was instructed by My Father not to disclose its secrets.

Now, My daughter, as the final prophet you are being given its contents and by the Word of God they will bear much fruit. **The Book of Truth is being given to the world to save the human race from certain death. It is a lifesaving Gift for the soul. It brings with it extraordinary graces. It brings you the Truth, not only to remind you of My Teachings, but, to prepare you for the attacks on My Church, which will result in the destruction of souls.**

The Book of Truth will also reveal to you, My beloved followers, the Plan of My Father to help you to make the proper preparations needed to enter the New and Glorious Paradise on Earth. Without the Book of Truth, you, My disciples, would be like lambs being led to the slaughter, as you must know that your faith in God will be challenged and many efforts will be made to wipe out all traces of Me, Jesus Christ, off the face of the Earth.

When people are starved of the Truth of God, they will turn in another direction in order to seek solace. Not one man on this Earth can survive without a belief in something, which promises life. Sadly, many chase false doctrines, which appeal to their weakness. Love of self, means that religions and so-called spiritual enlightening sects appeal to the greed of men's hearts. Self-gratification does not lead to God, or the Truth. Then those poor souls, who do not believe in any life after the one on Earth, walk in misery with no hope in their hearts.

The Power of My Holy Spirit, the thunder of My Voice, the miracles I will divulge and the proof of the authenticity of these Messages will win over the souls of millions.

My Presence covers the Earth and this has provoked much hatred, as Satan poisons the minds of My followers. My Presence is in the Tabernacles of the world, in My Churches, in the words of all chosen visionaries. But in these, My final Messages to humanity, My Presence will lead to global conversion.

You must never forget My Promise. I will come again on the last day. But I will not walk the Earth beforehand. My warning to you now is to listen to the prophecies. Any man who claims to be Me, or any man who tells you Jesus walks the Earth in human flesh, is a liar.

My Time will come when I descend from Heaven in exactly the way in which I ascended on My last day on Earth.

Your Jesus

## Only those with the Seal of the Living God will escape this form of genocide of the soul

Thursday, April 4th, 2013 @ 19:45

My dearly beloved daughter, you must not listen to those who question, challenge and sneer at My Messages. It is not necessary to defend My Most Holy Word. **My Word is final and no man has the authority to question it. You either accept Me, or you don't.**

While Christians fight amongst themselves over these Messages, which were prophesised so long ago, they treat each other as enemies. You cannot be an enemy to your brother or sister and call yourself My disciple. While you are so busy shouting amongst yourselves, the biggest enemy, **Satan's armies are planning the most evil atrocities, ever witnessed by humanity since the creation of Adam and Eve.**

The wars I spoke about are to commence and the plan will be to wipe out populations. **You may think that these wars are between one nation and another, but you would be wrong. The weapons will come from only one source.**

My poor children of God, how little you know of the terrible acts, which are being plotted by Masonic sects at the highest levels against God's children. Their wickedness would be impossible for you to imagine, but recognise these signs. When your banks take away your freedom, your homes and your ability to feed your families, this will be just one part of their plan against humanity. You will become slaves, but those who pay allegiance to Me and My Teachings and who remain loyal to Me, must never forget My Mercy.

**While these revelations may be frightening, they are the Truth. By being prepared for these acts against God's Creation, you will help, through your prayers, to mitigate much of the suffering, which these evil sects will inflict upon you.** While your prayers will dilute the impact of such atrocities, they will, if handed over to Me with love in your hearts, be used to save those guilty of such terrible deeds. And while these misguided and cold-hearted souls continue to defy Me, by trying to eradicate the world's populations, I will try to enlighten their hearts so that they will walk away from this terrible bond with Satan. Many are completely possessed by the evil one and for some there is little hope. Only a miracle granted by My Mercy, in union with those who offer Me the gift of suffering, can save them.

**Those amongst you who curse Me, through your cruel rejection of Me, will beg Me for Mercy when these events occur. When you are forced to suffer and accept the mark of the beast, or die, you will scream out for Me.** Then you will scramble to find the Seal of the Living God, which I give to the world through My Father in these Messages – but by then it will be too late. Only those who accept the Seal, keep it in their homes, or carry it on them will be protected. Only those with the Seal of the Living God will escape this form of genocide of the soul.

Do not doubt, for one minute, My Messages given to you now. Accept My Divine Intervention, for I only want to save you. The battle for souls is of such magnitude, that were I not to intervene, through the prophets, many of you would side with the beast and all of his followers, who appear before you as wolves in sheep's clothing.

Satan is extremely cunning, and would never present his evil deeds for what they are. No, instead, he will present them as being good, inspiring and very much in your interests. This is the trap he sets. This is how he lures well-meaning innocent souls into his lair. The way Satan will reveal himself, through these poor souls he manages to win over, will be through the sin of pride. The sin will, in its most wicked form, be seen within those people in high places, who will destroy others for their own selfish gain. At the bottom of the scale the sin of pride will be witnessed amongst you when you judge others, bad-mouth them and then try to ruin their character, as well as damage their reputation, in My Name.

I tell you these sad facts, so that I can prepare you, arm you with My Loving Protection, so that I can help save even those who will march across the earth in order to devour it.

Your Jesus

Not one of you would ever be given the authority to judge another in My Name, for this is not possible

Friday, April 5th, 2013 @ 12:50

My dearly beloved daughter, under your vow of obedience to Me, you must never defend My Messages. **Nor do you have the authority to denounce, or criticise, any other visionary, or self-proclaimed prophet, true or false, in My Name.**

To those who claim to speak in My Name and who condemn these Messages for the world, know this. **You do not have, nor have you sought, My permission to reject, publicly, any one who claims to be a chosen soul. When you declare these Messages to be untrue, you are saying they are lies. Lies can only come from Satan.** These, My Holy Messages to the world, warn you of the terrible lies, which he, Satan, feeds the souls of all God's children. How you have been deceived into rejecting Me, your beloved Jesus, Who cries bitter tears in sadness at the way in which I am being rejected.

Those who say that any man could write these Messages from Heaven insult Me. How can a man write the Words from My Lips, when they come from Me? Do you believe that such Sacred Words could be created by the hand of mortal man? Do you believe that any man, stained with sin, could produce My Holy Word, with no interception from My Heavenly Kingdom? If you do, then you give credence to the capability of man to forge a path of conversion in this way. Man is nothing without God. You are not worthy to speak with authority when proclaiming the Word of God. If you proclaim the Word of God from your own lips, with no direction from Me, then you are guilty of grave error.

**My daughter, I must remind you, and all those chosen souls, that not one of you would ever be given the authority to judge another in My Name, for this is not possible.**

I call on all those chosen souls of Mine now. Remember My Promise to you that I will come again. Know now, that all of you were given a mission to prepare the hearts of man for My Second Coming. Know now, that this is the very last Mission, dictated by the Holy Trinity. Not one of you has My Permission to denounce this, or any other mission. Do this and you will be cast away from Me.

**O how the sins of chosen souls cut Me deeper than any other. Those close to Me, who then betray Me, are the ones who hurt Me the most. When they turn on Me, they cause terrible division and prevent souls from following the path to eternal salvation.**

Your Jesus

## Mother of God: You have been sent to prepare the way for His Second Coming

Saturday, April 6th, 2013 @ 16:30

My child, no matter how lonely or difficult this Mission is, you must always continue to obey my Son. You must respect every request made of you. You must respond to every task expected of you, even if this means you will incur the wrath of others.

Every single one of God's visionaries, to whom I appeared, suffered by the hands of those who rejected them cruelly. Although many of them were eventually believed, you, my child, will suffer the most because you are a prophet of God. God's prophets have always stirred up hatred amongst His children, because Satan inflicts his most terrible scourging against those who speak the Word of God.

**As the end time prophet, your enemies will consist of, not only those who reject and hate my Son, but those who love Him.** Your enemies will outnumber all those who came before you. This is why you must obey my Son at all times and respond to Him quickly, for He does these things and asks you to follow His instructions, to keep you safe.

**You have been sent to prepare the way for His Second Coming and with this responsibility will come much sorrow.** As the lies, the hatred and the fierce opposition to these Messages continue, you must comfort yourself, because without this Mission many more souls would not accept My Son's Mercy.

Pray for every single person who flings abuse at you, because when you pray for them, my Son will enlighten them and soon they will open their eyes to the Truth.

I, your beloved Mother, cover you with my most Holy Mantle and I crush the head of the serpent every single time he tries to harm you. So go now, my child, in peace. Trust in me, the Mother of Salvation, at all times as I guard this special Mission. Trust in my Son, for He knows what He is doing. Leave all in His Sacred Hands.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of God

Mother of Salvation

The time for the comet to appear, of which I spoke, when people will believe that there are two suns, is close

Saturday, April 6th, 2013 @ 17:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **the stars will soon change** and the time for the comet to appear, of which I spoke, when people will believe that there are two suns, is close. Soon the wondrous spectacle will be seen by humanity, and there will be heard the sound of thunder, and it will seem that the two suns will collide.

**My Rays of Mercy will fall on every human soul**, including those who will be blinded by the Light, so dark are their souls. When the sound of thunder is heard, a quiet calm will then descend over the earth and the stillness will be deafening. No sound will be heard – only the sound of My Voice imprinted on the souls of the wretched.

I will be like a ray of sun, which will make every single fault, every sin and cry of despair, become clearly visible in the eyes of the sinner.

There will be wailing and a deep sense of sorrow felt within the hearts of men, as they come face to face with the state of their souls. **All will remain still for fifteen minutes**, and then life will become like before, as if this miracle did not happen. In those, whose souls were touched by the Truth, life cannot, nor will it ever be the same again. They will then follow Me, My Teachings and they will convert in billions.

**My Messages will become their daily food and along with My Most Holy Eucharist, they will need nothing more.** So strong will they become that nothing will stand in their way, nothing will intimidate them, or slow them down, as they march in My remnant army towards My New Paradise.

The others will be told that The Warning was caused by a disruption in the earth's atmosphere and it will be easily explained away. But it will be a lie, for they do not want to acknowledge the Existence of God. If they were to do this, they would not be able to complete their plan to deceive the world into accepting the empty promises of the antichrist.

When miracles of God are witnessed on such a grand scale, know that My plan to bring humanity into the realm of salvation is in the final stages.

Go, My loyal followers, and trust always in My promise to salvage all souls. My Mercy is great and My Power almighty.

Your Jesus

This new temple, they will be told, is a church, which unites all because God loves all His children

Sunday, April 7th, 2013 @ 18:40

My dearly beloved daughter, every single one of God's churches on earth who honour Me, the Son of Man and those who pay allegiance to My Father, will soon be divided. Many, within each church, will rebel and great divisions will emerge as more misguided, amongst their ranks, will try to introduce laws, which condone sin.

**The moral obligations felt by those who love and know God's Holy Word will be taken to task and they will be accused of being cruel and heartless. Their crime will be to oppose sinful laws, which will come into being as churches disband during the persecution of the antichrist.** When they divide and splinter, their foundations will be rocked. They will no longer be able to stand firm in the face of wickedness and injustice. The time will then be ripe for many bewildered souls, who will become very confused, to witness an alternative temple of God.

**This new temple, they will be told, is a church, which unites all because God loves all His children.** And if God loves all His children, then He would want them to unite as one; that they must embrace each other, whatever their creed, their religion, their skin colour, their race, their laws. All will become united, they will be told, in the Face of God, and they will all be asked to send representatives to the new temple, which will be located in Rome. They will be told that this is the New Jerusalem, prophesied in the Bible and protected by God's chosen leader – the false prophet.

So many will fall for this great lie, a travesty of the Holy Word of God – which was given to John the Evangelist. Every Word given to this prophet, for the end times, will be taken, adapted and twisted to suit the agenda of the antichrist.

**Those who refuse to accept this new, so-called inclusive church, will be deemed to be un-Christian.** They will be bullied and made to look like fools. Only for the Holy Spirit, which guides them, they would be sucked into the false and obscene temple, which will disguise the ugly truth, which lies beneath its surface.

**The antichrist is about to make his grand entrance onto the world's stage** and it will be he, who will, not only reign over these churches, but who will fool people into believing that he possesses special divine gifts. He will be honoured for his great service to humanitarian causes. He, the antichrist, will receive international awards for his charity work. And then they will say he possesses the charisma associated with holy people. It will not be long afterwards when miracles will be attributed to him, until finally, he will say he is a prophet on a mission from God.

Many will fall for this terrible deceit because he will be supported by the world's churches and he will be given the seal of approval by the false prophet.

Finally, the world will believe that he is I, Jesus Christ. My Word will fall on deaf ears as his presence devours the whole of humanity whose applause will silence the voices who proclaim the True Word of God. But, because of My great Mercy, I will, with My Father's Hand, intervene every single step of the way.

My Messages will never stop until the very last day. My Voice will never die. God's children, who remain true to His Holy Word, will never die.

Your Jesus

## So many good and holy priests who have joined together to pull these Messages apart

Tuesday, April 9th, 2013 @ 23:00

My dearly beloved daughter, there are so many good and holy priests who have joined together to pull these Messages apart, but they do not have the qualifications or the knowledge to do so. Their path is to serve God. **They must not allow themselves to be contaminated like this, because this poses danger for those souls who recognise My Voice in these Messages.**

While parading New Age practices of the spirit, many priests believe that their knowledge of spirituality means that they have the talent to recognise a true prophet of God. So far removed are they from Me, that they cannot discern My Holy Word. I have not given them such graces, because pride stands in their way.

To those of you, sacred servants of Mine, who plot, scheme and use the badge of your holy office in the service of God, as a means to turn your parishioners away from My Word, know that you will be punished. You do not truly know Me. You are not loyal to Me. You are ignorant of spiritual knowledge and you do not have the authority to publicly humiliate, pour scorn upon others or belittle anyone in My Name.

Each one of you will have to answer to Me. I will punish you, not for your disbelief, but for the sin of pride, which makes you believe that you know more about spiritual matters than I, Jesus Christ, Your Master. **How you wound Me. How you disappoint Me, because your betrayal has hurt My Mission, the last of its kind. For every sinner you pull away from Me, you will have to take on responsibility for their souls.** And then, with a heaviness of heart, you will have to answer these questions, when the Truth is made known to you.

Why did you reject My Cup when you were given the Truth, with love and trust, and when you knew in your heart that this was from Me? Why did you then try to destroy My Messages? Have you any idea as to the seriousness of the Holy vows you took in My Name? **You must now go on retreat and read My Crusade Prayers.** If you do this, then I will give you My blessing and the power of discernment. But only those with humble hearts can come to Me.

Go back. Then come to Me naked. Leave all your jaundiced views, your biased opinion and your assessment of these Messages, based on hearsay, gossip and innuendo, behind you. When that day comes, I will baptise you anew and you will become pure again. Your souls will become like little ones and with a craving hunger for My Presence.

I await your response. I Am all Loving. I Am all Merciful. Come to Me. I Am all you need.

Your Jesus



## God the Father: Prayer for the Key to the New Paradise

Wednesday, April 10th, 2013 @ 16:45

My beloved daughter, as the Flame of the Holy Spirit engulfs those humble souls who read these Messages, so too will be the spread of global conversion. **The Holy Word of God is like a powerful gust of wind, which brings with it, and all those souls in its wake, the fruits of plenitude.**

**From those first seeds planted, a multitude of fruits have grown, which cover every nation, including those under communist regime.**

My daughter, as My Holy Word grips the minds and souls of every creed, it will cut like a sword through those nations who turn their backs on Me, your beloved Father. So, when the hatred increases against you, know that My Holy Word, to help save souls, is succeeding,

You, My messenger, are but an instrument. This Mission is not about you. It is not about the enlightenment of your soul, for this is not My objective, although this is pleasing to Me. You, My daughter, as the final messenger, must only convey to the world the Messages you are being given, for the good of mankind. Your opinions, and your advice to others, are of no importance and you do not have the authority to share any such human views with others.

**When the Voice of God reaches the hearts of man, it multiplies within the souls of many. It is My Goodness, as the Loving Father of the whole of humanity, which allows for these great blessings.**

As foretold, great miracles will be witnessed by those who have been given the Gift of the Holy Spirit through this Mission. I bless all of those who scatter and spread My Messages, for their efforts will yield My Word like a mist, which will cover the Earth.

To those who have awaited the Gift of Conversion – those poor empty souls of Mine – I tell you now. I, Your Loving Father, promise you that I will embrace you and open your hearts when you say this prayer.

### **God the Father: Prayer for the Key to the New Paradise**

*“Dear Father, it is I, Your lost child, who, so confused and blind, that*

*without Your Help, Your Love, I am nothing.*

*Save me through the Love of Your Son, Jesus Christ, and give me the*

*Key to Your New Paradise on Earth. Amen.”*

Children, I will bless you and protect you. You are Mine – all of you. While I pine for you and weep for those of you who hate Me, I will use My Almighty Power to unlock your hardened hearts so that I can bequeath to you the inheritance, which I have lovingly created.

My Intervention, by revealing to you events to come, will help you to understand how much I love you. When these events unfold before your eyes, I will be waiting for you to come to Me with love and trust in your souls.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

**For every soul you dedicate to My Mercy, I will save a hundred more**

Thursday, April 11th, 2013 @ 21:20

My dearly beloved daughter, you must move forward and concentrate on those poor souls who do not believe in God at all. I refer to those who have never been given the Truth about the Existence of God, their Creator.

There are billions of people who have no knowledge of the Holy Trinity because it was hidden from them. These are the souls who will be granted great Mercy by Me and they need to be made aware of these, My Messages to the world.

The other souls who concern Me are those who were lukewarm in their faith and who now refuse to accept the Truth of eternal life. Many people who are either unsure of their Creation, or the Existence of God, will soon be shown the Truth. Again I will show them great Mercy and My Love will touch their hearts and they will be saved.

But then there are those who will continue to resist My Intervention. They will fight any attempt to be given the Truth, and the proof they will be given of My Mercy will be thrown back in My Face. Again, I will intervene and continue to fight for their souls.

Finally, there are those who do know everything about Me and the fact that I Am the Messiah. No miracle or act of love will draw them to Me because they have abandoned themselves to Satan. These souls will be devoured by the beast and he will not let them go free because they do not see me as their Saviour. They still do not know the truth of the plan of the beast. In order to save them, you, My beloved followers, must give Me your allegiance by committing their souls to Me during your prayers and when you receive the Holy Eucharist. You must offer them to Me every day and for every soul you dedicate to My Mercy, I will save a hundred more.

Do this every single day. At the end of every month you will be full of joy because you will know how many such souls have been given this Great Mercy. This is just another Gift I bless you with and the graces you will receive when you recite this Crusade Prayer will be in abundance.

#### **Crusade Prayer (104)**

##### **Free this soul from slavery**

*Dearest Jesus, I present to You the soul of my brother and sister, who has abandoned their soul to Satan.*

*Take this soul and redeem it in Your Holy Eyes.*

*Free this soul from slavery to the beast and bring it eternal salvation. Amen.*

My Mercy will continue to be given to mankind, and especially, to every single soul who rejects the Word of God.

I bless you, My loyal disciples, and I continue to pour upon you the Gift of the Holy Spirit.

Your Jesus

**Blessed are those meek of heart, whose pride has been stripped from them through the Grace of God**

Friday, April 12th, 2013 @ 23:55

My dearly beloved daughter, who amongst you, who truly love Me, can come before Me and lie prostrate at My Feet in total abandonment?

Who amongst you, who truly honours Me and follows My Teachings, can humble themselves before Me without any regard for themselves? If you can throw yourselves at My Mercy, in humble servitude, I will raise you up and exalt you. But when you exalt yourselves, in My Name, and say you know Me more intimately than others, I will cast you to the ground beneath My Feet.

**Why do so many, who have been given the Truth, still misunderstand the Truth of My Teachings?** Man, because of the stain of sin, is not worthy to stand before Me. But those who understand the weakness of the human soul must know, that those who take it upon themselves to declare their superior knowledge of spiritual matters laid down by the Teachings of God, through the prophets, need to be very careful. When such souls declare their so-called knowledge, by boasting of their intellectual assessment of Holy Doctrine, instead of focussing on the importance of humility, they offend Me. When they use their knowledge to twist the Truth to suit their agenda, in order to draw souls into a manmade version of My Teachings, I Am deeply offended and I will punish souls guilty of this crime against God.

**Those among you who create cults, spiritual movements, all of your own making, know that when you tamper with the Word of God, you are guilty of grave sin.** Your voices, which proclaim the Word of God and all His Glory, on the one hand, are heard because they contain the Truth. But when you add to the Word of God, with your own interpretations and when you use this to attack others in My Holy Name by accusing them of wrong-doing, you commit sin.

Blessed are those meek of heart, whose pride has been stripped from them through the grace of God, for they will rule as kings in the New Paradise.

Blessed are those whose complete trust in Me means that they preach and spread My Holy Word without any intention of seeking personal attention of self-glory, for they too will find refuge in My Kingdom.

**Those who claim that they are dedicated followers of Mine, but who believe that they are qualified to judge others, analyse the beliefs of others whose faith in God causes offense and who publicly condemn holy souls who come in My Name, are not part of My Kingdom.** You belong to the evil one, for you do not report to Me, Jesus Christ. I have not called you, nor have I given you permission to promote any form of special group, set up to ridicule another group.

**To all who proudly boast of intellectual prowess, associated with My Teachings, in order to belittle another child of God, especially chosen souls, know that your days are numbered.** In the past, My Patience would have prevented Me from interrupting such misguided missions. Now, in these end times, I will not tolerate the way in which you try to block My Second Coming.

So few of you will accept My plan to prepare you for the Second Time of My Coming – this time to bring you into the New Era of Peace. You already know the Truth. You know that I will come again, but you will not, just as it was before, accept that it is I, the King of all that is, Who is calling on you to prepare your souls.

Two thousand years to Me is nothing. It is as if it were yesterday. So today, I Am calling out to all of you. What saddens Me is that those who say they love Me, and publicly acknowledge Me, do not really know Me. They have allowed the trappings of organised religions, international politics, exaggerated grandeur and ceremonies to hide from Me.

I Am simple in mind, body and soul, and therefore embrace first, those who come before Me in this way. When a father welcomes home a child, who has been abroad for some time, he does not notice his clothes, his shoes, his jewellery or his suitcase. He sees only his son, his face and the love that has existed in his heart since the first breath he took when he came out of his mother's womb. He is not interested in his wealth, his views, his opinions or his gossip about others – all he knows is the love, which he feels for his child and the love his child feels for him.

Love is simple. It is without complication. It does not come from hatred. You cannot love someone when your soul is full of anger or hate. When you love Me, you must love all those who follow Me, no matter what their weakness is. You must love even those who are guilty of terrible sins, for I can forgive the most wicked of all sins. The thing to remember is that not one man has the right to condemn another in My Name. This can only come from Me.

**Know this, that when it comes to warning the world of sinners, who are enemies of God, I have this right. But in every instance, I will ask for prayers for their souls.** There will be only one exception. I can never ask you to pray for the antichrist, for he does not come from God.

Your Jesus

## The Catholic Church is now about to enter the worst persecution in its history

Saturday, April 13th, 2013 @ 23:50

My dearly beloved daughter, I wish to give encouragement to all of you who believe in Me and My Messages contained within this Book – The Book of Truth.

When man follows Me and offers himself to Me, he must emulate all of My Traits. This means that he must love all in My Name and treat every man as he would expect to be treated himself. However, **when you truly abandon yourself into My Care, you will suffer for this. You will be treated with cruelty and every attempt will be made to pour scorn upon you.**

**I say this to all of God's children and to Christians, in particular, for your load is the heaviest.** I call out to all of those in the world who believe in Me, irrespective as to whether or not they believe that I speak to them through these Messages.

Christians will always be targeted by those who want to change God's Laws to fit into their sinful pursuit of pleasure and selfish desires. The Catholic Church is now about to enter the worst persecution in its history and it will be turned upside down and inside out. **The attack has been planned for decades and carefully constructed.** How the saints in Heaven weep at the catastrophic events which will now unfold at a speed which will shock even those who do not believe in these Messages.

**Confusion will result, as many sacred servants will become powerless as everything they held dear will be questioned and then overturned.** They will be challenged and bullied in My Name from within their own ranks.

To those of you who are loyal to My Church on earth, I urge you to be vigilant and to uphold My Teachings if you wish to stay true to Me. You must never accept anything other than the Truth you have been taught. Soon you will feel very alone and My poor sacred servants will become distressed for their loyalty to Me and to the Church laid down by Peter will be pulled from under them.

To all those who are traditional loyal Christians, you must stay firm and you must not accept any attempt to encourage you to abandon your faith. You will be pushed to one side and forced to agree to educate your children in a false doctrine, not of God.

**These events will now commence** and I warn you of these in order to guide you. Anyone who accuses Me, through this Mission, of encouraging souls to desert My Church on earth does not understand My Instructions. I Am simply asking you to remain loyal to My Teachings when you will find that you are forced to accept a new version of the Church. This new version will not ever be accepted in the Eyes of God.

Your Jesus

## Mother of God: When God's children are misled by lies, they will become separated from Him

Sunday, April 14th, 2013 @ 14:00

My beloved child, let me bring you comfort at this time. Let me hold you close to me, so that I can give you strength as you continue to spread the Holy Word of God in these difficult times.

When those who persecuted my Son, and then murdered Him, were asked – “Why did you do this?” – they replied – “To uphold the Word of God.” When they were asked if God would condone the killing of another man, they argued that this was in accordance with Church Teachings. And so also will it be in the end times. **People will twist the Teachings of God in order to justify their rejection of His Holy Word.**

**My Son gives the world these Messages so that you will uphold His Teachings.** He does this so that no man will mistakenly reject His Holy Word, when the Teachings of His Holy Church on earth are tampered with and made unholy. The Word of God must never change, yet the prophecies have foretold of these very days when this will happen, when it will be done by the Church founded on the Rock of Peter.

My Son is the Word. The Word of God must be honoured by every child of God. When God's children are misled by lies, they will become separated from Him. When you accept anything other than the Truth of God, when you accept sin, and then participate in it, you will drive a wedge between you and my Son.

Remember that I, the Mother of God, protect all of those who call on me. My protection is for all people, all religions. **When you say my Holy Rosary daily, you are given every kind of protection** and you will be able to uphold the Truth, the Holy Word of God.

**Anyone in my Son's Church on earth, who leads the people, who cannot recite the Holy Rosary before his congregation, does not come from God.**

Your Mother

Mother of God

Mother of Salvation

Many will not be strong enough to fight against abortion, euthanasia and same sex marriage

Monday, April 15th, 2013 @ 18:20

My dearly beloved daughter, the enemies of God now rise in great numbers, in every nation, to denounce the Laws of God.

**There will be many new laws introduced into each land and each church.** Most of the laws will be against the Teachings laid down in the Holy Bible. **Every kind of sin will be legislated for and the darkness of the beast will cover the world.** Those who oppose these laws will be dismissed as cranks and demonised. Their voices will be drowned out by those who embrace secularism, as if it were an authentic religion. They will use every intellectual argument to enforce their vile laws and will deceive many, because they will use human rights as the tool to control others.

Many will not be strong enough to fight against abortion, euthanasia and same sex marriage. **Then just as the laws are brought into being, the Catholic Church will announce the reformation to acknowledge all human rights and all religions.** This will be followed by terrible division between those blessed with the gift of insight, given to them by the Holy Spirit, and those whose only desire is love of oneself and who reject God. They see God, and My Teachings, as an obstacle to living what they believe is a free lifestyle.

**The powerful global elite organisation, which is infiltrated into every corner of the world, will plan new Church laws and plot to overthrow leaders, while at the same time, devise wars, which will bring destruction.** So proud are they and such is the extent of their allegiance to Satanic adulation that they believe they are indispensable. How they will have to suffer for their evil deeds. Just as they believe that they can control others and inflict their devious plans on others, they will be struck down by the Hand of My Father. They will be given only so much time to turn their backs. After, then they will turn on each other and destroy one another. Such will the level of their suffering be that even towards the end it won't be enough to make them see what lies ahead should they continue to be bound to the evil one.

To many people, not of God, they will notice little of these events at first. It will only be when their freedom is restricted that they will openly revolt against the injustices within their nations. They will then realise the horror which will have been created because the Light of God will have been extinguished. In its place will be darkness, emptiness, hunger and lack of love. Only then will man cry out for the Mercy of God. I will be there waiting to give them comfort and salvage their poor frightened souls.

Your Jesus

## The Word according to God will be pulled apart as paganism sweeps the Earth

Tuesday, April 16th, 2013 @ 20:45

My dearly beloved daughter, **the climb to Mount Calvary My Church on Earth has to endure has begun, as foretold.** All those who speak in My Name, who love Me and who honour My Teachings, will now have to face this torturous journey in order to uphold My Holy Word.

The Word according to God will be pulled apart as paganism sweeps the Earth. To all of those who follow Me, I say walk with your heads held high. Never waiver from the Truth when those including your family and friends, plead with you to turn away from My Holy Word, given to you during My time on Earth. You must not weaken your resolve to remain loyal to Me. Some of you will be strong during the journey of persecution. Others will fall. Some will give up. Others will decide to accept the lies presented as Holy Doctrine and will be separated from Me.

**I will carry all those on My Shoulders who trust in Me completely. I will grant protection to all those who are brave enough to continue to offer the Holy Mass in the way in which it is meant to be conducted. I will protect the Sacraments presented by those holy sacred servants of Mine who refuse to budge or leave My Service. Those who pledge themselves to My Care will have nothing to worry about.** Those who have been given the Truth all of their lives, and reject My Teachings, in favour of lies, will be cast away from Me. My Justice is to be feared, for let no man believe that they can delve into an abyss of deceit without remorse in their souls and not suffer the consequences.

My Love will be strong enough to embrace those who will be confused during these times. I will reach out to all of God's children who seek Me out, no matter how blackened their souls are. In the midst of the turmoil, I will make myself known at last and My Spirit will sweep the Earth just as people believe that they cannot take any more.

Remember that I Am the First and the Last, nothing can conquer Me, I Am All-Powerful and when you feel that the wickedness inflicted upon the world by the enemies of God is overwhelming, that I Am here. I allow for this suffering, this final persecution, because it is the final weapon against the beast. Without it, he would steal the souls of the majority of the world's population.

This battle for souls will shock those who truly know Me because the wickedness you will have to bear witness to will be seen in men you believe to be good. Satan will leave no stone unturned and he will use every soul, especially those who are close to Me, in order to turn their backs on My Teachings. While the battle will rage for a time, I will, through this Mission, save billions through conversion.

Your Jesus

**This sign, not to be confused with the Mark of the Beast, will be to symbolise the new One World Religion**

Wednesday, April 17th, 2013 @ 20:00

My dearly beloved daughter, My Heart heaves as I have to endure the wretchedness and the suffering which the whole of humanity will have to endure. It is not My Hand which will cause this but the curse of Satan, as his spirit roams and devours souls along his path. So unsuspecting are they to this influence of evil that people blame everything else for their suffering. They place the blame of their hardship upon others and fail to understand that it is the lack of belief in God that creates such havoc in their lives.

As the spirit of the evil one grips humanity, the Light of God will clash with it in ways which will be evidenced by a number of things.

Storms will increase and upheavals will be felt in so many countries. Unrest will be seen in nations as the power of governments takes away the freedom of the people over whom they govern. Then, the churches, including all those who love God, the one Triune God, will begin to withdraw their services and close their doors.

The number of churches which will close down, will be seen, in all western countries. **Soon the mark of communism will be seen by a special sign which will appear in churches which remain open; in the media; on items of clothing; in movies and this sign will be proudly worn by those in high places. It will be seen as a badge of honour and flaunted by members of the hierarchies in all main churches and religious denominations. You will see this symbol in public places; on altars; in airports and on the garments worn by leaders in the churches.**

**This sign, not to be confused with the Mark of the Beast, will be to symbolise the new One World Religion.** Those responsible for it will no longer be fearful of displaying their sign, which is a symbol for control and allegiance to the beast.

The day the daily Sacrifice of the Masses are stopped, in the format which they must be offered in My Holy Name, will be the day when this symbol appears on the altars and before all the tabernacles in the world.

Pray, My beloved followers, that you will find solace in those sacred servants of Mine who remain loyal to Me, for you will need comfort during these trials. I will always lift you and carry you. I will never desert you, but you must never deviate from My Teachings, or accept pagan practices as a substitute for the Truth.

Your Jesus



I ask that those of you who are frightened and confused by these Messages to hear Me now

Friday, April 19th, 2013 @ 17:00

My dearly beloved daughter, how lonely this Mission is, despite the hundreds of thousands who surround you with their love and prayers.

When you work for Me and abandon yourself, in complete surrender at My Feet, you will feel very alone. You will face the wrath of My enemies, who will not give you a moment's peace. You, My daughter, must listen now as I offer all of those who reject Me, in these Words I present to God's children, a special Gift.

**I ask that those of you who are frightened and confused by these Messages to hear Me now. Don't you know how I love you even when you resent Me? Don't you know that I would never punish you for not accepting these Messages, given to you only so that I can prepare you and strengthen you for the trials which lie ahead?** Don't you know Me, your beloved Jesus, when I call out to you now?

I Am your Saviour and I would never cast you aside when there are doubts in your mind. How could I be Angry with you when you love Me and only care about the Truth? I now prepare you for the challenges that you will now have to face, as the prophecies foretold, of the persecution of My Church on Earth, unfold.

So that I can draw you into the Mercy of My Love and enlighten your hearts, I give you this Gift. I Promise that when you call on Me in this way, through this Prayer, that your doubts as to Who I Am, speaking with you now, will vanish. I offer you this Gift so that you, through the Prayers I give to the world at this time, can save the whole of humanity.

If you come to Me, free of pride and with an open and clear conscience, you will know instantly that you have been given this Gift. It is the Gift of Conversion for others.

#### **Crusade Prayer (105) Gift of Conversion for Others**

*O my dearest Jesus, with my love for You please accept my soul in union with You.*

*Take my soul, cover it with Your Holy Spirit and help me, through this Prayer, save all those I come into contact with.*

*Engulf every soul I meet with Your Holy Mercy and offer them the salvation needed to enter Your Kingdom.*

*Hear my prayers. Listen to my pleas and through Your Mercy salvage the souls of the whole of humanity. Amen.*

Those of you who cast aspersions on these Messages and who reject them, I ask that you come to Me. I will show you the Truth. I will take you and bring you comfort. I will always love you no matter how you offend Me.

Your Jesus

## When man does not believe in God, he does not accept the difference between right and wrong

Saturday, April 20th, 2013 @ 16:45

My dearly beloved daughter, the Heavens are full of sorrow because of the pain which My beloved followers have to endure on Earth. All the angels and the saints unite as one to pray for humanity, as it endures such a wicked assault by Satan and all his evil spirits. As their prayers are accepted by Me and acted upon, I ask all those who declare themselves to be Christians to pray as never before.

Prayers offered daily for protection against demonic forces, which infiltrate the Earth, will help cleanse it of evil spirits. You must remain hopeful, and when you remain loyal to Me, you will become even stronger.

The strength of Christians, united in the Truth of God, will present a powerful defensive wall against the beast whose plans to hurt God's children are coming into being at this time. You must stand before Me, declare your undying love for Me and I will lead you in My army, which will never be defeated. As My army increases in size and as billions more convert and accept Me, it will help to slay the beast.

Your duty, My beloved followers, is to focus on those who will reject My Hand of Mercy. No matter that you are ridiculed in My Name, all you must do is to plead for the salvation of souls. Know that God's army on Earth will be granted special graces to enable it to bring with it the souls of those who doubt My Holy Word.

Doubts, when allowed to fester, separate man from God. Doubts are placed in the hearts of man, by Satan in order to deceive God's children into believing that He, God, does not Exist.

**When man does not believe in God, he does not accept the difference between right and wrong. Without guidance from God, he will walk into every trap laid down before him by Satan. So much hatred is then manifested in the hearts of man, because once they leave themselves open to the evil one, their hearts fill with anger. The worst anger will be directed at Christians, and yet these people will not know why they feel this way. This is why those who claim not to believe in God spend more time condemning those who do.**

Pray, pray, pray for their souls.

Your Jesus

## The Tower of Babel will, once again, be erected and presented as a temple of God

Sunday, April 21st, 2013 @ 14:45

My dearly beloved daughter, who can deny My death on the Cross? Who can deny that I gave up My Life so that the Truth would save sinners everywhere? Then who amongst you will, when the time comes, deny the Truth of My Church on earth when it is taken apart stone by stone?

You have been given the Truth. You know My Teachings. So then, you will know My Church by My Teachings. My Church on Earth is the Truth. My Church on Earth is My Body. So if a man amongst you scourges My Body, then re-invents My Teachings and then presents to you lies, will you deny Me then?

I, Jesus Christ, do not tell you this to divide you. I tell you these things so that you will honour My Teachings, uphold the Holy Sacraments and remain firm to the Truth. **No man on earth can change the Teachings of My Church.** No man. **Not one amongst you has been given this authority to declare new doctrines and present them as Mine.** Yet, many amongst you will deny Me by denying the Truth, given to you 2,000 years ago. So lacking are you, in the knowledge of sacred things, that you will be ignorant of the new laws, which will blaspheme against Me, when they are introduced into My Church on Earth.

Just as it was before, the Tower of Babel will, once again, be erected and presented as a temple of God. It will be located in Rome and will feature the new symbol of the new one world religion. This symbol will be seen on the roof, at the entrance, and will take precedence on the high altar within. My precious Tabernacle in gold, defiled in all its Glory, will sit in the centre of the altar for all to see. This insult will mean that the beast will be given the open door to invade My Tabernacle. My Presence will, at this time, disappear.

Millions of people – many of whom will not know the significance of this abomination – will do everything asked of them and they will pray before the beast. New garments, produced with gold emblems, which will have the appearance of humble cassocks, will be worn by those who serve in this so-called temple. The gold emblem, which will be displayed in a brazen manner, will be the symbol of the new world religion.

**Crosses will disappear.** My Crucifix will be nowhere to be seen. Then, where they are seen, in some public places, people will be forced, by law, to take them down.

The new tower, which will honour Satan, will be replicated in many countries and then the second part of the deceit will be made known. **The existence of Hell will be publicly declared, by the church, to be nonsense.** People will be lulled into a false sense of security when this blatant lie is accepted by all churches. It will be argued that God would never allow for such a place to exist. That He loves all and that the existence of Hell was spread by religious fanatics down through the centuries. And so, **people will condone even the existence of mortal sin.** Sin will be so widely accepted that people will no longer pray or ask for Mercy, for it will not be God they will acknowledge. It will be to the beast they will surrender their souls and every step of their journey will be carefully orchestrated by the enemies of God.

Your Jesus

## Mother of God: To be made worthy of His Kingdom, they must be stripped bare of worldly influences

Monday, April 22nd, 2013 @ 16:00

My child, in order for God's children to be saved, they must follow the path of my Son. They must accept that, to be made worthy of His Kingdom, they must be stripped bare of worldly influences, which separate them from God.

**Those who turn to my Son, as they reach out for the Truth, will see a number of changes take place in their lives.** For those who do not know Him and who open their hearts to Him for the first time, they will cry tears. These tears will be as a result of the love which He will instil in their hearts and they will be overwhelmed. These are the tears of conversion. Their hearts and souls will be filled with a love, which they have never known before. This is the Love of God and it is a Gift from Heaven.

Soon afterwards, filled with the Light of God, they will attract the darkness of the evil one, who seeks out souls who are filled with this Light. This is when they will suffer by the hands of others, who are used by the evil one, to attack their faith and their allegiance to God.

**Those with a simple love for my Son, empty of all human arrogance and pride – who do not succumb to the pressures of those who denounce my Son – will suffer just as He did.** They will feel pain when they witness sin, for they feel the same pain as my Son. They will fall and stumble, just as my Son did on the Road to Calvary. For as long as they live, they will feel the pain of my Son's suffering. This will stay with them until the final purification of the world is complete.

**Never feel that this allegiance to my Son is forever tinged with pain only, because it also brings a joy, a peace and a hope, which bring eternal life.** You must never allow your love for my Son to separate you from all of God's children. Instead you must reach out to everyone, especially those who have never opened their hearts to my Son. They need your help. Through the Gift of conversion, you have been given the Graces needed to bring these souls to my Son. You must do this through the acceptance of the pain you must endure, as a soldier of Christ, and by your prayers and sacrifices for others.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## All false prophets will be cast out by Me and punished severely

Tuesday, April 23rd, 2013 @ 16:55

My dearly beloved daughter, My visionaries, all over the world are undergoing great suffering at this time, as they endure the pain required to save the souls of mankind. They, having offered themselves into My service, will walk alone, as I did when I climbed Mount Calvary, with only the very few who will come to their aid.

Just as those genuine souls of Mine suffer the pain, the ridicule and the rejection, so will those false prophets and visionaries be glorified and they will fool many. **The false prophets will rise amongst you and attract praise and glory. Behind their façade of humility and sweet words, will be an emptiness borne from the spirit of evil.**

I warn the world not to follow those false prophets, who seek glory, adulation and praise for themselves, in My Holy Name. No man, sent by Me, Jesus Christ, will exalt themselves in order to get you to fall at their feet. No prophet of Mine will stand on a pedestal and say he is greater than you. He does not have to say he is greater than his fellow brothers and sisters to do this. All he has to do is to preach words of so-called wisdom in a way, which will lead you to believe that he should be praised, for his own perceived allegiance to God. Instead of encouraging prayer and bringing you closer to God, he will command and demand your respect, first. He will do this by showing you the kind of attributes you would associate with devout people. These false prophets will attract souls to them through the sin of pride. Pride, in a false prophet, will attract pride in other souls. One praises the other by using the Name of God to proclaim their greatness.

Be wary of those who will ask you to cover yourself, with what they refer to as, special gifts, which attract the spirit world. You must avoid those, who, in My Name, invite you to dabble in spirits, which they say will bring you great peace and comfort, but where God is not mentioned. If you are not invited to bow in humility before God, but instead, are asked to place yourself and your own wellbeing first and before the needs of others, then you must know that could never come from God. You must never place your own interests, or that of others, before God. Everything you ask for must be according to the Holy Will of God.

Many of the world's false prophets are working with spirits, which do not come from Me. They will promote the importance of inner healing, positive thinking and metaphysics, all of which amount to one thing. Man will be encouraged to exalt himself before God.

All false prophets will be cast out by Me and punished severely. Their punishments will exceed that of ordinary mortal men, because they will be responsible for the loss of so many souls.

Your Jesus

## Mother of God: This time, He will not come as man in the flesh

Wednesday, April 24th, 2013 @ 14:15

My beloved children, out of His great Love for humanity, my Son now prepares you for His Second Coming. It is because He loves you that He speaks to you now, through His prophets, to ensure that no one escapes His Mercy. Just as God sent John the Baptist to prepare the world for my Son – the only begotten Son of God, the Messiah – my Son now reveals to you the final plan. This final plan of salvation will be similar to His first coming, but with one difference. This time, He will not come as man in the flesh.

Now that the Truth is being revealed to you again, my Son reminds you of all that comes from God through His Holy Word, as He prepares the final stages. God's children were given the Truth when my Son walked the Earth. Now, you will be given the full Truth, including revelations as to the work of God's enemies, for your own good, lest you be deceived. You must be generous of heart when my Son brings you these Gifts, which will nourish your souls.

When I appeared to God's chosen visionaries, through the years, it was to prepare souls for these times. **Now, when you prepare for the persecution, which will be inflicted on Christians, it will be extremely difficult, because it will be a violation of the spirit and this will cause the most hurt.** When you know the Truth of the Word of God, and when you know how to recognise the work of the deceiver, you will become stronger. It is far more important to remain true to the Word of God, than to accept lies which will be presented to you by those who do not come from God.

**My Son will raise you to great glory when you obey His Holy Word and uphold His Teachings.** I ask that you show my Son the respect which He deserves. Those who rejected Him when He walked the Earth, finally accepted the Truth of Who He was when He died on the Cross. Those who reject His Word today, will finally realise the Truth on the day He comes to Judge. For many it will be too late.

Pray that all souls will remain loyal to the legacy of my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, for only those who accept Him can be taken into His Kingdom.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

These vile acts must come to pass, as the Earth is being purified

Wednesday, April 24th, 2013 @ 14:40

My dearly beloved daughter, as I continue to cleanse the world with My Gift of the Holy Spirit, greater hatred for Me, Jesus Christ, ensues.

As My Presence increases within the hearts of man, the amount of hatred will be seen through the actions of those who contradict My Most Holy Word.

**Those who continue to bring in laws, which blaspheme against God, will increase every effort to defile the Word of God.** These vile acts must come to pass, as the Earth is being purified. As the cleansing intensifies, so too will the evil of sin be exposed to you. You will notice that every conceivable act, which is against God, will be promoted by those enemies of Mine. Many will profess their innocence, but these acts will not be accepted by those of Mine, who know the Truth. The Gift of discernment, which I bequeath to many souls, means that these evil acts perpetrated by those in positions of power, who control nations, will be seen for what they are – the work of Satan.

**Satan's evil spirits have increased their presence in the souls of those who do not believe in God.** Not content are they that such souls turn their backs on God, these wicked spirits goad these people into promoting the most vile sins. In time, these souls become so corrupt and full of hatred for God, that they will plunge into a darkness, which will never be able to tolerate the Light of God.

Remember, My Mercy is great. **It will only be by My Mercy that these people can be saved.** There is no other hope for them, for many of these tortured souls are not capable, by their own free will – so infested are they – of asking for My Hand of Mercy. **Those of you who know Me and who love Me must help these poor people by begging for the salvation of their souls.** You must ask that they turn to Me now, so that I can intervene to stop the persecution they intend to inflict upon the world. You must beg Me, through personal sacrifice, that they are stopped from the genocide they are planning. The worst form of genocide will be seen through unjust wars and the murder of the innocent in their mothers' wombs.

Your Jesus

They will lie continuously, and their public homilies will be a nonsense in the Eyes of God

Thursday, April 25th, 2013 @ 10:30

My dearly beloved daughter, **it will not be long before the dissidents within the Catholic Church, who have abandoned their obedience to God, will gather together to mount a vicious attack on those sacred servants who are loyal to the Truth.**

**Those disloyal to My Body will change many laws and will create new interpretations of the significance of the Holy Eucharist.** Many holy servants of God, and lay people throughout all Christian faiths, will watch as the Holy Spirit will be attacked. Many will be shocked at the way in which My Name and My Teachings will be reinterpreted, so that the emphasis will be on man's obligation to man. Man will be encouraged to love each other, and put their needs, before the altar of God.

Externally, this approach to Christianity will be seen as a good thing. It will promote the importance of love, but not in a way which is dictated by God. People in high places will be seen to publicly praise one another as they perform religious ceremonies. They will bow to each other in deference and will throw themselves, in adulation, at the feet of the enemies of God.

All these grandiose rites will fool the world and many will not realise the purpose of these ceremonies. These acts, these new homilies and new ceremonies, supposedly to honour Me, Jesus Christ, will instead be black in kind, for they will glorify the beast.

**The king of darkness is moving rapidly with his evil spirits, within the hearts of many who have responsibility for leading My followers.** Some of these servants do not realise that they are being tempted by the evil one. I say to them – come now. Come to Me through the Sacrament of Reconciliation. If you are worried about your faith, I will enlighten you, but you must rid your soul of pride. It is pride, which fools you into believing that your intellect is superior to that of God.

**Others, like wolves in sheep's clothing, have sold their souls to Satan.** And just as he acts, they will be cunning in the way in which they will deceive God's children. They will tempt others by praising their servants for being holy and this will attract those servants, with a love of self, stuffed with pride, who will follow like sheep. They will lie continuously, and their public homilies will be a nonsense in the Eyes of God. Not one ounce of true humility will be seen in any of their words, although they will go to great lengths to ensure that they behave publicly as humble servants of God. The Power of the Holy Spirit will be absent in their presence, and those of Mine, who truly know Me, will bear witness to this.

So many of My poor sacred servants will be sucked into these lies, which will lead to the desecration of My Body, and many of those who boast of their love for Me, will be the first to plunge the next nail as they crucify Me all over again.

My daughter, the hatred shown to you will come from two sides, as a direct result of the disintegration of My Church on Earth. One side will be those who say they represent My Church on Earth, but who are anything but, for they represent another doctrine. The other side will be My loyal servants, who will not believe you.

You must know that the Truth causes fear and anger. The Truth given to the true prophets of God does not just create anger – because of fear, it causes outrage. Outrage and anger come from the spirit of evil. The evil one, through the hearts of man, will go to extraordinary lengths to stop the Word of God.

Anger against the prophets is a hatred of God.

Your Jesus



## The antichrist will be from the East, not the West

Friday, April 26th, 2013 @ 12:30

My dearly beloved daughter, the world is being prepared for the entrance of the antichrist. He has been groomed by a number of powerful political forces to make his grand entrance.

The antichrist will be from the East, not the West, but will be loved, honoured and revered by both and in every corner of the Earth. It will start as follows.

**The antichrist will quickly bring about, with the help of the enemies of God, a war between two nations headed by two stubborn and powerful leaders.** These wars will escalate and then will spill into other countries. When the threat becomes so serious that it begins to affect the most powerful nations, then peace negotiations will begin.

**Out of nowhere, will step the beast. And with a skill that will impress the world, he will bring to an end the wars.** He will have a powerful voice. He will be highly intelligent and will create an impressive charismatic image. His handsome good looks, charm and sense of humour, will be like a powerful hypnotic magnet. He will draw great praise from well-known world leaders and the media, and he will become a celebrity. His demeanour will appeal to business leaders, who will see him as being instrumental in creating wealth, as the economies will begin to grow.

**So special will the antichrist appear, that nations will clamour over themselves to encourage him to visit their countries.** He will be loved and will copy the last detail, every moment of My Mission, when I walked the Earth. Preaching of the importance of love, peace and the importance of unity among nations, he will be seen to create great wonders, wherever he goes. This is not a man like any other. This is not a man like any other charismatic figurehead. His star will shine and glitter, like no other before him. He will be seen as a figurehead of the one world humanitarian religion. The so-called success of this abomination will be attributed to him. Everyone will drop at his feet. Images of his face will be everywhere. He will be seen with the heads of many religious denominations. It will soon be said that people will be healed spontaneously in his presence. Through the power of Satan, he will be able to create acts, which will shock many and these will be deemed to be miraculous.

By then, to the ignorant, he will be seen as the Messiah. He will then hint that he has been sent by God to save the world. Many, including those in the world who do not accept My Existence, will be persuaded that this man is the Son of man, Jesus Christ. Those who honour, obey what he asks of them, and who adore him, will be infested with such evil that their souls will be sucked into a vacuum, out of which they will find it impossible to extricate themselves.

**Those who know the Truth of My Teachings will recognise the deceit, which is placed before the human race and they will withstand this abomination.** Those who say they know God, and are practicing Christians, will fail to understand My Promise to return. When I come back it will be to Judge. I will never walk the Earth a second time. For all their knowledge of My Teachings they do not understand what I said. I now remind them. I will not walk in the flesh. Any man who says he is I, is a liar.

Your Jesus

Everyday you must ask yourself – would God approve of my actions today?

Saturday, April 27th, 2013 @ 13:20

My dearly beloved daughter, I must explain to every single person alive on this Earth today the importance of the time given to them. I have never interfered with the will of man, for this is one of the greatest Gifts given to humanity and it can never be taken away. Satan, on the other hand, interferes with the free will of man and has relentlessly sought to enslave the human mind and steal his soul, right from the start.

Therefore, **it is the free will which is given to man, that will be sought out by evil spirits. But it is also through the free will of man that the door to My Kingdom can be unlocked.** Because you are flesh, and therefore mortal, the only time you have to prepare for eternal life is now. You must never forget this. You must be prepared at all times, for just as My Father gave you life, so too can He take it away at any moment in any day.

**If you were to die now, today, would you be fit to come before Me?** Do you know what faults and what acts you have committed, and what hatred you have shown your neighbour, which will be revealed before Me? You must, in order to be given eternal life, know what needs to be done now, today, to make you clean in My Eyes.

To those who condone sin and hurt others, on the one hand and on the other, then pray and lead lives, which they say are devoted to Me, I say this. Every hour, you hurt Me with your hypocrisy. Everyday, your soul becomes more distanced from Me. **You must follow the Ten Commandments exactly as they were given by My Father, otherwise, you cannot say you are of Me.**

So many souls do not enter Heaven and many must suffer the cleansing required to make them fit to enter My Kingdom. But far more souls are cast into eternal darkness. So many realise how they have offended God, within minutes of their death on Earth. How frightened and sorrowful they are then. They realise that their time for repentance has passed and that it is too late for them at that stage.

**Why do you not understand that death can happen at any moment?** That you must know, when you offend God, you must strive to change the way in which you behave in order to find peace. When you avoid sin and continually try to amend the way you treat others, only then will you find true peace. When you are at peace in your soul – which can only come about when you fight sin and show remorse for your evil deeds – you become closer to God.

Every day, you must ask yourself – would God approve of my actions today? You will know, in your heart, the answer.

Your Jesus

My Words to you now will be heard once again on the Last Day. Remember them

Sunday, April 28th, 2013 @ 17:40

My dearly beloved daughter, I come at this time to warn you of the betrayal of those who surround you in this Mission. Many will be forced to turn their backs on this Work and you must never run after them. I never ran after those who persecuted Me. Instead, I offered Myself as a lamb to the slaughter, in order to save souls.

**Watch now as those appointed false prophets, prepared by Satan, will soon be taken into the bosom of those who say that they are servants of God.** Their prophecies, all of which deny the Truth, will be used to disgrace you. Let no man think, for one second, that My Messages, given to the world to prepare mankind for My Second Coming, will not be pulled asunder.

My daughter, these obstacles must be ignored by you. By your obedience, I will make you stronger, for time is not on your side to ensure that the Graces, I pour over humanity, are obtained by all.

**My true prophets, for the most part, are ignorant of Holy Scripture or prophecies given to the world out of My Mercy. They do not need to quote extracts from the Holy Bible, because I do not ask them to do this. My Word is given as it is. My Holy Bible is Sacred. To extract sections out of it, in order to endorse any Divine Revelation, is not authorised. When a Message is given by Me, the prophet writes what I dictate, and is never asked to replicate extracts given to the world by My apostles.**

**I Am greater than all who serve Me. My Word is Sacred.** My Gifts, to you, are given to prepare your souls and this is why all genuine prophets are given prayers which ignite the urge to unite to My Heart.

The persecution, which you will endure, will continue and get worse. And just as you think you cannot take any more, I will prove to the world My Divine Presence. Suffer, My little one, with dignity. Do not defend My Word, no matter how tempting this is, even when you are presented with evil lies.

Those who know Me will also know when words do not come from Me for I reside in their hearts. Yet, Satan is so cunning that he can imitate Me, with one exception. He can never acknowledge that I came in the flesh or that My Body is present in the Holy Eucharist.

My Spirit increases now and will continue to rise against the forces of evil. Every demon will be slayed by My Angels until not one is left on the final day.

My Words to you now will be heard, once again, on the Last Day. Remember them.

***I Am the beginning and the end. I come, as promised to bring you Eternal Life. Rise, all of you who believe in Me and accept the Truth. Come to Me. Let the Will of My Father Reign upon the New Heaven and the New Earth. Rejoice, for I bring peace and unity to all those whose names are in the Book of the Living. My final Covenant has been fulfilled. My Reign has come. Rise and accept the Hand of God.***

The day when you hear these words will be the day you will know the Truth.

Do not be fooled, for only God and the Gifts of Divine Revelation can bring to you the love, the peace, the joy and the conversion, which sweeps the world through these Messages. They are a Gift. They are meant to show you the true path to your rightful inheritance. Accept them with graciousness and thanksgiving in your soul.

Your Beloved Jesus

Saviour of Humanity

## A new form of the Cross will be introduced

Tuesday, April 30th, 2013 @ 15:40

My dearly beloved daughter, My Authority will never diminish, and like a light, will fade amidst the thick fog, but it will always be visible, even though it may be reduced to but just a faint glimmer.

When the world changes again, as the spirit of evil creates division upon division, it will only be the Light of God which will sustain you. My Presence will be felt by those who come to Me for help, for I will never desert you, especially when you feel that all is hopeless. Nothing but the Truth will help you to cope, when the lack of charity which is evident in the world today increases, as men's hearts turn to stone.

The Truth is contained in the Holy Bible. It is the food by which man can live now and in the future. **Very soon it will become impossible to buy a Bible, as many nations will adhere to the new laws, especially in Europe, which will ban all books which promote the Word of God.**

**The letter is being written now to beckon all those in the service of the Catholic Church.** Soon, all of My sacred servants will be informed of the changes, which they will be told are for the good of the Church.

**The new rules, which will see amendments made to prayers during the Holy Mass, will seem innocent. To many, they won't notice the significance, but it will relate to the Holy Eucharist and My Presence within It. The word 'commemorate' will be used and all churches will soon be stripped bare of their treasures. The taking of treasures, including gold Tabernacles – which will be replaced by those made of wood and stone – will be one of the signs that they are being gathered for the New World Religion.**

Churches will be changed within their walls and this will involve the desecration of altars. The Monstrance, holding the Holy Eucharist, will begin to disappear and the days when My Holy Host is exposed will come to an end.

Cast scorn upon My Word now, and you will weep tears when these acts are brought before you. Soon, not long afterwards, the garments worn by My sacred servants, will be altered and a new form of the Cross will be introduced. The new atrocity will not be based on the simple cross. Instead it will feature, discreetly, the head of the beast.

I ask you to gather My holy Crosses now and keep them in your homes, along with Holy Water. I urge all of you to hold onto the Truth of what I have told you. Then I want you to trust in Me completely. Never believe that I Am leaving you at the mercy of the evil one. I will remain close to you at all times. I will pour special blessings on the heads of My beloved, loyal sacred servants to keep them entwined with My Sacred Heart.

Keep your hearts close to Me and to each other. Comfort and strengthen each other, for you must love each other, more than ever, before and during the times ahead. I Am your family. You are Mine. We will remain united, until the time when the trumpets peal out and the announcement is made that I Am to reveal Myself, finally, in My Second Coming. Then you will feel the joy and peace which I have promised you. Then all suffering will end.

Your Jesus

The sin of abortion is a mortal one and those responsible will burn in the fires of Hell for eternity

Wednesday, May 1st, 2013 @ 20:25

My dearly beloved daughter, this intervention by Me, the Lamb of God, by revealing to the world these Messages, has been foretold.

Those of you who follow the Word of God must be at peace, as I do not want you to distance yourself, for I love you. You must never fear My Love, even if sin separates you from Me. I open the eyes of all who want to see and My Holy Word will shut the eyes of those who refuse to accept My Hand. I hold out My Hand to you, My beloved children, so that I can pull you to safety, away from the vultures who wish to devour your souls.

Every day, from this day forward, you will hear many voices shouting – demanding that you listen. They will present you with diabolical lies and arguments, disguised with the sweetness of honey. Coaxing you, with a never-ending barrage of arguments, to hear their reasoning, in the name of humanitarian causes – which condone sin – they will not stop until you accept what they wish to force you to swallow.

**Abortion, murder in the Eyes of God, will be forced upon all nations as a sign of defiance against the Almighty Father, God the Most High. When you condone this wicked abomination, you are guilty of terrible sin. The sin of abortion is a mortal one and those responsible will burn in the fires of Hell for eternity.**

To those of you who refuse to accept this grave error, you have little time left to secure salvation. For when the great day comes, unless you have turned your back on this wicked act, you will never see the Face of God.

Murder is one of the most serious acts of defiance against God and it will be punishable by castration. The great divide, amongst the human race, has begun. Those who side with the beast and condone all that defies the Word of God will be separated from their brothers and sisters. Do not underestimate My Warning. Accept abortion and you accept the deliberate killing of a child of God. If you cannot find remorse in your soul, then you will never see Me. I will cast you into the wilderness.

My Love and Mercy may be great. I will forgive the most blackened of souls, but without remorse, My Justice is final. My punishment is eternal. Love Me and I will cherish you. Destroy the life of another human being, created by the Love of My Father, and you too, will lose your life.

Your Jesus

**They will be accused of crimes against the Seat of Peter and will be publicly humiliated in My Holy Name**

Thursday, May 2nd, 2013 @ 20:07

My dearly beloved daughter, the Church will be deserted by many in the highest echelons, with many adopting new false doctrines which will lead them into the realm of darkness.

Those who remain loyal to Me, and those who reject the abomination, will be guided by Peter the Apostle, who sat in the first Seat of Rome. He will guide My beloved Benedict, who will, as foretold, help them to see the Truth. He will have to witness the horror, but he will be supported by those who have sworn allegiance to the One True Word of God.

And so the schism will begin. Those who follow the false doctrine, where I, Jesus Christ, am not revered, will be torn to shreds by the beast and his demons. Those innocent servants of Mine, who have not accepted these Messages so far, will now come running to Me for comfort. My prophecies do not lie, and very soon many of these poor souls will be cast away from the Holy See. They will be accused of crimes against the Seat of Peter and will be publicly humiliated in My Holy Name.

I say this to them. Remain calm and be at peace, for when you follow the Truth you will be saved. You must never accept a watered-down doctrine, which will be empty of My Authority. To those who accept lies, in the belief that you are doing your duty, you must understand that you will have to face a difficult road. You have two choices. Remain in the Light of God, or turn your back on My Holy Sacraments.

Soon, many of you will see clearly what I have warned you about. The schism will be vicious and a war will ensue between Truth and lies. It will bring the Catholic Church down, until it resembles a heap of stones, but the One True Church will remain standing tall, as My faithful servants build up My Remnant Army. They will fight until the bitter end to uphold the Holy Word of God.

Your Jesus

The seemingly authentic views they will present, will be seen as a new form of Catholicism

Friday, May 3rd, 2013 @ 18:15

My dearly beloved daughter, **the diabolical plan to destroy the Catholic Church from within is already taking place.** Everything sacred to God will be thrown aside, and those heads of the newly renovated, modern church, soon to be presented for all to see, will be liberal in their views but they will be enemies of the Truth.

**The seemingly authentic views they will present, will be seen as a new form of Catholicism.** Many Christians will say, what has this to do with me? When My Church, founded by My apostle Peter, is dismantled in this way, it will affect all those who follow Me. When My Word and My Teachings are taken apart and then made acceptable to the selfish needs of man, even though they be lies, they will, in time, be deemed to be the Truth.

The lies, presented to the world because of the diabolical infestation, will be treated by all Christian churches as being acceptable in their eyes. **Not one Christian church will escape this attack – an attack, which has been deliberately and carefully planned for over a century.**

Make no mistake, when My Word is tampered with, the Truth will be torn asunder. Lies infest the soul. When this happens, people will, unwittingly, follow a path which will end in despair. I urge all who listen to Me now, to keep focussed on the Truth at all times. You must not accept any changes which you will be asked to accept as part of a new church, which does not come from Me.

Your Jesus

It was the sin of pride which caused Lucifer to fall and to be cut off and thrown into the abyss

Saturday, May 4th, 2013 @ 23:35

My dearly beloved daughter, as My Word reaches many ears, I come to warn those amongst you who will not listen to Me. What do you fear? Is it My Word or the changes which you will have to witness as the purification continues? Don't you know that I do not bring you new Teachings, for this is not necessary? I only communicate with you to remind you of the Truth.

**So many of you believe you know so much about Me, but you have learned nothing.** Who are you to say you are better than others in the Eyes of God, when it comes to interpreting My Holy Word? Who are you to believe that you have the authority to blaspheme against Me, and then say that you love Me? You will not be able to stop Me through the prophets, in reaching out to God's children. You must ask why it is that you hate My Voice? **How can you love Me when you tear My Words apart, when all I Am doing is to help you prepare for My Great Day?**

Man is very weak. Even those devout souls are weak, though their love for Me is strong. Let no man believe that he can ever walk before Me without the shame of sin on his soul. Not one amongst you is worthy to stand before Me, yet I grant you the Mercy of My Love. It is not that you are deserving of this, it is simply because I chose to grant you this Gift.

To those of you who claim to speak with great knowledge of Me and then spit with a cursed tongue against My prophet – know this. Your faith will not save you when you curse the Word of God. Your self-proclaimed love of God is meaningless when you judge one of His children before Him. **You are cutting the umbilical cord, which binds you to My Father, when you show disrespect, anger and hatred towards Me.** When you spit at Me, you will become blind and will never see again. When you utter words of hatred, your tongue will be cut out. When you stand up and declare to all your self-proclaimed knowledge of God, you will fall with your legs cut from under you. When you deem My prophet to be evil, you will have no life.

**My Word will never die; it will live for eternity.** It will trample on those sinners who try to defy the Mercy of God, through these Messages. Reject Me this time and you reject the freedom I bring when I come to gather you, finally, into My Kingdom. You don't have much time to redeem yourselves in My Eyes before the Great Day. Don't waste it through the sin of pride. It was the sin of pride which caused Lucifer to fall and to be cut off and thrown into the abyss. All those who follow him, through the sin of pride – the sin which causes so much separation from God – will fall and never rise in the Presence of God.

Your Jesus



## Do not try to reason with the mind when trying to justify My Existence for I Am not of this world

Sunday, May 5th, 2013 @ 16:15

My dearly beloved daughter, the pain of separation from Me, Jesus Christ, the Son of Man, is unknown to many, but when the day comes, when My Light will die towards the end, it will become clear how wretched the agony is.

Those who know Me and who love Me, know what the pain brings, when sin forms a barrier between the sinner and God.

**Those who don't know Me, and those who reject Me, will experience this separation during the final three days of darkness, when the Presence of God will be nowhere to be found.**

It will only be when the Light of God disappears, that man will finally understand that there is no life without God. All that is left is a void, a wilderness and darkness.

I Am the Light, which man seeks out, unbeknown to him, every second of every day.

As man strives to find peace and happiness he will try to find it anywhere he thinks he can. He will use the pursuit of worldly material gain and lust of the flesh to satisfy needs, which can never be met and he will follow false religions, which promise great personal satisfaction. None of these things will bring him into the Light of God.

Even those who seek answers, through intellectual means and knowledge, will never find the peace or the answers they seek, unless they open their hearts to the True Love of God.

I come to each of those who seek Me out. I delight in souls whose eager simplicity seeks only My Love. I shower such people with the Gift of the Holy Spirit. To come closer to Me you must trust Me completely. It is only when you abandon your will to Mine, that My Presence can be felt. To those people who try to find Me, but who find it difficult, I say this to them.

**Do not try to reason with the mind when trying to justify My Existence, for I Am not of this world.** Do not blind yourself to the existence of eternal life. It awaits you, if you could only trust Me and let Me come into your heart and soul. I will make Myself known to you. All you must do is call Me. You must call out to Me soon, for when My Presence on the earth dwindles, it will be impossible for you to seek Me out and you will wander in helpless anguish trying to find Me.

**Those who think that they are strong in their faith and who believe they are close to Me, must know how quickly they will fall when I Am nowhere to be found in the tabernacles of the future. Once that terrible day of desolation comes, there will be cries of despair and the power of the beast will be such that many souls will be too weak to uphold My Holy Word.**

You must ask for My help and you will be given it. Call Me with a humble spirit and I will answer you. Beg Me to protect you and I will cover you with My Precious Blood, so that nothing will stop you on the path of Truth, which leads to eternal salvation.

Serve Me by your own interpretation, as to how I should be served, and you will need to be careful. Do as I have told you. Live your life according to My Word and I will carry you. Dishonour Me by using My Holy Word in a way which brings suffering to others, and you will suffer the greatest pain of separation from Me.

Your Jesus

When you have been given the Truth, it is important that you continue to spread the Word of God

Monday, May 6th, 2013 @ 18:42

My dearly beloved daughter, those who are innocent of offending Me deliberately, because they are ignorant of My Word, will be given the guidance they need, soon.

**For all those who know the Truth of My Word, given to man 2,000 years ago, you must know that, while you squabble amongst yourselves, millions of souls are being lost. So many, guilty of mortal sin, commit these acts because of the infestation of the evil one. If they knew the Truth of My promise of eternal life, many would not participate in these acts.**

When you have been given the Truth, it is important that you continue to spread the Word of God. You must do this by showing love and respect for the lives of others. This means adhering to My Father's Commandment: 'Thou shalt not kill.' Then it is your duty to ensure that the life of man is treated with respect in the Glory of God.

You must remind others of this Gift of eternal life, at those times when you know that those who deny God need your help. Your help, through prayer and guidance, can save these souls. I need so much of your time, My beloved followers. You must be generous of your time in the salvation of souls. Please continue to recite My Crusade Prayers, for I promise conversion to millions of lost souls when they are said.

Do not allow the attacks by the evil one, who will continue to cast a cloud over these Messages, to distract you. Accept these attacks for what they are, an attempt by Satan and all the wicked spirits who roam the Earth, to prevent God's children from obtaining the glorious inheritance that awaits them.

I ask also that you be generous of heart and pray for those who have turned against Me, in this, My final Mission on Earth before the Great Day.

Your Jesus

## Mother of God: The Mission you have been given is the final link in the Final Covenant

Tuesday, May 7th, 2013 @ 17:00

My dear child, I have revealed to you, during this very special apparition today, the secret of my Heart and how it is entwined with the Sacred Heart of my beloved Son. **My Heart beats in union with His and as Co-Redemptrix, I will work to bring so many of God's children into the New Era of Peace.**

**As the Mother of God, I have been given power over the beast, and all those who invoke my help will be granted great protection from Him.** Because of this special power, given to me by my Son, every attempt will be made to dishonour my Name during the reign of the beast. Public events will be organised to honour my wishes of uniting all God's children. Sadly, not all of them will respect the Truth.

I have revealed the Truth at La Salette, in France, and at Fatima, in Portugal, yet many do not understand what it is that I explained. Soon, the prophecies foretold will become a reality and then the hatred, which the evil one has for me, will be manifested in special ceremonies, which will be insulting to God.

My Son has created a very special plan, which has been crafted to every single detail, in order to ensure that the world is given the Truth about the enemies of God. He does this because only the Truth can save the human race. Should God's children follow lies and become involved with deceit, borne of the plan of the antichrist, then, they will turn their backs on my Son and their own salvation.

**The Mission you have been given, my child, is the final link in the final Covenant, which my Son must complete in obedience to my Father, God the Most High.** It will be the instrument by which souls will be salvaged from the grasp of Satan and his evil army on Earth. Because of this, the hatred shown to you through the words, deeds and actions of others will be cruel and fierce. The anger shown against you will be like no other and you must understand that this is to be expected. My Son's Work, in these times, will be bitterly opposed and He and His Church on Earth will have to endure a final Crucifixion before the resurrection, promised to all those who believe in my Son, takes place.

The hatred is real and the evil one will turn the minds of even those chosen souls and visionaries against you, my child. Never feel sad for yourself or those souls, because the suffering of my Son is ten times worse. It is my Son, the Saviour and Redeemer of mankind, Who died for the sins of man, Who is still hated with a passion, which is borne out of anger and orchestrated by Satan. It is my Son Who is the subject of such attacks and when they fling insults at you, my child, they scourge Him all over again.

**You must rise, all of you, and do as my Son tells you, as you have been chosen to form His Remnant Army.** When you suffer in His Name, it is for the glory of God and the salvation of humanity. When the New Heaven and the New Earth become one, such suffering will cease and all will sing praise to God.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of God

Mother of Salvation

## The plague will be more widespread than AIDS

Tuesday, May 7th, 2013 @ 22:35

My dearly beloved daughter, how you have been distracted and allowed yourself to be taken out of My Sight for the last two days. Don't you know what created this diversion? By missing just a day of Eucharist Adoration, you were taken and abused in My Name, without protecting yourself as I have instructed. My instruction is that you continue to come before Me daily, and to recite the most Holy Rosary, so that My Mother can cover you with the protection you need in this Work.

So many who are close to Me gain a confidence which leads them to believe that no amount of suffering will stop them when they carry out My Mission, but this is only made possible when you call on Me to guide you.

My daughter, **the beginning of a plague will soon be seen**, as My Father will cast upon the Earth a punishment on those nations who insult Him and who allow wickedness and injustice to be inflicted on poor innocent people. **This plague will be visible on the face and the sores will not be healed until the Great Chastisement is over. The plague will be more widespread than AIDS and will be one of the first signs of the coming Chastisement.** This will then be followed by a famine in one third of the Earth and will be witnessed during the reign of the antichrist.

**As the rule of the antichrist spreads like a spider's web, so will it be matched by a series of chastisements poured over the four corners of the world by the Hand of My Father.** Divine intervention will help to stop souls from being snatched by the beast through the power of the antichrist. His followers will suffer an agonising punishment and it will be seen on their faces through the plague. They will not escape this severe punishment nor will those who carry out the wicked deceit over My Church on Earth.

This Warning is being given so that those who doubt My Hand of Justice will understand, eventually, that men will suffer as they did in the day of Noah should they turn their back on God.

**The final insult against My Father, through the sin of war and abortion, will draw down His greatest punishment upon humanity. The life of the unborn child, taken away so cruelly, and without remorse, will be punishable by death of the body and death of the soul.**

Your Jesus

My dearest wish is that you seek out the souls of the young

Thursday, May 9th, 2013 @ 22:45

My dearly beloved daughter, **My Love for those young people of every nation, colour and creed, who do not acknowledge Me, is everlasting.** My sorrow for these little souls of Mine is deep. They are to be prayed for, especially now. I will take them into My Mercy, without hesitation, if you ask Me through this Crusade Prayer.

***Crusade Prayer (106) Mercy for the young who don't acknowledge God***

*Dear Jesus, take under Your protection the souls of these children of God who do not know You, who do not acknowledge Your Love and who do not accept Your Promise.*

*Pour out Your grace of conversion and give them eternal life.*

*Be merciful to all those who do not believe in Your Presence and who will not seek remorse for their sins. Amen.*

My beloved Remnant Army, My dearest wish is that you seek out the souls of the young, the agnostics and those who do not believe in God. They are your priority. **I ask you to draw all nations, creeds, colours and religions into My Protection. When you bring Me such souls, I will give them great Gifts and promise their salvation.**

It is important that you do not ignore those who have no interest in their salvation. They are the lost souls I yearn for and I will follow them into every corner, every crevice and every country until I can draw them into My Kingdom.

Remember this request. Remember My desire is to reach out to those who don't know Me and to those who don't want to know Me.

Your Jesus

## The only water necessary for the survival of God's children will come from the Tree of Life

Friday, May 10th, 2013 @ 16:40

My dearly beloved daughter, blessed are those who respond to the True Word of God, for they will be the first to arise and enter My New Kingdom.

**Those who have not been given My Holy Word, including those countries where I Am condemned, are the first souls I must reach out to.** Through no fault of their own, they have been reared from birth to deny God, the Maker and Creator of all that is. I will strive to convert them through this Mission and promise that once they are shown the Truth, during The Warning, that they will be drawn into My Mercy quickly. I will never forsake those who have been deceived, through false doctrines, for they are helpless and are in need of My Love and Mercy.

My desire is that My followers now prepare to climb the ladder, a long and difficult climb, towards spiritual perfection. **Those of you who have been blessed with the Gift of discernment by My Voice, contained in The Book of Truth, have a duty to Me. This is what you must do. Use the Gift I have given you, to prepare for the spiritual perfection which is required of you, now as I build My remnant army on Earth.** Your responsibility is to help those who are too weak, too proud and too stubborn to accept My Hand of Mercy. It will be through you that I will be able to grant all souls, including those who are not worthy of My Mercy, the salvation needed to live forever in My Glory.

**Oh how wonderful is this glorious New Kingdom of Mine.** If you could only see it, not one amongst you would ever utter another word against Me. **This will be your new home, the place where you and your family will enjoy eternal ecstasy, peace, love and joy, mingling with all that is created by My Father for your happiness.** Think of it as a new dwelling, similar to the way in which the Earth was created, only this New Heaven and New Earth will have no sea. The only water necessary for the survival of God's children will come from the Tree of Life, where all life will be sustained.

Every need will be catered for and love will abound so that no discontent of any kind will exist. Laughter, love, joy, colour, and fine things, which no man has ever seen during his time on Earth, will be plentiful. Happiness, which is beyond your grasp on Earth, will be a Gift to each of you who is given the key to My Kingdom.

The life ahead of you is adorned with great Gifts and you will remain in a constant state of peace with love for Me. I will reign in union with all God's children and not one of you will want for anything, so great is My Love. This is the only life you must strive for, as no other life will exist after the Great Day when I come for you.

Your Jesus

## The miracles I promised the world, through My Crusade Prayers, will increase

Saturday, May 11th, 2013 @ 20:20

My dearly beloved daughter, it does not matter if you must endure pain because of the way in which you are rejected because of Me, for My Word will never die. It will rise and become louder until, like a powerful wind, it will increase in intensity until the roar of My Voice will peal out like thunder across the Earth. There will be very few who will not hear My Voice and even those who reject Me will continue to speak of Me. They will find it impossible to ignore.

Like any child begotten of its mother, God's children – including those who refuse to acknowledge Him – will be drawn towards Him, for they cannot help it. Like a new baby who bonds with its mother, every child of God will recognise his own through touch, sound and smell. God's children will sense when the Presence of God touches their souls. Just as I know My own, so also will those who love Me respond to My call.

My daughter, **the Holy Will of God is Powerful and will defeat all those who oppose the Word of God.** When you feel that there is so much opposition and so much hatred towards this Mission, you must always be comforted by My solemn promise. That is to save all souls, so that My New Paradise can be presented to humanity soon and with as little suffering as possible. **Suffering can be reduced through the prayers of My remnant army, because I bequeath to them special graces.**

The miracles I promised the world, through My Crusade Prayers, will increase and many will witness healings and conversions. It will be through these miracles that I will make Myself known, even to the most hardened of sceptics. It will be through the Crusade Prayers that servants of My Christian churches will be shown My Mercy and soon many of them will be given the proof of the authenticity of these Messages.

**My Will will be done and no man will stop it.** Many will oppose My Will, scream abuse at My Word and spit at you, My daughter, but their hatred will be wiped out and soon they will open their hearts, for they will be in no doubt that it is their Master Who calls them. I Am the Vessel through which they will be purified. It will be through Me that they will be given the only possible protection from the antichrist. My protection must be sought out and the Seal of the Living God must be given to as many souls as possible.

Listen to My instructions and all will be well. Ignore My warnings and try to fight the injustices, which will be widespread when the world is run by the hand of the beast, on your own and you will not be strong enough. Accept My Gifts and you will remain standing, safe in the knowledge that I Am protecting you and your family and friends.

Your Jesus

**My Word is the end. It is final. There can be no other word**

Monday, May 13th, 2013 @ 16:38

My dearly beloved daughter, **My remnant army will grow very quickly at this time and will spread to fifty-eight nations.** There will be leaders among you and you must unite wherever you are, through the formation of Jesus to Mankind Prayer Groups.

Bring all those who follow Me, first, into your fold and then set forth to draw all those who follow every kind of doctrine. I could never favour one soul over another. I desire that you tell all those who do not believe in Me and I promise them that they will be shown the Truth during The Warning. They will find it difficult to deny Me, for I will engulf their souls in a way which will surprise and shock them. **My Holy Spirit will fall over every nation where My Prayer Groups are set up.**

**I will multiply the number of miracles, which have been witnessed already, where I have healed the minds, the spirit and the bodies of the wretched and sick amongst you.** You will know Me by My Presence, which I will instil in those of you who ask for My favours. You are indeed blessed – you, the children of this generation, who have been chosen in such multitudes to enjoy eternal life in My Kingdom, which has no end. Death will be defeated by you. Evil will be devoured by your strength of perseverance and sin will no longer blight your souls.

My children, there is much work to be done. Allow Me to guide you through My Crusade Prayers, as they will open your eyes to the Truth. Once you can see the Truth, you will know in your hearts what to do. One word of advice – when you are rebuffed for speaking the Truth, you must remain silent. Pray for those souls, that they will also be given the grace to accept the Book of Truth.

My Word is the end. It is final. There can be no other word. **Anyone who proclaims to speak in My Name, since this Mission commenced in November, 2010, does not have the authority to do so, for they do not come from Me.** Those prophets who came before this, and who also speak in My Name, are blessed and I will continue to protect them. My Voice speaks to the world through these Messages. My beloved Mother, the Immaculate Virgin Mary, also speaks to her visionaries, and again her Mission is blessed by Me.

**Know that Satan's army includes a number of false prophets, who speak with a sweetness of voice.** Soothing, loving and camouflaged with empty promises, they will say the exact opposite to what I tell you. Know that only My Voice will tell you the Truth. Only My Voice will tell you of events to come, which actually take place. No one else can, nor will be given the authority to, speak for Me, Jesus Christ or My beloved Father.

Take comfort with this revelation and know that only the Holy Trinity communicates in this way with a Fire, which will engulf all souls who are empty of pride and full of humble love for Me.

Your Jesus



Those who followed the Word of God, laid down by the prophets before Me, were the first to spit at Me

Tuesday, May 14th, 2013 @ 21:00

My dearly beloved daughter, to those amongst My disciples who are suffering because of their belief in these Messages from Heaven, I have this to say.

Difficult though your suffering is, you must know that you have been blessed with My Gift, given to you to help open your eyes to the Truth. **The abuse you will have to endure in My Name, because of your loyalty to these Messages, will come from those close to you. In particular, many sacred servants of Mine, who refuse to seek Me out through this, My Holy Word,** will cause you the most upset. You will be vilified, belittled, challenged, criticised and mocked, and yet these same people profess to speak in My Holy Name.

**You must endure this pain just as My apostles and disciples had to bear it. During My time on earth, I was cast out of the Temples of God.** My disciples were warned to keep away from Me or face banishment from the Church if they were seen with Me. When they spoke My Holy Word and spread My Teachings they were threatened and whipped in some cases. They were made spectacles of. Those who followed the Word of God, laid down by the prophets before Me, were the first to spit at Me. Their anger was caused by the fact that I spoke the Truth, for they did not want to hear the Truth. It frightened them and made them uncomfortable.

Filled with the Power of the Holy Spirit, My apostles were hated after My Ascension, by many who worshipped in the Temples. And, although their suffering was great, and the voices of opposition screamed loudly in their presence, it did not matter.

**Nothing can prevent My Word from spreading. No voice will be loud enough. No argument will be credible enough. No venom will be strong enough. My Power is impossible to conquer.** My Holy Spirit will draw billions of souls into the safety of My New Paradise. All voices of discontent will be quietened and all opposition will be suppressed, for the intervention of My Father will ensure that the brambles and boulders, which litter the Path of Truth, will be eradicated.

Only My Voice will remain. It will be the only Voice of Authority, which will be sustained and then the Great Day will come.

Your Jesus

God the Father: My Great Intervention to save humanity has commenced and the speed of My actions will be evident to all

Wednesday, May 15th, 2013 @ 16:40

My dearest daughter, **the Spirit of God is being poured over the Earth in a way in which it has not been done before.**

In order to prepare My dear children for the New Paradise, which lies waiting for them, I envelop them with the Spirit of Truth. Some will accept it, with open arms, and be grateful for such blessings. Others will refuse because they will not open their hearts.

My Great Intervention to save humanity has commenced and the speed of My actions will be evident to all. **The miracles, permitted by Me, your Almighty Father, will be widespread and talked about.** These will bring about more conversion. Then, just as the Spirit of My Love spreads, the actions by the evil one and his cohorts will increase.

**My Hand will stop the evil actions of those who try to inflict war, disease, murder and abortion upon My children.** My Hand will fall also on those who torment the loyal followers of My beloved Son and those who try to abolish His Presence in the Holy Eucharist.

Hear now My Call. All of My children will be drawn towards My Mercy. Those who reject My Son, reject Me. Those who insult My Son cannot come to Me. Those who denounce His Teachings and twist the Truth, reject My Existence. You cannot create your own laws and obey Me. Nor may you condone sin and expect to see My Face.

If sin does not decrease, I will punish those nations who are responsible for sins, which offend Me. Just as My Holy Spirit continues unabated, so also will My Intervention be to prevent sin from spreading.

All these changes will be seen at the same time. Soon afterwards, when every attempt by My Son, through His Church and His disciples, has been made to spread the Truth, the day will come when My Son's Great Mercy will fall upon mankind. Then, not long after that, will come the Day of Judgement.

Prepare, My children, now for the day can come at any time. Only those who obey My Commandments, and show remorse for their sins, can and will be saved.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

## Love only comes from Me. Hatred does not

Thursday, May 16th, 2013 @ 15:30

My dearly beloved daughter, **it will be by the Power of Love that humanity can and will be saved.** The Love I speak of is God's Love, which flows in the hearts of mankind. God's Love is present in the hearts of all His children, including those who deny Him. It will be your love for one another, which will sustain you during the trials, which lie ahead. Show love and charity to your neighbour and be kind to the poor, the weak and the helpless and I will make you Mine for eternity.

To those amongst you who deal harshly with others, who inflict pain on those over whom you rule and who whisper malice about others, you will be like empty vessels with nothing to offer Me. You must always follow My Teachings. Love only comes from Me. Hatred does not. Those who say they honour Me and speak evil of others, although they claim to uphold My Word and guard My Name – they do not honour Me. They insult Me and their shame will become evident on the Great Day. Never, for one moment, think that you can live without love in your hearts for others, for if you don't have love for others then you deny the Gift, which is given freely to all of God's children. When you love Me truly, you will treat others with love and respect. When you are cruel to others, speak ill of them or unfairly criticise them, then you reject the Love I bestow on you. In its place is hatred. **Hatred for another human being comes from Satan.** When you allow hatred to harden your soul, you distance yourself from Me and you will be deeply agitated within your soul.

When you love another in My Name, you will do this through your words, your deeds and acts of charity. Love of God, lived according to His wishes, through His children, can save humanity. Love conquers evil. **Satan's power is destroyed in an instant when you show love to others who treat you badly.** You must work hard to allow love to envelop you, so that you can spread this great grace to others.

Love breeds love in others. Love brings life. Love brings forgiveness. Love destroys evil. Without love evil will thrive.

Your Jesus

The world will rejoice, for along with My Church in Rome, the Jewish nations will be cut down

Friday, May 17th, 2013 @ 14:02

My dearest daughter, I reveal to you in intimacy My pain and sorrow as I relive, all over again, the agony I endured in the Garden of Olives.

Then My pain, created by the evil one, who showed Me visions of the future, was caused by the paganism which would sweep the Earth in your time. I knew then, just as can be seen now, the hatred in the world which exists for Me, Jesus Christ.

My suffering is exacerbated by the fact that humanity still does not fully understand the Sacrifice, which was made by Me for their souls. My Crucifixion was to save every generation, including those in the world today. My pain is great at this time and My suffering is being manifested within you, My daughter, and other victim souls, so that I can salvage the most ravaged amongst you.

I cry bitter tears and My Heart is heaving as sin is being spread through the laws in your countries, which will force innocent souls into temptation. **Not only will they feel that sin can now be justified, because the laws in their countries condone them, but they will also be accused of breaking the laws of their land if they uphold My Holy Word.**

Oh how deceived you are. How far you have wandered away from Me. How much you offend Me. Those with responsibility for proclaiming My Word, hear Me now. Your duty is to safeguard My Holy Word at all times. **Your vow is to obey My Word and My Teachings, as they were contained in the creation of My Church on Earth. Never deviate from the Truth.** Prepare your souls, for soon you will be forced against your will to deny Me through the Sacraments. You must keep alert at all times for the great changes, which lie ahead.

To the whole of humanity, I Call on you to respond to My Voice, the Voice of Truth, the Voice of Love, the Voice of your Master. Soon, you will see Me. Then the cobwebs will be cleared away from your eyes and then the Truth will become clear. When the Day of My Mercy dawns, you must know that My Second Coming will take place very soon afterwards. And while I yearn for all of you to turn to Me, I cry with sorrow for the souls who are lost to Me.

I must warn those who try to stop Me, in the salvation of souls, that I will punish you, should you continue to defy the Word of God. I refer not to these Messages, although I Am saddened that you will not listen to Me, but to the abolition of My Holy Word in your nations.

Light will fight dark. The Light of God keeps you alive. Darkness destroys you. My Light will become brighter and brighter until My Holy Eucharist is banished. Then it will fade. **Then My Church will crumble and appear to die. The world will rejoice, for along with My Church in Rome, the Jewish nations will be cut down.** This will be the greatest deceit to befall mankind and those who accept this wicked form of paganism will be swept away in the flood. And then, after the fires which will sweep the Earth, will rise My Church, again, into its full glorious form. This will be the end for sinners who refuse My Hand, but the beginning of Eternal Life for those who love Me.

Your Jesus

They will be forgiven immediately if they would pluck up the courage and call upon Me to help them out of their misery

Friday, May 17th, 2013 @ 23:50

My dearly beloved daughter, you must know that all sinners, especially those who have done terrible things, must come to Me. I crave their attention and I want to bring them into My Heart, for I love them. **They will be forgiven immediately** if they would pluck up the courage and call upon Me to help them out of their misery. They must never fear Me, for I Am Ever-Merciful. They are closer to Me than those who profess to represent Me on Earth, but who are hypocrites, just as the Pharisees were.

Give Me your hand. **No matter what deeds you have done, I will alight upon you. My Prayer, given to you now, will bring you into My Heart and I will reside in you and you will be saved.**

#### **Crusade Prayer (107) Save me from the fires of Hell**

*I am a terrible sinner, Jesus.*

*By my actions, I have caused desperate suffering to others.*

*I am cast aside as a result.*

*I am no longer tolerated on Earth anywhere.*

*Rescue me from this wilderness and safeguard me from the grip of evil.*

*Allow me to repent.*

*Accept my remorse.*

*Fill me with Your Strength and help me to rise from the depths of despair.*

*I hand over to You, dear Jesus, my free will, to do onto Me as You wish, so that I can be saved from the fires of Hell. Amen.*

Go, my child, in peace, for I will never forsake those who beg me for Mercy.

Your Jesus

When the Holy Spirit is present, It will spread like fire and will replicate the Word of God in many tongues

Saturday, May 18th, 2013 @ 13:16

My dearly beloved daughter, the Gift of the Holy Spirit is very much misunderstood. It is a precious Gift and is poured over humanity through the Generosity of God. It is given with great love to all, but not everyone accepts it. Not everyone is capable of receiving this Gift. Those who believe that they deserve this Gift because they say they know Me, and who are educated in every aspect of theology, are not necessarily prepared to receive this Most Holy Gift.

**During the ten days in the Cenacle, My beloved Mother had to patiently explain to My apostles the importance of humility. Without humility you cannot be filled with this Gift from Heaven.** Some of My apostles thought that as chosen disciples they were better than ordinary people because they were closer to Me and that others should automatically drop at their feet. But, of course, this is not what I taught them. My Mother spent many long hours explaining to them how pride can prevent the Holy Spirit from entering their souls.

When the Holy Spirit enters a soul, It brings with It many Gifts. It can be the Gift of Knowledge, the Gift of Tongues, the Gift of Wisdom, the Gift of Love, the Gift of Healing or the Gift of Prophecy. In the case of My apostles, they soon realised that, as soon as they received this Gift that they could never allow the sin of pride to sully their Mission thereafter. **For as soon as pride intervenes in a person, who has received the Gift of the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of God vanishes and in Its place will dwell the spirit of darkness.**

A dark soul cannot pour out the Light of the Holy Spirit over others. It can only spread darkness. Darkness of the spirit deceives others. It is particularly deceptive when it comes from someone who is seen to be a holy disciple or an expert in My Teachings. All that results is hatred, unease and a sense of hopelessness.

To receive the Gift of the Holy Spirit, your souls must be cleansed and free of the sin of pride, otherwise It will never be granted to you. **When the Holy Spirit is present, It will spread like fire and will replicate the Word of God in many tongues. It will bring about the healing of the mind, body and spirit and will bring with it the wisdom, which can only come from God. It will spread conversion globally.**

This then will be the fruits by which you will know where the Holy Spirit is present. The abundance of every possible Gift, including miracles from Heaven, have now been manifested in the Book of Truth for the good of all – The Book promised to the whole of humanity for these times. Accept it with a gracious heart and give thanks to God for one of the last Gifts from Heaven before the Great Day.

Your Jesus

And then, just as they will have forgotten Me, My Church will rise from the dead, just as I did

Sunday, May 19th, 2013 @ 20:08

My dearly beloved daughter, death will no longer have power, over those of God's children who love Him, in My New Paradise.

These Messages, sadly, will bring unnecessary fear, to those who believe that when this Earth is discarded in favour of the New Heaven and Earth, that they will face death. This is not true. Those who find favour with Me and who accept My Hand of Mercy will be given the Gift of life. Even atheists, non-believers, non-Christians and those of every faith will turn to Me and accept My Gift, after The Warning takes place. This is when I will defeat the beast, for I will give Eternal Life to billions of souls who are alive in the world.

**Sin, introduced to Adam and Eve by the beast, will cease to exist. My Mercy will defeat it. And just as sin destroys the body, My Light will bring to humanity Eternal Life. Death, disease, old age, will no longer exist in My New Paradise. My chosen children – billions of them – will have a perfect body and soul, in union with the Divine Will of My Father.**

He, My Father, gave Eternal Life to Adam and Eve and they rejected it. And so, they and all their descendants were denied the Gift of Paradise and Eternal Life. Now at last, this will change. My Life, Death and Resurrection must now be re-enacted in this, the final part of My Covenant. My Church has, just as I was, been persecuted and it will now endure a savage beating, a painful attack and what will appear to be a crushing defeat. And when it has been crucified and thrown aside, it will seem to be burned and forgotten.

**Paganism will thrive. But because it will be influenced and led by the evil one, it will be careful not to show its true colours. It will be presented to the world as a new form of social justice – a new form of humanism, when all the needs of man are catered for.** These needs will include the right to sin, but these sins will, in defiance of God, be seen to be the moral rights of man.

**How abhorrent to Me, Jesus Christ, will this wicked, one world religion be. Not only will they turn their backs on Me, but they will include satanic symbols where My Cross will be displayed, in the most grotesque way.** My Host will be discarded. A different kind of sacrifice will be made on the altars of churches. It will be the beast they will worship openly, and in turn, he will give them many powers. This is why many will believe that those who will govern over this abomination will have miraculous powers. And while they may seem to be following a good and fair church, it will yield nothing but darkness.

**Celebrations and obscene behaviour will be witnessed in these churches, which were built to honour Me, Jesus Christ, but I will not be Present. And then, just as they will have forgotten Me, My Church will rise from the dead, just as I did.** It will become alive again in public places. Then I will gather all of My children who remained faithful to My Word and those whose eyes were opened to the Truth. Then we will ascend, along with those who have awaited the Great Day, but who are dead, into the New Paradise.

Those who refuse Me, after every attempt has been made by Me to salvage their souls, will be cast away. Then, My Reign will begin and the Kingdom promised to Me by My Father will be formed.

Never fear the future, for only My New Kingdom will satisfy your poor, sorrowful hearts. Only My New Kingdom will give you Eternal Life.

You must pray for each and every one of you, so that you are made worthy to receive this Great Gift.

Your Jesus

All those amongst the Christian Churches will come to Me first. Then the Jews will turn, in time, and accept Me finally

Monday, May 20th, 2013 @ 22:52

My dearly beloved daughter, as this Mission escalates, **My Word will be spoken in many languages.** My Messages, given to you today, ignite My Holy Word in the New Testament. My Messages also remind the world of the Word of God, which is contained in the most Holy Bible.

**I do not rewrite the Word, I simply remind you what it means today.** I also speak to the world to prepare them for My Second Coming, for I do not want them to be lost. It is with great love and joy that I watch how My faithful followers accept Me as I Am. **Those who knew immediately that it was I, Jesus Christ, Who spoke to them through these Messages, are blessed.** They are the ones who never doubted. They could feel My Presence. My Word pierced their hearts like a sword. My Spirit touched their souls. They knew. They recognised Me and how they suffer for this.

You, My precious children, know that **when you responded to My Call that I gave you a special Gift, a blessing,** which will help you to endure this Path to Eternal Life. You will need these Gifts, because **you will be the backbone of My Remnant Army** and you will lead the others, who will eventually follow you.

**People of all nations will follow you when they have nowhere to turn and you will share My Teachings with them.** All those loyal to Me, Jesus Christ, will be given new Gifts to help them to unite around the world in union with Me. All those amongst the Christian Churches will come to Me first. Then the Jews will turn, in time, and accept Me finally. All other religions will realise the Truth of My Teachings and they also will follow Me. But not all accept the Truth, even when it is presented to them right before their eyes.

Then there are the non-believers, many of them good people. They use human intellect to put forth all the reasons why God does not Exist. Yet they, including many of their Christian counterparts who are lukewarm in their faith – will run to Me first. Their hearts will be unlocked and because they will only see what witness I bring to bear, they will know that I Call them. They won't resist Me, unlike those stubborn souls who think they know more about the promise I made to return to present the Final Covenant, than Me.

Every task I give you, will lead to more and more nations taking up My Cross to create the one pathway towards Me. Never hesitate to walk alongside Me when I Call you, because when you respond to Me, you will destroy the power of evil. Evil may cause you pain, but when you allow Me to guide you, you can overcome any obstacle in your way.

I love you and I guide you, just as I protect My Prayer Groups around the world.

Your Jesus



When the time comes for the beast to reveal the antichrist, great signs will be seen

Tuesday, May 21st, 2013 @ 16:30

My dearly beloved daughter, when the time comes for the beast to reveal the antichrist, great signs will be seen. **Thunder, as it has never been heard before, will be felt in many parts of the world, but in particular, the part where the antichrist was born.**

By then **My Holy Spirit, poured out amongst My followers, in all of My Christian Churches, will ensure that they are ready.** They, along with My disciples from this Mission will form the Remnant Church. **Their power will be great and no harm will come to those with the Seal of the Living God. Their power will come from the Prayers given to them by My Mother and in the Crusade Prayers.**

The antichrist will begin his reign gently. No one will suspect his intent because a peace of sorts will descend over the Earth. This time will be very important for you, My Remnant Army, to gather in Prayer Groups. I solemnly promise that these Prayers will dilute much of the terrible deeds that he, the antichrist, will inflict on nations covering the four corners of the Earth.

**I will grant reprieves to all those nations where Prayer Groups are set up.** It will be by your devotion to Me, your beloved Jesus, that I will save souls and pour out more Gifts upon humanity, in order to protect God's children against the suffering which the beast is plotting.

Trust in Me. Be at peace in the knowledge that you are being guided and protected.

Your Jesus

## My Christian soldiers will form the biggest Army against the antichrist

Thursday, May 23rd, 2013 @ 22:30

My dearly beloved daughter, **My beloved followers, all over the world, will soon feel My Presence, for I will make Myself known within their hearts in a way they have not experienced before.** This is how I will prepare Christians to fight, on My behalf, to save the souls of everyone.

My Christian soldiers will form the biggest Army against the antichrist. I refer to all those who know Me and who remain loyal to My Holy Doctrine, contained within the most Holy Bible. I refer also to those who practice their faith; to those who believe in Me, but who do not visit Me and to all those who remain loyal to the Truth. **You will gather in every corner of the world and, although you will join in My Remnant Army speaking in many tongues, you will unite as one in Me.**

Those who follow these Messages will form the kernel and from this will grow the shoots and then the branches of My Remnant Army all over the world. **There will be not one country left untouched by My Holy Spirit through the Book of Truth.**

**The Book of Truth will unite you when your faith will be tested.** When allegiance to Me is tampered with and when I Am thrown out of your churches, trampled upon and then buried out of sight – you will rise and keep My Word alive. **The Flame of the Holy Spirit will guide you every step of the way.** You will feel a strength and courage, which will surprise even the most meek amongst you. The weak will become strong. The fearful will become brave and the downtrodden will march forward as warriors of the Truth. And all the while, as My Remnant Army will grow and swell in their millions, many obstacles will be placed before them.

Insults, accusations of heresy, lies, anger and hatred will be their lot. Confusion will be seen everywhere amongst the detractors, whose argument will be riddled with inaccuracies, contradictions and incomprehensible arguments. Satan's influence will always create confusion, disorder, illogical and cunning arguments, and will always be laced with hatred against God's children. Those who are blessed with the Light of God and the Light of the Truth will attract terrible and hateful attacks. **For where I Am Present, you can be sure that the persecution of those who proclaim My Holy Word will be great. The worse the persecution against any Mission of God, you can be sure that Satan is very angry.**

When you suffer, as you will, by the hatred shown to you because you are taking up My Cross to follow Me, the more worried will be the beast and the harder he will work, through the souls of those stained with the sin of pride, to destroy you. You must ignore these attacks. Be at peace, for as they increase with an intense hatred against you, you will know for sure that you are in true union with Me, your Jesus.

Go in love and peace and know that I live in your hearts.

Your Jesus

Those who scream at My Word in anger and declare that It comes from Satan will reside with the beast for eternity

Friday, May 24th, 2013 @ 21:50

**My dearly beloved daughter, everywhere My Voice is heard, in every place, and in every temple dedicated to the adoration of God, there will be disruption.** While many will pay homage to Me, to My Teachings, to My Church, when they hear My Voice, as It commands attention now, they will cover their ears.

My Voice will fall on deaf and stubborn souls. My Voice, My Word and My Call will be angrily rejected and spit out, as I Am persecuted for the last time on Earth. **This is the final calling to draw God's children into My Bosom, before My Second Coming and yet, many people, confused by the lies spread by demons, will turn away and reject My Mercy.**

I will once again be rejected by those who reside in the House of God, the priests and all those who do not accept the Truth. The final insult to My Name will be seen by all of you shortly. Those of you who cover your ears and walk around with blindfolds on your eyes will, eventually, see the Truth as it is being given to you at this time.

**I cannot create schism within My Church, for then I would be denying Myself.** My Body is the Church and It can never die, but It will be those within it, who will reject Me. Just as I was rejected the first time, they will, this time, try to destroy Me, before I come to bring the final salvation promised to man.

Man is weak. Man is ignorant and is not worthy of My Mercy. Man is stubborn. Man was given the Truth during My Time on earth, but still does not understand My Promise. My Return, in the Second Coming will be precipitated by the rejection of My final prophet. The prophet which has been sent to give you the final Word of God in order to prepare your souls, will suffer harshly. It is Me, Jesus Christ, you slander when you mock My Holy Word given to God's prophet. It is the Word of God, which is being given to prepare you for the battle with the antichrist, which you reject. By doing so, you destroy souls. You prevent these souls from entering My Paradise.

Those who say evil things about My Messages cannot justify their resentment, their anger or their logic, for they are full of error, which is born of the sin of pride. **Soon the Truth will be difficult to discern from the lies by the new world organisation, which will present the pagan new world religion.**

If you do not listen to Me now, you will be bullied into accepting this evil substitute. It will be dressed in a glittering, gold exterior. It will impress even the most devout amongst you and it will twist your allegiance to Me and will be admired by all. This is the religion which will convert atheists into believing in a great lie. No peace will come to those who follow this pagan abomination. Fear and loathing for each other will be manifested, where brother will fight brother and where the human race will be divided into two. One half will accept the twisted truth of this new world religion, which will be presided over by many churches, many faiths, as well as a large part of the Catholic Church. The other half will consist of those who truly love Me and who will remain faithful to the Truth.

When you do not accept the Truth – the Truth contained in the Holy Bible – you will live a lie. You will have no love left in your soul for Me if you accept the lies which will be fed to you.

**And while My Word may seem like heresy today, as it was during My times on Earth, many of you will devour these Messages when you are starved of the Truth, when the antichrist will control your nations.** You will crawl on your stomachs and scream out for Me. You, who blasphemed against Me, will want to cut out your tongues, for you will realise then how your words have insulted Me. I await this day patiently, but should you stand before Me and prevent Me from reaching out to souls, I will cut you down. Should you continue to blaspheme against Me, by declaring My Messages to be the work of the devil, then you will never be forgiven. For this is the greatest sin against God.

**Remember that I come to God's children this final time in order to fulfil My Father's Covenant.** His Will, can now be done on Earth as it is in Heaven. Not one amongst you can stop this from happening. Not one amongst you, though some of you hate Me, can prevent My Second Coming. Those who scream at My Word in anger and declare that it comes from Satan will reside with the beast for eternity.

Your Jesus

These Messages will be the last given to you before the Great Day when I come to Judge

Saturday, May 25th, 2013 @ 21:49

My dearly beloved daughter, the pain of the prophets who came before you has never truly been known. But their load was heavy. Unlike visionaries, they worked alone and were denied any form of acceptance.

**The prophets were hated because they prophesied in the Name of God and because they told of future tragedies, which were to befall humanity because of the stain of sin.** They led lonely and frightening lives and fell down many times because of the difficulty of their Mission. They found it hard to understand the prophecies and many of them were ignorant of the meaning of the Words, which were dictated to them. Many were unsure whether they were, in fact, prophets at all, but by the fruits of their Mission, when they could see the spread of the Word of God and how quickly conversions were witnessed, they understood.

Most of God's prophets were despised, mocked and considered to be heretics. Many were cast into the wilderness and tormented, all because they were messengers sent by God.

**Prophets are sent into the world, only because of the Love of God, to prepare His children for events, which will have an impact on the salvation of their souls.** Prophets have been given different Missions. In some cases, they were sent to warn humanity of the danger of disobeying the Father. Others were sent to warn of the consequences, which would befall man, were they to fall into grave sin. In other cases, it was to warn humanity of those who would cause them persecution and try to prevent the Word of God from nourishing His children. And then there was John the Baptist, sent to prepare God's children for the coming of the Messiah, the only Son of God, sent to redeem them in the Eyes of God. But, they would not listen to him. The lowliest amongst the Jews did listen and accepted Me, Jesus Christ, the Son of man, but the holiest and most senior servants, within the church at that time, refused to accept the Truth.

**And now you, My daughter, have been sent to prepare the way for My Second Coming so that I can bring salvation to the world and so that My New Paradise can be realized.** This has been foretold, but will they listen? Sadly, no. They refuse to believe that My Father could possibly send into the world, in their time, His final prophet. By doing so, they are denying the Holy Gospel of God. They believe that My Second Coming will not take place until far into the future. This error is not caused by their knowledge of Holy Scripture, but because of their flawed human reasoning, through which no part of My Promise to come again can be understood.

The Glorious Inheritance of your future, which awaits you, is yours. It is for every single one of you, no matter how blackened or pure your souls are, but you must prepare and be alert, for every demon from Hell roams the Earth at this time, and through others will try to stop you. Satan does not want My Father to bring His children home to their rightful Inheritance. He will spread lies, cause confusion, and distract you. His cunning and deceitful ways will be so subtle and he will work through other souls, who allow themselves to be open to such temptation. People will, therefore, not believe that God would ever send another prophet into the world in this way. It is unnecessary, they will say. They will be fooled into believing, instead, in the false prophets and as there are so many of them –wolves in sheep's clothing – they will be drawn to those who will say all the things they want to hear. Made up tales. Cleverly camouflaged in holy speak, which will hide terrible lies, which defile My Holy Word.

**You, My daughter, will be the only one who will speak the True Word of God at this time, for all the world to hear.** There are also other prophets of God, but their Missions are different. You will be asked to tell the Truth, but the Truth will shock, just as it will salvage souls.

Do those among you who proclaim to know Me not think that My Father would send a final prophet to prepare you, through the Power of the Holy Spirit, before My Second Coming? Don't you know Him? Don't you know how great His Love is? Do you not know the extent of His great Compassion? If you do, then you will listen to these Messages from Heaven. These Messages will be the last given to you before the Great Day when I come to Judge.

**Those who live their lives according to the Word of God and who do not know of these Messages have nothing to fear.** Those who accept these Messages and warnings, not to accept any other doctrine other than that given to the world by Me, Jesus Christ, have nothing to fear, for theirs will be the kingdom of My New Paradise.

Those who will refuse My Hand of Mercy, who wander away from Me and who destroy their souls by honouring Satan and all his empty promises, instead of their God and Creator, will be denied Eternal Life, unless they beg for My Mercy.

**There is time ahead to renew your lives.** It is very simple. **Come to Me and I will protect you.** These prophecies relate to the future and they will be realized. Reject them as nonsense and you will rue the day you turned your back on the Truth promised to you as God's cherished children.

Your Jesus

I, the Mother of God, will destroy the power of the evil one, in the hearts of those who call on me

Sunday, May 26th, 2013 @ 14:10

My child, you must never listen to those who try to stop you in this Holy Mission. It is important that you remain in union with my beloved Son and know that those voices, who speak blasphemy against my Son, will continue to multiply. The hatred, which pours from their mouths, is not against you, but the Holy Word of my Son. Now, you know how many enemies my Son has in the world. **The ones who hurt Him the most are those who say they love Him, but who reject Him now, as He speaks through the chosen prophets of God.**

**Those who use me, the Holy and Immaculate Mother of God, to hide behind, while they scream obscenities, fill me with tears of great sorrow.** So hardened are their hearts and so filled with anger, that their hatred of these Messages will shock many. Those who believe that they defend the Word of God, and who reject those who come in His Name, must never condone those who show hatred to or slander others in His Name. When this happens and when those who claim to be prophets do this, know that these bitter attacks do not come from God, as this would be impossible.

I, the Mother of God, will destroy the power of the evil one, in the hearts of those who call on me. If they do not call on me, I cannot help them. I, as the Co-Redemptrix, could never deny the Truth, which my Son wishes to reveal to the world. My duty is to my Son. I would never tell you to reject or denounce the evil one and then deceive you by claiming to be the Mother of God.

**Those who claim to honour me through my Most Holy Rosary and then say wicked things about my Son, by declaring His Messages to be lies, insult my Son and dishonor me.** My Most Holy Rosary, when said slowly and from the heart, will open your hearts to the Truth of this Mission. You must never give up hope, even if you are not given the Gift of discernment. It will be given to you, if you ask me to consecrate your soul into the care of my Son. If this is done with a simple and humble spirit, my Son will reward you with the Gift of the Holy Spirit.

Children, you must never insult my Son's prophets, even if you do not believe them. You must remain silent and pray for them. Should you reject my Son's prophets, He will not hold this against you. But, if you declare that His Holy Word, given to the true prophets, to be that of the evil one, you will suffer terribly.

Remain calm, children, and place your trust completely in my Son. Surrender yourself into His Mercy and He will guide you and peace will be yours. Go, my dear children, safe in the knowledge that my Son loves you. **He forgives all souls, for all sins, with the exception of eternal sin – blasphemy of the Holy Spirit.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## God the Father: I promised the world the Book of Truth and I never go back on My Holy Word

Sunday, May 26th, 2013 @ 14:45

My dearest daughter, My beloved children are in disarray at this time. I wish to tell them, and especially those who doubt these Divine Messages given to you because I love them, that they must not fear.

Fear creates doubt. Doubt creates confusion. Confusion can lead to unease and, eventually, you will be blinded to the Truth. The Truth will never be easy to accept, for the Truth reveals the good and the bad. No one wants to hear the bad and rather than accept the direction given to the world through My Wishes humanity will cower in fear.

**I send My prophets to remind you of My Infinite Love for every one of My precious children.** I also send them to warn you of the obstacles, which will be placed before you by the evil one to take you away from Me. When I reveal these things, it is not to upset you, but to save you and to keep you from harm.

The Truth given to you in My Holy Book, the Bible, is there for you to see. Do not take it and create your own version, for it is not My Desire that you twist the Truth. **I promised the world the Book of Truth and I never go back on My Holy Word.** This I give you now, so that I can gather My children from the four corners of the Earth. My enemies will try to stop the spread of the contents in the Book of Truth. Do not allow them to distract you, as when this happens souls will be lost to Me.

Be thankful that I, your beloved Father, give you this great Gift, as you will need My Direction, especially now, as the antichrist will now be presented for the world to see. You will, through the Book of Truth, be shown how to protect your souls from the contamination he has planned to inflict upon the world. Every protection is being given to you to help save, not only your own souls, but the souls of billions.

**The Remnant Army will be given the greatest powers to defeat the beast. It will be strong enough to do this, so never feel disheartened when My enemies try to prevent you from multiplying across all nations.** Their power will be quashed and those who are weak and accept the lies, which will be presented to them, soon, in the Name of My Son, will be lost to Me. Only through your love for Me and My beloved Son, Jesus Christ, and by the Power of the Holy Spirit can all of My children be saved.

I will protect you and guard you at all times. Uplift your souls to Me through your allegiance to My Son and you will be given the most Glorious Gift of My New Paradise.

Let no one stop you from claiming your rightful Inheritance. Let no one stop you from fighting for the souls of all My children, for you are being given the Graces necessary to save even the souls of those who offend Me the most. I love you, children. I await your response to this Call from Heaven.

Your beloved Father

**My Voice, as It rings out, will draw millions towards Me in the next stage, and then billions in the final stages**

Tuesday, May 28th, 2013 @ 20:30

My dearly beloved daughter, I Am preparing every part of the world, right now, for My Second Coming. I will sweep every nation up – not one excluded – into My Arms of Mercy, so that I can bring them into My Kingdom.

**My Plan is very detailed and, yet, it is simple. My Voice, as It rings out, will draw millions towards Me, in the next stage, and then billions in the final stages.** Many more will hear the Truth now, but they won't accept it, until what I have told you happens. My Mission will expand quickly and then when everyone knows that it is I, Jesus Christ, Who makes this Call from Heaven, they will join Me. My Mission will be responded to, by even those who renounce these Messages.

You, My followers, may be disheartened because of the abuse, which you will have to endure because of Me, but it will not last long. My Love for God's children is so great that it can be likened to that of a parent, who has a number of children. Some children will honour their mother and father and respond to the love shown to them. Other children will push their parents away, treat their brothers and sisters badly, before finally breaking all ties. Because of the ties of blood and love, every effort will be made, not only by the parents, but by the siblings, to draw those lost children back into the bosom of their family. And when that happens, all sins, anger and rejection, will be forgotten.

My followers, while you will have to face the wrath of others, you must remain calm and patient. Your perseverance will be tested and some of you will fall away. When you do, everything will be done, by My loyal followers, to bring you back, so that you can respond to My Call.

Your beloved Jesus

**God the Father: I will strike every nation according to the extent of the number of innocents they have murdered**

Wednesday, May 29th, 2013 @ 22:50

My beloved daughter, I Am the Beginning and the End. I Am the Creator of all that is and will be. **I Am Master of life and death. No one has the authority to intervene in life or death, as only I, your Almighty Father, can intervene in either.**

When man begins to believe that he is as good, if not more powerful than I, he will try to emulate Me. When man wants to take control over My Creation, he is being tempted by Satan to sin. When the sin of pride infests the soul to such an extent, man will defy Me by destroying life on Earth.

Why would man want to do this? He wants to obtain power over what has been given freely by Me, when he takes the life of a child in the womb. When he wants to control the population, he will destroy life before birth and kill those he feels must no longer sustain life.

**There is a plan, My daughter, by a group to destroy the growth of the world's population.** And that is through the terrible evil that is enacted through abortion. **The increase in abortion and the rapid introduction of it across the world is no accident.** It is being spread throughout every nation. Those nations who object to abortion will be pushed to one side by the beast with the ten horns and forced to introduce this abomination.

**By My Hand, I will cast a severe punishment upon those nations who have introduced abortion.** You will see this happen as soon as such laws are introduced and by the punishment I will inflict. You will know that it is My Hand, which has been cast down upon such wickedness. Those of you who think that you have the right to take a life, know that this right does not exist. Take a life and you will have no life. No Eternal Life will be yours, if you assist in any act, which brings such wicked laws into existence. **The same punishment will be inflicted on those of you who dare to justify euthanasia.**

My Mercy is abundant and I will forgive those who do not understand the difference between right and wrong. But when you deliberately take part in the global plan to destroy life, as part of a satanic group, you are doomed. Your future has been sealed by the promise you have made to the beast, and shortly, your alliance with the antichrist.

By taking the life of the innocent and forcing such laws into being, you are openly defying one of My most important Commandments – thou shalt not kill. When you plan such genocide on such a global basis, you are carrying out the work of the devil and for this, I will destroy you.

I Am giving you warnings first, and then, if these wicked laws are not curtailed, you leave Me with no choice. **The Earth will shake with such force that it will swallow you. I will strike every nation according to the extent of the number of innocents they have murdered.** If I do not intervene, very soon your nations will be devoured by the beast and no one will be left. I need you to know that sin has infested the Earth to such an extent, that there is only a flicker of Light left. That Light is the Light of God and it is present in My Son and His Mystical Body. Your sins continue to scourge Him and this will escalate until the stage when His Church will be crucified. When this happens, the darkness will descend and then will come the end.

My Anger has reached its limit. Your prayers will help to mitigate some of the punishment, which I will cast down upon this ungrateful world and upon such wicked sinners, but not all, for these punishments must take place, so that I can stop these plans from destroying you. If I did not try to halt the spread of such abominations there would be no remorse. No shame. No awareness of the fact that I, God the Most High, create life and take it away according to My Will. No one else has the power to do likewise.

My Anger has shown itself to My children down through the ages, but until now, you have withstood the punishments, which I will now pour down on those who are guilty of introducing the act of abortion.

Your Father

God the Most High



God is not boastful. God is not proud. God is gentle, loving and yet firm in His instruction to humanity

Friday, May 31st, 2013 @ 16:40

My dearly beloved daughter, **the way in which I show Myself to God's children on this Earth is through only one source and that is the Holy Spirit.** I cannot make Myself known to them through any other way.

**Without the Presence of the Holy Spirit My Voice cannot be heard.** So when the Holy Spirit descends on a chosen soul My Voice can be made known. But be aware. The Holy Spirit can only reside in souls who listen and simply communicate what is given to them.

The Holy Spirit may inspire people to speak the Word of God, but such souls cannot deviate from this. Anyone who writes, communicates, speaks and says that he represents the Word of God, given to him by the Power of the Holy Spirit, must never give his own interpretation of My Most Holy Word.

**Anyone who proclaims the Word of God and who has been empowered by the Holy Spirit will never boast of this fact. They will never condemn another in My Name, speak ill of others or slander them. When you see this happening you will know that the Holy Spirit is not present.**

So many false prophets shout at the top of their voices, boasting of the fact that they have been given the Gift of the Holy Spirit, but this is a lie. Know the liar when he says he is knowledgeable, has a great education in theology – and therefore knows more about Me than others – and then claims to have been given the authority to condemn others, who say they speak in My Name. This arrogance could never come from God.

God is not boastful. God is not proud. God is gentle, loving and yet firm in His Instruction to humanity. He would never give permission to any genuine prophet, true disciple or holy servant to hurt or insult another in My Name.

Beware of the false prophets who do not have the Gift of the Holy Spirit, for they will lead you astray. They will lead you in the opposite direction to the path I have chosen for each of you.

Your Jesus

## I Am Present in the Most Holy Eucharist through the Act of Transubstantiation

Sunday, June 2nd, 2013 @ 22:15

My dearly beloved daughter, I must remind all of God's children of the Truth of My Promise to give humanity the Gift of the Holy Eucharist.

I must remind you of the Power of the Most Holy Eucharist and of the fact that it is I, your beloved Jesus, Who is truly Present. I gave up My Body to save you from eternal damnation. I gave you My Body so that I could remain within your souls.

I Am Present in the Most Holy Eucharist through the Act of Transubstantiation. I explained this very clearly to My apostles at the Last Supper. So why do so many of you not accept this great Gift given to you at a great cost. This is My Gift to you. My Body and Blood will strengthen your soul. **My Divine Presence sustains your soul and provides all those who accept My Holy Eucharist with a special Grace, which will bring you closer to Me.**

**When you keep Me company during Eucharist Adoration, I will pour out the greatest Gifts over you.** Soon you will find it difficult to pull away from Me and I will become closer to you. Your heart will become entwined with My Sacred Heart.

**You must never forget the Power of My Holy Eucharist, for it retains the Light of My Presence in the world.** Without My True Presence in the Holy Eucharist, you would be lost and you would be unable to remain in a state of Grace.

When you are deprived of My Body, you will begin to feel empty. You will be separated from Me and while you may still love Me, you will struggle to stay in union with Me.

Your Jesus

## Your pagan practices will lead you to Hell

Monday, June 3rd, 2013 @ 21:50

My dearly beloved daughter, **the scourging which I endure at this time is not just because of the pending betrayal of Me within My Own Church, but it has to do with the false, pagan idols who replace Me in today's world.**

**Paganism is growing very quickly and is embraced as a new popular culture, an alternative to the belief in the One True God.** It takes many forms. Most importantly, it will be presented as being harmless fun for those who dabble in new age practices and as being an important part of personal development – a form of humanism and love of self.

This global paganism was foretold for the end times and for many people they cannot see it, for what it is. It is a love of self and of false gods in whom many place their faith, for the so-called magical benefits they believe they have to offer.

Many, who look for diversions, in order to fill the emptiness in their souls, do this through the adulation of Buddha statues, which become central to their lives, their homes and places of work. They are lulled into a sense of spiritual calm when they practice new age paganism, such as yoga, reiki and so-called meditation. Soon afterwards, they will become attracted to a deep longing and will continue to believe in all the false promises made by those who practice this abomination. For this is what it is – a form of the occult, which blinds many millions of souls to the Truth of God.

Whatever doctrine, new age or otherwise, promises you great spiritual comfort and which is designed to empower you for selfish means, know that this could never come from God. Any doctrine which dictates that you honour such statues, which are not of God, or where you are asked to participate in practices which involve the occult, must be avoided at all costs. Don't you know what these do to your soul, your mind and your body? They destroy them.

So many souls become infested by these practices, which open the door to your soul and allow Satan and his demons to devour you. These – and make no mistake – are powerful practices, in that they attract evil spirits. The use of tarot cards, yoga, reiki and certain types of meditations, which embrace pagan practices, will contaminate you. In time you may become ill and full of black despair, as the spirits of evil enter your lives, from which there is little escape.

These are the signs of Satanic influences in the world and many demons come disguised as angels of light. This is why those who become obsessed with angel cards and who accept so-called ascended masters, within this angel culture, are embracing the spirit of evil, which is presented as harmless fun.

**The other form of paganism lies in the practice of atheism. Those of you who are proud of your atheism and who may practice good lives, in that you are kind and loving to others and treat your neighbours with respect, know that the Kingdom of Heaven is not yours.** I can never accept you into My Kingdom once you draw your last breath, no matter how this will break My Heart. If you do not beg Me to accept you and before you die, I cannot help you then, for I cannot intervene with your free will. Anyone who tells you that atheism does not matter is a liar. The Truth is that only those who accept Me and who acknowledge God can enter My Kingdom.

So many of you who live such confused lives, and believe that all will be well, have much to learn. This is why My Father has permitted The Warning to take place, for without it many souls would plunge straight into the fires of Hell.

Be thankful that the Truth is being given to you, for very few of my appointed servants preach of the dangers of the sinful lives you are living today and the terrible consequences, which they will bring about.

Your pagan practices will lead you to Hell. Your atheism will separate you from Me. Only repentance can save you. Listen and accept the Truth, distasteful though you may find it to be, and you will be given the Gift of Eternal Life – a life, which you crave for right now, but which will never be yours, if you continue to idolise false gods and reject Me, Jesus Christ. The choice is yours, only. No one else can make this choice, for God has given you the free will to choose between good and evil and He will never take this away from you, even when you choose the wrong path.

Your Jesus

**My Way is very simple. You may follow Me any way you will, but you must honour Me in My Christian Churches**

Tuesday, June 4th, 2013 @ 23:30

My dearly beloved daughter, many will enthusiastically climb this difficult Path of Truth, just as it was on the way to Mount Calvary.

This is a challenging journey, fraught with many obstacles. For most people, they will find this climb painful, as many realisations will come to pass, including the fact that you will be despised for following Me. Others will try to stop you and will use every argument to pull you back, so that you will walk away from Me. Others will scream terrible things and will accuse you, not as a soldier of Christ, but as a tool of Satan.

**Then, for those of you priests and servants among you, you will be ordered to leave Me in this final climb to the top. This climb is symbolic of the Way of the Cross.**

All who follow Me, to help the Truth of My Teachings to be re-discovered in the world today – where people wear blindfolds and cannot differentiate between fact and fiction – will suffer a different kind of cruelty. They, My beloved followers, will be tormented with accusations that they belong to a cult. This particular insult suggests that they are deluded and not of sound mind. You must realise that this type of accusation is designed to create doubts in your mind.

My Way is very simple. You may follow Me any way you will. But you must honour Me in My Christian Churches, everywhere, for I have no other houses on Earth. Cults use other houses outside of My Church. When you are asked to leave My Church, it will be no different to the time My apostles, during My Time on Earth, were asked to do the same thing.

Ignore the taunts, the ridicule and those who use My Teachings and who then twist them, so that they can denounce My Messages given to you today.

**Walk tall and march forward with confidence, for this battle will defeat the evil and the lies, planted by the deceiver, which casts a terrible darkness over innocent people, who cannot see what is happening.**

Those who will find that they do not have the strength or the bravery to continue, please do not fear, for I will give you special Graces if you say this **Crusade Prayer (108) Climbing the Hill of Calvary**

*Jesus, help me to find the courage, the bravery and the nerve, to stand up and be counted, so that I can join Your Remnant Army and climb the same Hill of Calvary, which You had to endure for My Sins.*

*Give me the power to carry Your Cross and Your load, so that I can help You save souls.*

*Rid me of my weakness.*

*Dispel my fears.*

*Crush all my doubts.*

*Open my eyes to the Truth.*

*Help me, and all those who respond to the Call to carry Your Cross, to follow You with a deep and humble heart and that by my example, others will pluck up the courage to do likewise. Amen.*

Your beloved Jesus

The rest of My sacred servants will sign a pledge of allegiance to the new one world religion

Wednesday, June 5th, 2013 @ 17:45

My dearly beloved daughter, **more of My sacred servants are, at last, responding to My Call, although by doing so it means a very lonely journey for them.**

Their duty is to their superiors, for I have given My Church on Earth the authority to assert itself over all of God's children. They, **My sacred servants, must adhere to all instructions given to them by My Church, until the day My Sacraments are changed. Then, their duty will be to Me.**

To those of My sacred servants who do not believe in the prophecies foretold, where My Church on Earth will be destroyed from within, you need to pray, so that I will keep you strong and loyal to My Teachings, until the day of darkness will wipe out all Presence of Me in the Holy Tabernacles around the world. For when that happens, your only duty will be to Me, Jesus Christ.

Do not let your hearts be troubled, because once you proclaim only the Truth of My Teachings and administer the Sacraments in the ways in which you were taught, this will be your saving Grace. **If, and when, you are instructed to reject the Truth of My Church on Earth, then this is when you will have to discern.**

**This day has not yet come, but when you are asked by those within your highest ranks to discard the Holy Eucharist, you will know then that you were given the Truth.**

When you are asked to accept certain doctrines, before that day comes, which you will know in your hearts could never be condoned by Me, you will realise the awful reality of the destruction, which faces the Church.

**It will only be the brave and the courageous amongst you, who will stand up for the Truth** when they try to make you accept pagan lies, who will remain loyal to Me. You will continue to administer the Sacraments of Baptism, Holy Communion, Confession, Confirmation, Marriage and Extreme Unction.

The rest of My sacred servants will sign a pledge of allegiance to the new one world religion. It will be then that you will be divided into two – those who follow the Truth and those who will accept laws, which amount to only one thing – the adulation of false gods and the condonement of sin.

Many of you will no longer honour Me. If you do not remain loyal to Me and feed My flock with lies, many will be lost to Me. Yet, when these souls realise that they have been deceived, I will show great Mercy. You, however, having been trained to understand My Teachings, to honour My Holy Word and administer the Most Holy Sacraments, will betray Me.

Your Jesus

Lies, very often, come dressed as good things

Thursday, June 6th, 2013 @ 16:00

My dearly beloved daughter, how I wish that love would multiply in the world, for then man would truly love his neighbor, just as My Father commanded and there would be no wars.

Wars are the result of a lack of belief in the One True God. They are caused by fear, hatred and pride, all of which are enkindled by the power of Satan. As more people turn away from God and reject the need to prepare their souls for a life of glorious eternity, they will fall into much error. When they cannot see the Truth, they will be predisposed to believe in lies. Lies, very often, come dressed as good things. They masquerade as desirable deeds, rightful acts, pleasure, and as alternatives to what is natural.

**Evil will rarely be seen as such, because that is not how Satan plans his deceit upon mankind. He, the evil one, whose works are seen within the words, deeds and acts of weak souls, is careful never to reveal himself. He will, through the poor souls he infests, come across as caring, pleasant and will always present an attractive façade.** Cunning, he will draw people into committing acts of evil through temptation and he will do this by preying on their most vulnerable weaknesses. While he normally seduces through the senses, he will also appeal to those who seek the Truth in their faith. This is when he, Satan, will draw souls into a trap where they will accept evil as being good.

It will only be at a later stage, when they feel uncomfortable and uneasy that they will sense that something is wrong. By then, hatred and a disregard for their neighbour will have been manifested within their souls. Then they will believe that those actions, which they embark on, in the Name of God, but which insult God, are for the Glory of God.

When war is created in the Name of God, it is usually not to God the armies of the world pay homage to. When they murder nations and say they honour God, they distance themselves from God and side with the beast.

**The beast is planning the destruction of humanity in two ways, at this point in time. In the first instance, he is destroying life through abortion, murder and war. In the second instance, he is attacking My Church on Earth so that all churches, which honour Me, Jesus Christ and My beloved Father, are destroyed.** In these ways he will steal souls and prevent them from following the Truth and from inheriting My Kingdom.

Your Jesus

I will create miracles all over the world to prove to the skeptics that it is I, Jesus Christ, Who has sent My prophet to prepare all of you for My Second Coming

Friday, June 7th, 2013 @ 23:45

My dearly beloved daughter, all of those who know the Truth and who accept the prophecies contained in My Father's Book, must accept that He has granted the world the greatest Mercy.

**Now that the time draws closer for My Second Coming, those who recognize My Voice and who listen to Me, must devote their time to ensure that they spread My Word and pray for the salvation of all their brothers and sisters.**

My beloved disciples, My Graces are being poured over you and you must remain confident when helping others to prepare for My Second Coming. Even when they scream obscenities at you, you must remain calm. **This Mission will be the most vilified since My Crucifixion, but know that it is the Mission which will save billions of souls.**

This is My time. It is the time allocated to Me by My beloved Father, as agreed. It is the time for My Reign when the New Heaven and the New Earth will merge as one. **Just as My Father's Will is done in Heaven, so too will it be done on Earth.** All will become one. Hatred, suffering and the power of evil will cease. Every effort you make now to salvage your own souls and your prayers to save others will be worth it, no matter how difficult it is. Let them roar at you, scourge you, abuse you, call you liars and treat you cruelly. The more you will suffer, the more souls you will bring to Me.

I have carved out this path and it is guarded by all of the angels in Heaven. Every evil spirit will cause disruption, create obstacles and try to stop you walking towards Me, but it will be useless. They cannot stop Me reaching out to you or drawing you closer. There will be billions of you. Those who refuse to prepare now will do so in time. You must not allow them to slow you down, for time is short.

**Every one of you in My Remnant Army will be given special Graces** and I will create miracles all over the world to prove to the skeptics that it is I, Jesus Christ, Who has sent My prophet to prepare all of you for My Second Coming.

Your Jesus

## My children's obsession with worldly goods and the adulation of personal wealth separates them from God

Saturday, June 8th, 2013 @ 23:00

My dearly beloved daughter, as humanity sinks deeper into sin, they continue to search for material things, which they believe will satisfy the raw pain they feel inside, for nothing can bring them comfort when they are so far removed from Me. Not for one moment do they think of Me, so caught up are they in the pursuit of worldly goods – useless things – which bring nothing, only a longing for more and more.

Then there are those whose love of worldly attractions means that they become insatiable. They seek bigger and what they believe to be more valuable possessions. Eventually they build shrines to themselves. This is when they plunge into despair, because the more wealth and luxury they acquire, the more confused and distracted they become. They will lose interest in other people and soon they will become isolated, as they become caught in a spider's web, spun by the spirit of evil to trap them and destroy their souls.

My children's obsession with worldly goods and the adulation of personal wealth separates them from God. **Your own love of possessions destroys your love of your neighbor. You will become selfish to the point that you will not care about the misfortunes of others.** This is how you disobey the Word of God.

You must stop your pursuit of riches. Then you will become purer of heart. But **allow this devious sin to cloud your mind and you will never be pure of soul, and thereby not fit to come before Me.** Those who are poor have less to tempt them to separate themselves from Me. **Those who are rich are poor in that they have much to learn before they can humble themselves in My Eyes.**

When will you learn that when man places worldly pleasures before Me, that he will not be able to prepare his soul in order to enter My New Paradise?

Your Jesus



When the New Jerusalem comes down upon the world to the sound of trumpets, the lights will fill the skies and all will be silent

Sunday, June 9th, 2013 @ 23:15

My beloved daughter, the pain you endure physically at this time is to save souls, who are so far removed from Me, that were you not to offer this to Me as a victim soul, they would be lost to Me forever. **Always remember how much it hurts Me and breaks My Heart when I lose even just one soul.**

**My Love for humanity remains intact, for nothing could ever stop Me from loving each precious soul.** I love them so much that the Gifts I have given you, My daughter, of seeing all of God's children, as He sees them, with a purity of heart, is never ending. This is why you suffer so much, My little one. It is not because of those whose anger insults you, but it is because of those souls who are in terrible darkness and whose destiny terrifies you, that you endure these new physical afflictions.

Please understand that when you become impatient and upset, because of these painful trials, that they are nothing compared to the intense suffering which faces those souls who will be taken by the beast. It will mean nothing when compared to souls who must endure the pain of suffering in Purgatory. How little this will mean to you when you see how I will pluck those souls, who otherwise would not be able to save themselves, from the evil grasp of the beast.

My daughter, no matter how painful this suffering is, it will not matter when I unite God's children, when the most Glorious Paradise will descend on the Great Day. When the New Jerusalem comes down upon the world to the sound of trumpets, the lights will fill the skies and all will be silent then before the sound of angels, whose singing will reach every soul before the final moment. **This will be the last hour when I come to Judge the living and the dead.**

Your Jesus

You must not be frightened, for what I Promise is yours and it is your Inheritance

Monday, June 10th, 2013 @ 23:00

My dearly beloved daughter, the world must be told that **My Time to return is close**. My Time has already begun, as I strive to turn humanity towards Me, before My Great Day.

**I Am preparing all of you at this time**, although many will turn a deaf ear. I do this with love, for every single one of you for whom I love, for every single one of you for whom I gave up My Body. You are going to witness My Intervention, when I will open the eyes of humanity and which will be clearly witnessed.

Miracles will take place when My Mission is accepted. My Presence will be felt and I will make Myself known through Acts of Great Mercy. This plan is to entice you back, to turn those of you who no longer believe that I Exist, towards My Glorious Salvation.

**I Am the King, Who will Reign over the New Paradise promised to Me by My Father**. To those who do not know Me, hear Me now. You are Mine. I bring you Life, not as you know it on this Earth, but Eternal Life.

You must not be frightened, for what I promise is yours and it is your Inheritance.

**This Kingdom is what you were born for, so that God, My beloved Father, could re-create the world, as it was in the beginning. He is the Beginning, for He created it**. He is the End, for when the Great Day comes there will be no more suffering, for the New Beginning – Eternal Life – will be presented to those who accept God's Love. You must become more trusting, less cynical and accept the Great Gift of Life, which can only come from a perfect God.

Only God could create such a miracle – the Gift of Life.

Only God can give you Eternal Life, where death will be conquered, and with it all evil.

You must look to the future with anticipation. **You must try to listen to these Messages, for they will be the lifeline you will need, as the days ahead will become darker**.

It is My Desire that none of you should fret, feel worried, frightened and sad, for My Glorious Day will mean that I will wipe every tear, pain, sadness and suffering from you and cleanse you with My Great Glory.

**You will experience pure everlasting happiness, at last**. Everything you ever imagined to be a state of Heaven, will be yours.

If you cannot respond to Me now, because of a lack of trust, I will help you if you call on Me. Ask Me for the Gift of Trust through this Crusade Prayer.

### **Crusade Prayer (109) for the Gift of Trust**

*O my dearest Jesus,*

*Help me to trust You.*

*To trust in Your Promise to come again.*

*To accept the Truth of Your Second Coming.*

*To trust in the Promise of God the Father when He said He would give You Your Kingdom.*

*Help me to trust in Your Teachings, in*

*Your Plan to save the world.*

*Help me to accept, with Grace, Your Gifts.*

*Help me to trust in You, so that I lose my fear and so that I can allow Your Love to flood my heart and soul.*

*Amen.*

Oh, how I yearn to comfort you, ease your fears, worries and concerns. How I desire to make the transition as painless as possible, so that you won't have to suffer by the hand of the beast, whose work will be seen through the enemies of God.

**If you trust in Me completely and surrender yourself to My Mercy, I solemnly promise that My Mercy will shorten the time when human suffering will escalate because of the wickedness of those who want to cause your suffering.**

I pledge that My Intervention, through miracles, will awaken those most in need of help – an awareness of the Truth. When the Truth of God, is accepted by those who do not really understand My Promise to come again, but who accept it, within their hearts,

then suffering will be reduced and I will show Mercy to billions of souls.

Your trust in Me, however, will help you to see the Truth. When you accept the Truth, you accept the Keys to My New Kingdom.

Your Jesus

## Never do this, for it is the one sin which, by its hypocrisy, disgusts Me

Wednesday, June 12th, 2013 @ 23:50

My dearly beloved daughter, as I try with all My Might to ignite the souls of believers, first and foremost, in these My Holy Messages for the world, I must warn those who speak ill of My Holy Word, yet again. While I seek out the souls of those lukewarm in their faith, why must those of you who profess to speak in My Name, denounce the Truth, when it is given to you from the Lamb of God through these Messages?

What man would speak to you in this way, in My Holy Name and dare to stand before you? No one. Only because of the Power of God can My Word be made known to you in plain language.

Man will continue to sin, whether he commits sins, which are the same amongst all of you in the world or whether they are of a grave nature. You are all sinners.

One sinner can never condone another in My Name, unless it be by My Authority, through the Act of Confession, which frees you from sin, for a short while. No sinner can condemn another sinner in My Name, for that is not their right. When you condemn another sinner, whether they are guilty of even the most serious act against God, you will become as blackened a soul as that person whom you openly condemn in My Name.

Don't you know how you cause Me Pain and grief when you hurt one another? Have you not understood Me at all? Did you not learn why I died for you? To those of you who still do not understand the Truth, you must listen now. I do not condemn you for your sins, for I love you and will forgive you for any sin, no matter how terrible it may be. But when you declare yourself, in My Name, to be equal to Me and judge another sinner using My Name, I will condemn you too.

**Not one of you, no matter how I love you, can judge another. Only I, Jesus Christ, have been given the Authority by My Father to Judge humanity – no one else. If you commit this sin, you will have to face My Judgement.** Never do this, for it is the one sin which, by its hypocrisy, disgusts Me.

**The time is almost upon humanity for the Truth to be witnessed. Not many, including those who profess allegiance to Me, will respond to My Call, until My Father casts down many punishments.** So blind are you to the Truth of Eternal Life, so immune are you to hearing the Word of God, that the only way you will listen is when chastisements are brought down upon you.

When the first of many befall you, many will say that they are natural catastrophes, but when they rain down upon you so quickly, and when you have nowhere to run, only then will you know that it is the Hand of God, which befalls you.

**My Father will shake the entire world.** Those of you, who doubt that He Exists, will know that these events cannot be attributed to nature alone. Those of you who believe in Me, but who ridicule these Divine Messages, will eat your words and you will want to cut out your tongues, because you will realise soon, how your vile words insult Me. Not only do you curse God, but you prevent this Divine Mission from saving souls.

**For every soul you deny Me, you will suffer an eternity.** When you stand defiant in the Face of God you will not be permitted to do so. Remember, no matter how I love you, I will intervene, should you attempt to sabotage the Work of God in this the Final Mission to save humanity.

**The time for the Book of Truth to be given to the world has now taken place.** If you follow Me, but do not accept Me now, as I Call you, do not worry, for I will not Judge you. But if you try to prevent Me from saving God's children, I will strike you down.

Your Jesus

Saviour of Mankind

God does not expect you to spend your time ignoring day-to-day matters or the time you spend with family and friends

Friday, June 14th, 2013 @ 23:50

My dearly beloved daughter, when a man begins to believe in his invincibility, he is lost.

**So many people, who do not accept that life on Earth is but just a small part of their spiritual journey towards My Kingdom, are wasting so much precious time.** The time I refer to is that given to you by God, in which you must live according to His Commandments, if you are to achieve Eternal Life. If you do not accept God, then you cut yourself away from Him. When you do that, your life will be cut short, and so instead of the Gift of Eternal Life, your life will end when you die in this one. You must not waste the time given to you in this life by spending it chasing useless things, which will be but dust, in time.

**God does not expect you to spend your time ignoring day-to-day matters or the time you spend with family and friends.** It does not mean, if you enjoy the fruits of life on Earth, that you cannot adhere to the ways of the Lord. You can.

My daughter, I wish to make it known that there is much confusion as to My wishes for humanity when I desire them to follow My Teachings.

**Laughter is good. Companionship is important. Enjoying a fulfilling life is good, once you show humility and praise for God and then offer thanks even for the smallest of pleasures.** Any Gifts you receive in this life, for the good of others, can only come from God. How you use these Gifts will be important in the salvation of your soul, when the Gifts provided by God are shared with others. Some are given great talents, but all souls are born with Gifts. They are meant to help you to help others. Those born with a talent for business, have an obligation to ensure that this is put to good use, for the benefit of others. Others will use their Gifts to care for their neighbor and to bring joy into other people's lives. And then there are the souls who suffer. Their suffering is also a Gift, for they will help save the souls of others, and by doing so, will gain the greatest Gift of all – Eternal Life.

Life is given by God, for a reason. It is to give Glory to God and to encourage His children to unite with Him, finally, when life will change. **God's children are being prepared for this change, when finally, the glorious Eternal Life promised to Adam and Eve will become theirs.**

It is important to try and show much love and compassion to each other, just as you would expect to be treated by Me, when I come to Judge. Every day you must ask yourself, for every deed you carry out, would this please God? Am I doing enough to follow God's Commandments? Am I breaking the Laws of God, and if so, what will the consequences be?

Ignore the needs of others and your needs will be ignored. Hurt any of God's children with deliberate intent and you will suffer. Kill any of God's children and you will have no life. Life on Earth, although it can bring much love, joy and hope, is full of trials. Each trial must be faced and you must accept that it is part of God's plan in the purification of His children.

When you live your life without acknowledging God, you are living life to suit your own desires. When you do not set standards, laid down by God, you will lose your way. If you wander so far away that you cannot find your way back, then you must pray for God's Grace to help you.

**Every single request made to God, if it is for the good of your soul and for the needs of those who you love, is always answered.**

Your Jesus

**It will be within the Roman Empire that the great abomination will rise up against Me**

Saturday, June 15th, 2013 @ 16:48

My dearly beloved daughter, just as I walked alone during the slow and painful walk to the top of Mount Calvary, so too will walk My Remnant Army.

**When I walked this torturous hill, I was surrounded by hundreds of Roman soldiers who blocked those along the path who wanted to give Me comfort.** While it would not have been necessary for such large amounts of soldiers to guard just one man, their presence was to demonstrate a number of things. They wanted to show My followers and anyone who attempted to spread the Truth of My Teachings, who was in charge. This act of aggression was to threaten and bully those who dared to show allegiance to Me.

The Jews denied Me and then betrayed Me. The Romans crucified Me and it was in Rome that My beloved apostle Peter was instructed to form My Church on Earth, for I wished that My Church be formed amongst those who persecuted Me.

**As My Second Coming is to take place soon and as My Final Mission to come back in order to bring humanity the final salvation I promised is unveiled, history will be repeated.** The Jews will still deny Me, until The Warning takes place. The enemies of God will rise against Me, everywhere. Those who love Me and those who say that they represent Me will betray Me.

**It will be within the Roman Empire that the great abomination will rise up against Me.** Babylon, home of the Roman Empire and where the nations which have abandoned God in favour of false gods are located, will be the seat from which all lies will spew forth.

**The beast with the ten horns is Europe and in Rome an army will rise up against Me. They will be responsible, yet again, for the crucifixion before the Great Day.** They will bring about the final insult, when they crucify and destroy My Mystical Body on Earth. My Body is My Church. Those who separate from My Body, by choosing to follow a new doctrine, will betray Me and yet they will have the nerve to stand up and say that they come from Me.

On that day when the new One World religion is made known, which will be endorsed by sections within the Catholic Church, as foretold, the skies will darken and a great thunder will descend upon the Earth. It will be as it was the second I drew My last breath on the Cross, when the Anger of My Father was cast down upon the Hill of Calvary. When that happens and the sign that My One True Church has been taken away and a false pagan abomination has replaced it, you must know this. This is when the chastisements will rain down upon the human race, everywhere.

**Every sign will be given from Heaven to warn those who side with the false prophet and his soon-to-be cohort, the antichrist, that their days will be numbered.** They will be shown what it will be like to experience the Anger of My Father. Many bishops and priests will realise the Truth at that stage and will fight against this wickedness. They will not abandon Me and will continue to lead My True Church on Earth. Sadly, many will not have the courage to do this and they will be like lambs being led to the slaughter, but they will be comforted to know that I will never abandon them. I will send them much help and My Remnant Army will rise and spread the Gospels, when they will have been pushed to one side, everywhere. **They will preach in every corner of the world and they will be fearless. Their love for Me will conquer the work of the antichrist.** Their obedience to Me and their response to My Crusade Prayers will save billions of souls.

And then, My Plan will be completed.

Your Jesus

God Exists in every single person born in this world, irrespective of their faith or the belief of their parents

Saturday, June 15th, 2013 @ 23:44

I Am your beloved Jesus, Who works through your soul. Even when you ignore Me, I Am here. I work through your soul, for you gave it to Me, and as such, you will always suffer for Me and with Me.

Today, My daughter, I appeal to all those who say they do not believe in God. **If you do not believe in God, I must now explain how you know that God really Exists.** God exists in every single person born in the world, irrespective of their faith or the belief of their parents. **God brings with every form of life a sense of awe and wonder, which will never fail to create a feeling of intense love within a soul for another of God's Creations.**

Every one of you is a Creation of God. This is a fact. Some of you are born with great beauty. Some are born with defects. Others are born with terrible imperfections. Yet all are born because God permits it.

Many of you will justify the prevention of life in God's children, who are imperfect. Some of you will murder children of God within the womb and then justify it, most of which will be for selfish reasons. For this, you will be condemned, unless you ask Me to forgive you. You will be forgiven, but only if you are truly sorry for what you have done to curse My Father.

**Some of you are born with imperfections, which create trauma in your lives. Hard though this may be, you are given this suffering to save others, who would otherwise cease to exist.** You see, those souls who dishonour My Father and who will never ask for the forgiveness of their sins will end up in the fires of Hell, for all eternity. **Your suffering will help save them, for they cannot and will not save themselves. You choose this suffering before you were born. You may accept this now or perhaps later, but you are safe in My Kingdom for Glory will be yours for eternity.**

Your Jesus

I Am Love. I Am God. They are one and the same thing

Wednesday, June 19th, 2013 @ 03:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **My wish to form the core of My Army on Earth is being fulfilled at this time.** From little acorns, they will be scattered and they will grow and spread out everywhere.

My daughter, **the foundation is the important part.** Just like a baby, who is formed in the womb, it takes time and careful attention in order to ensure for the wellbeing of the child, which receives nourishment from the placenta. It will grow slowly, but perfectly, until finally it will be expelled from the womb and be ready to live the life laid down for it by My Father.

The birth of My Remnant Army will be the same. **It will take great preparation before it is ready to take its place in the world, but its foundation is solid and souls, who are the building blocks, will knit together as one to build a formidable Army.** Then this Army will spread out and grow everywhere, at once, and with such force, that it will become difficult to ignore it. **Those within My Remnant Army will be devoid of ego, pride or the need to rely on the scientific evaluation of My Word, which will be demanded of them to prove the Truth of God.**

Science is a Gift from God, but science cannot explain the Mystery of God. So those who need the comfort of logical explanations, as to how I communicate to God's children on Earth, at this time, will be disappointed. There is no answer which will satisfy them.

One of the greatest Gifts given to man is love. Love cannot be scientifically explained or proved, for it comes from the Spirit of God. It is present in all of you. You feel it. It is the link which holds humanity together, which the power of evil fails to undermine.

I Am Love. I Am God. They are one and the same thing. Without love, you could not have life. Love will unite you, keep you strong, keep you together. Love will help you to bring Me souls.

Your Jesus



The biggest lie is that Satan can foretell the future, but this can never be

Friday, June 21st, 2013 @ 11:50

My dearly beloved daughter, as paganism continues to spread like a virus throughout the world, man begins to set himself up as God. **Many sects who do not accept the Existence of the True God, honour instead the beast in their temples. These poor souls, whose love of themselves, which springs from a fierce ambition, have set up temples, which brazenly honour Satan.** To many outsiders, these temples seem like churches, which honour God, but do not be fooled. Their sole purpose is to adore the beast, who promises them eternal life. He promises them that by paying homage to their love of self, which replaces the love of God, they will gain an eternal paradise of pleasure.

The promises made to them by the beast, who communicates with them clearly, are designed to fool them into believing a lie. That if they place before the altar of the beast – the false god they adore instead of My beloved Father – their requests for worldly pleasures and self-gratification will be rewarded. If they put their needs first, before others, they believe they will be empowered with great wealth, control and freedom.

These people are encouraged to place themselves before God and to seek out such powers that they will be able to defeat the Divine Kingdom of God. Sadly, they will do whatever it takes to achieve their ambition for wealth and control over others through pure greed. They will destroy the lives of others. They will kill in order to achieve their objectives and they curse God every day.

**When they curse God they hold black masses, many of which are held in secret and attended by powerful people, including those who say they serve God in His churches.** Their satanic ceremonies are commonplace and they are proud of their acts. They proudly proclaim their buildings to be temples, for no shame do they have in their souls. These temples are set up to pay homage to Satan, not God, yet they would have you believe otherwise.

They will be punished by Me for their crimes against humanity and the profanities against God, of which they are guilty. **Many of them curse My Father by using the terms which are unique to Him. My Father said: "I Am the Beginning." "I am" is used to denote their love of self and they will emulate every holy act, deed and repeat words, which were given to the world by God, in order to defile Him.**

Their temples will be, during the Great Chastisement, torn asunder by God and they will become barren and empty without any kind of power over God's children. They will, however, like all of God's children be given the chance to reject Satan before the Great Day. Some will accept My Hand of Mercy, but many will reject it, for they believe in the diabolic lies, which are imprinted upon their souls by the beast.

They believe that they, by controlling the world, expanding their knowledge of the universe, control life by extending human life and by depleting the global population that they will become as God.

Satan is very careful as to how he captures their souls. He shows them great visions of the future, which he tells them is theirs. He tells them of great events, which are to take place in the future, which is theirs for the taking. All are lies. None of what he tells them is true. Satan has many powers, which were given to him by God, as Lucifer, one of the most powerful angels in My Father's hierarchy. He shows his followers beautiful images of a glorious future, which he says will be theirs if they surrender their souls to him. They believe in his promises of the future.

**The biggest lie is that Satan can foretell the future, but this can never be. Prophecy can only come from God.** No one has been bequeathed this Gift, which can only pour from the Lips of God. Satan cannot foretell future events, details of which can only be given to the prophets of God. If you believe in Satan's promises, your life becomes a lie and Eternal Life cannot be yours, unless you accept the Truth.

God has promised you Eternal Life. My Promise to come again and take you to Paradise is True. Do not insult God by rejecting the Truth.

Your Jesus

## God the Father: When My Son is deemed to be a sinner, know that this is the greatest blasphemy

Sunday, June 23rd, 2013 @ 18:18

My dearest daughter, how would a parent react if they knew that their children faced death? Would they not fight to the bone to save them from all harm? This is precisely why I now intervene in the world by instructing My Son to tell the Truth, in order to save the lives of My children.

It is the little things in life, which have an impact on a global scale. A bee whose behaviour changes and where pollen cannot be created will have a direct effect on the life that exists on Earth. It is through the Church of My Son on Earth that life of the soul can be maintained. Without the Truth, My Son's Church cannot sustain life. So, if lies permeate within the walls of the Church, without My interference, then this will impact on the life of the soul.

**It will be when the Church turns against He Who created it, that life will be destroyed. This infestation will have a direct impact on the whole world, including those who do not believe in life hereafter.** It will affect even those in other religions, which do not come from Me. When the lies infest the Mystical Body of My Son, Jesus Christ, on Earth, they will cause disease. Disease, if not tackled, will lead to death. Therefore, as God, the Father of all Creation, I will not stand back and allow My enemies to destroy the souls of My children.

**When you are faced with lies, they will come tumbling out of the mouths of deceivers in a confused jumble of nonsense. The lies, which have already commenced, are couched in humble-like language, but disguise the greatest lies against the True doctrine of the Church.** Know them for what they are – sent to cajole you into committing sin. When My Son is deemed to be a sinner, know that this is the greatest blasphemy, for this is impossible.

I sent My Son, as a man in the flesh and like all of you, with one exception. He was born without sin, and therefore, was incapable of it. Anyone who uses the Truth and then twists it, in order to introduce a new meaning into the Crucifixion of My beloved Son, is a liar. He does not come from Me and is an enemy of My Son.

Watch now, My little children, as the beast and the demons he has sent to take you away from Me, roam amongst you. You must be strong. You must always know that My Son gave you the Truth when He walked the Earth and when He died for your sins. **He sacrificed His Body to redeem you, but He never became a sinner, for He is not one of you.**

You must remain true to My Word and the Teachings of My Son. If you do not, then you will be tempted to accept lies, which will bring you nothing but eternal suffering.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

The Truth will free you. Lies will destroy you

Sunday, June 23rd, 2013 @ 18:37

My dearly beloved daughter, **how My Heart breaks for the suffering of My poor beloved servants, who now begin to see the confusion, which is being presented within My Church.** To them, I say this. Stay and do what you must do to serve Me, under the roof of My Church. Remain firm to My Teachings. Do not accept new and so-called theological explanations, as to Who I Am; what I did for humanity or how I will return to claim all God's children, who accept My Mercy. Trust only in My Holy Word, given to you through My apostles and in the Most Holy Bible. Anything, which differs from the Holy Sacraments or what you have been told about the need for redemption – do not accept it.

I Am the Truth. You have been given the Truth. Only the Truth can save your souls from damnation. The Truth will free you. Lies will destroy you. I solemnly promise each of you, My precious sacred servants, extraordinary Graces, in order to persevere in the face of persecution, as your faith will be tested to the limits, if you recite this prayer.

#### **Crusade Prayer (110) For Priests to remain true to Your Holy Word**

*O my dearest Jesus, I beg You to keep me strong and courageous, so that I can defend the Truth in Your Most Holy Name.*

*Give me the Grace I need – I implore – to give testimony to Your Holy Word at all times.*

*Enable me to withstand the pressures to promote untruths, when I know in my heart that they offend You.*

*Help me to remain true to Your Holy Word, until the day I die. Amen.*

To My sacred servants, I have one more word of caution to give you.

You must defend the Gift of Reconciliation and recognise that only those who seek remorse for their sins and accept Me, Jesus Christ, as the key to their salvation, will join Me in Paradise.

Your Jesus

**Mother of God: You must remain true to what my Son taught you. He was like you in everything except sin**

Monday, June 24th, 2013 @ 14:18

I am your beloved Mother, Queen of all the angels, Mother of God. I am the Immaculate Conception.

My children, don't you know that my Son, at this time, is guiding all of you who come before Him with an open heart?

In order to give testimony to the Lord, God, through His only Son, you must remain true to His Teachings. They are carved in stone and as such can never change. **The Truth can never change.** All of God's children were given the Truth, but not all accepted Who He was or where He came from. Those who do accept the Truth given to humanity by the Crucifixion of my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, must never forget what He told you.

He explained everything to you. **Nothing has changed. You must remain alert at all times, because already you are being misled and soon many of you will fall into error.**

Sin is sin. It is displeasing to God, but is forgiven when remorse is shown and when you ask for redemption. The Graces of Eternal Life are for all of God's children, who ask for these. **Every child of God, through the Mercy of my Son, will be given time and then a great Gift to remind them of the Truth.** In this way, most of the world's population will and can be saved and then they will be given the Gift of Life in the New Paradise.

As a sinner, you must continue to ask for forgiveness through my Son, in order to remain in a State of Grace. You cannot be forgiven for your sins, until you ask my Son for the Gift of Reconciliation.

**You must remain true to what my Son taught you. He was like you in everything except sin.** God is Almighty. God is Love. God is Perfect. God, through His Son, could never be tempted into committing sin.

Go in peace, dear children, and once you remain firm and loyal to the Truth, which can only come from God, you will live a full and glorious life in body and soul and in perfect harmony with my Son.

Your Mother

Mother of Salvation

Very few find comfort in Me. I wait patiently and yet they will not come to Me

Tuesday, June 25th, 2013 @ 20:45

My dearly beloved daughter, My Tears flow today, as the wretchedness of evil, which has been manifested within the hearts of man, increases. **So hardened have they become that their hearts of stone leave no room for Me, Jesus Christ, to find solace within.**

My Heart heaves with sadness now, for Christians who have fallen away from the Truth and all I taught them. Very few find comfort in Me. I wait patiently and yet they will not come to Me. They have created a wall which separates them from Me and pay lip service to My Promise to come again. How they have forgotten what I said, what I did to save them and what I told them through My Father's Book, to expect the time, when it draws close.

My poor, poor children. I need to awaken love for Me in their hearts, first, if they are to receive the comfort and ease of pain from their sorrowful and difficult trials in this life. **They must hold out their arms and call on Me now, at this time, if I Am to make the transition painless for them.**

I have no desire to inflict suffering on God's children. But, by rejecting the Truth of My Teachings and the Laws laid down by My Father, they will be dragged into a terrible battle with the spirit of evil, before My Mercy can draw them into My Arms when I will save them.

How little trust they hold in their hearts, for the One True God. How flippant they are and how quickly they embrace falsehoods, in order to satisfy their lust for sin. How gullible they are when they accept lies, which suit their lifestyles, in order to justify sin.

Anything plausible, which justifies sin through human intellect, is the only route they choose, so that they can live their lives as they wish. **The Truth is so difficult to swallow and it is hard to digest, in that sacrifices of the flesh have to be made in order to accept it. The Truth, if and when it is accepted, takes great courage and only those who have the Gift of Humility can truly embrace it with ease.**

Those who genuinely seek the Truth of God are often misled by those who say that they proclaim the Word of God. The only place you will find the Truth is in the Most Holy Bible and in My Holy Word given to you through these Messages. My Messages uphold the Holy Word of God, as it is laid down in My Father's Book.

Loving Me is not easy, for you can only come to Me as a simple child. Your airs and graces, which you present to the world in your day-to-day life, must be left to one side. You can only come to Me, as a simple, trusting child. You must lay before Me and ask Me to take you, mold you, help you to walk the right path to holiness and then to trust in Me completely.

Once you surrender all to Me, I will lift you, take away your fear and I will carry you towards My Kingdom. Even then, with the Love of God in your soul, you will find this path difficult. But, it will be as if the cobwebs have been cleared away, because once the Truth becomes clear there will be no other road you will wish to walk down. For this is the only road which will lead you to Paradise and that is the route you must take to come to Me, Jesus Christ. For, I Am the Way.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: Bring me your children, so that like a true mother of all God's children, I can consecrate them to my Son**

Wednesday, June 26th, 2013 @ 16:50

My dear children, as your Mother I call on you to bring me your children, so that like a true mother of all God's children, I can consecrate them to my Son, Jesus Christ.

**When you consecrate your children to my Son, through me, the Mother of Salvation, I will present them before my Son, so that He can bestow great Graces upon their souls.**

You must never forget the Love my Son has for God's children. **No matter what age they are, when you offer them to my Son, for the sanctification of their souls, through me, His Blessed Mother, your prayers will be answered.** Here is a Crusade Prayer for your children. When recited every day, it will bring your children close to the Merciful Heart of Jesus.

**Crusade Prayer (111) To consecrate your children to Jesus Christ**

*O dear Mother of Salvation,*

*I consecrate my children (name of child/children here) before your Son, so that He can bring them peace of spirit and love of heart.*

*Please pray that my children will be accepted into the Merciful Arms of your Son and keep them from harm.*

*Help them to stay true to the Holy Word of God especially in times, when they are tempted to turn away from Him. Amen.*

My request, on your behalf, for your beloved children, will be accepted by my Son, as a special Gift to me, His Mother, as I rise to fulfill my promise to my Son as my Mission to help save the souls of God's lost children commences, at this time. My role as the Mother of Salvation has begun in earnest and special Gifts, through my intercession to grant God's Mercy on sinners, will be given in abundance to all those who call on me.

Go in peace children. I, your beloved Mother of Salvation, will always respond to your call, when you request the salvation of souls.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

**My Justice will befall all those who prevent the Holy Word of God from being made known in the world**

Thursday, June 27th, 2013 @ 23:20

My dearly beloved daughter, do not allow My Revelations to cause you grief or fear. You are being guided and even when the suffering becomes intolerable, please remember My Words.

My Father promised, through the prophets of old, that He would send the final prophet, the final messenger. **No matter how fearful this may be or how terrified this makes you feel, know that it is by this act that the Final Covenant of God can be brought to fruition.**

I tell you now, fear those of you who insult the Word of God. Cast your eyes down and cover them with your hands, particularly those of you who spit in My Face, at this time, because of these, My Messages of Reconciliation. You are not worthy to stand in My Presence. **You who mock Me now will fret and continue to fret until the Great Day, for you will have lost Me the souls I so desire.**

To My sacred servants, who sneer at My intervention, through these Messages, your day will come when I will ask you this. While you spent so much of your time denying My True Voice, how many souls have you sent to Me? And how many have you turned away from Me by those acts, by which I will Judge you?

**Those among you, who shout blasphemy against the Holy Spirit, know that before the Great Day, and as a sign to all, you will be struck down. Not one word will escape from your lips and by this deed, you will be known amongst your flock – the same flock you told to ignore these Messages, for they do not come from God.** On that day, your followers will know the Truth and you will fall before Me. I make no apology for this warning. If you defile the Word of the Holy Spirit, I will cut you off from Me and there will be terrible cries by you and all those you will bring with you into the wilderness.

**My Justice will befall all those who prevent the Holy Word of God from being made known in the world. Theirs will be the worst punishment, for the pain they will experience will be worse than those in the lowest level of Purgatory.** Your wickedness shocks many good innocent souls, who are faithful to My Church on Earth. Your cruelty, which will be revealed in time, will be seen by many and then your true allegiance to the Word of God will be finally tested. Then you will stand before Me on the Great Day when I come to reclaim all of God's children – when I come to free them from exile and take them to their final home of Love and Peace into the New Era of My New Paradise. This is when Heaven and Earth become one.

Your Saviour

Jesus Christ

The change in the format of the Mass will soon be presented in My Church.

Saturday, June 29th, 2013 @ 21:13

My dearly beloved daughter, you must ignore the hatred which is spilling out of the mouths of those who claim to be holy people and loyal followers of My dearly beloved Mother. Know that the hatred, which will be shown against you, will be worse than any other prophet, who came before you. I tell you this not to frighten you, but only so that you will accept this fact and then ignore the wickedness. Whenever the Presence of God is made known amongst men, it will always produce a vicious reaction from the beast, who will work through others to deny the Word of God.

My daughter, the change in the format of the Mass will soon be presented in My Church. It will be very confusing and for many, they will fail to see the lies, which will be presented within the new prayers. My Presence will be denounced in the most subtle of ways, but those who follow the new format, in which My True Presence will be denied, will be unable to perform the Sacrifice to God in the way it must be. **My daughter, this one revelation will result in your being despised, but you must know that this has been foretold. My followers will be told that Holy Communion is about all people – everywhere – uniting as one, to show love to one another.** Slowly, but surely, the Holy Mass will no longer be about My Holy Sacrifice. Instead the ceremony will be created to pay homage to man and you will be misled into witnessing a confrontation before My Holy Altars and all the tabernacles in the world.

**The day when the daily sacrifices will cease is not far away.** Know that I come to warn you of this now, so that you will not starve. When you are deprived of My Presence, you will be empty of My Spirit and you will find it difficult to remain close to Me.

**The words which will be used to deceive you will include the phrase “for the good of all – for the unification of all God’s children.”** The Mass will take on a new meaning. Forgotten will be My Death on the Cross and all the reasons for it will be re-defined. Remember on that day, My Words to you now. Accept the substitution and My Presence will disappear. I will be with you, but it will not be My Body which you will partake of.

To those who do not believe in the wicked plan, which has already been created, in order to wipe out all traces of Me, I say this now. When I Am gone, will you seek Me out? When My Holy Eucharist is defiled, will you make excuses for those responsible? Or will you follow Me and listen to the Truth when you are surrounded by lies.

The choice will be yours.

Your Jesus



You will be accused of plotting against My Own Church, yet your only crime will be to uphold the Truth

Sunday, June 30th, 2013 @ 23:10

My dearly beloved daughter, not for one moment will the evil one stop in his persecution of those who love Me. When souls are close to Me and when their love for Me grows, he will always be there trying to draw them away from Me.

When you save souls through your prayers, the evil one will vent all his anger against you and you will feel hurt because you will become a target for criticism, especially by those you love. You must get used to this hurt and sorrow when you follow Me and when you accept My Intervention, through these Messages. **They will bring with them a terrible scourging, for these Messages will be responsible for the salvation of over 7 billion people.**

When the devil knows he is losing souls to Me, he will use whatever means is necessary to create doubts within the minds of those loyal to Me and then he will create a terrible friction amongst My followers. You must recognise the work of the devil for what it is and know that the more you are persecuted, for accepting My Hand of Mercy, that you are following the Truth. Only the Word of God, when present in Its most powerful way – when the Holy Spirit becomes evident amongst groups of God's children – will the evil one fight the hardest. He, Satan, is furious because of this Mission. And for those of you who doubt My Word, given to you at this time, know this.

**Only My Word can provoke such outrage, even amongst those who believe in Me and who follow My Teachings. Not one of you is immune to attack.** You, My precious followers, will find yourselves at the receiving end of the lashing out of wicked tongues, against Me. You will be spit at, laughed at and ridiculed. **You will be accused of plotting against My Own Church, yet your only crime will be to uphold the Truth.** Those who uphold the Word of God and who refused to deviate from the Truth have always suffered by the hands of those who placed themselves as the most chosen of God's representatives, before those poor souls who truly loved Me.

There is a difference between those who say they are better informed and therefore more worthy to pass judgement on others in My Name, than those who simply love Me. You can only stand up and declare your love for Me if you follow My Example. **I would never say that one man is better than another – for you are all sinners.** Yet I would never accept those who may know everything there is to know about Me and who declare their superiority over another. Those who say they know Me and insult another in My Name do not truly know Me at all.

The devil fills souls with ego, pride and anger. They are the three traits by which you will know that he is present in one soul, when he tries to silence other souls who proclaim the Truth of God. How such souls will suffer, especially now, as this, the most awaited Mission, is being lived out amongst you. Every one of you who responds to My Call will have to face abuse and public ridicule, which will take your breath away – so vicious will the outpouring of hatred be. I want you to understand that it is not you that the hatred is aimed at, but Me. Satan wishes to silence My Voice, as it reaches out to save you from his wicked plan, which has been carefully orchestrated and which has been planned for such a long time. There can be no victory for the beast, but he knows how I suffer when he snatches souls from Me. Do not allow this interference to blind you to the Truth.

**The Truth will save your soul and when you spread the Truth, it will bring Me more souls. By these means, I will defeat the beast.** You will be protected from all harm, but you will suffer the indignity of being labeled fools. And all because you love Me.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: What I witnessed could never be put down on paper, so vile were the cruelties inflicted upon His Divine Body

Monday, July 1st, 2013 @ 16:43

My child, when you suffer for my Son, it is okay to cry out in pain, because you are only human after all. **When I witnessed my Son's scourging and then His terrifying Crucifixion, I was beside myself with grief. And as I watched His pitiful Body endure what no animal would be able to tolerate in a slaughterhouse, I fainted so many times with shock that I could barely stand.**

**How He suffered, no one will ever know, because what I witnessed could never be put down on paper, so vile were the cruelties inflicted upon His Divine Body. This is why so little description is given of the degrading insults they inflicted on Him, because it would be so shocking that it would defile His Holy Name by writing it down.**

You, my child, suffer, but such a small fraction of His pain. You must know that while you are in physical pain, that my Son only allows His suffering to manifest in those He chooses. When He does this, it helps Him to defy, defeat and destroy the power of evil, through the gift of your free will to my precious Son. By doing so, you consecrate your soul, as well as your body, and this is a very special gift to Him – a gift, which enables Him to save others.

So please understand that when my Son increases your suffering and when He truly suffers within you, that this is a Grace, which you must not reject. Embrace it. You will understand soon how powerful this is. When my Son manifests His Wounds within the body of a chosen soul, it brings with it a terrible persecution. This is when the evil one attacks in a serious and violent rage. You will be frightened at first, but now that you understand, you will accept this and simply protect yourself through the recital of, at least three times a day, my Most Holy Rosary.

My child, please ensure that you do not allow fear to take you away from this Work, for that is what the evil one wants. You must stand up, endure and remain silent, when the hatred mounts against you.

These trials are to be expected in a Mission of this size. Be at peace and know that all the angels and saints are with you and guide you.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of God

Mother of Salvation

## Mother of Salvation: Not one door was opened to allow my Son to come into the world with dignity

Wednesday, July 3rd, 2013 @ 12:57

My dear child, when you are thrown into the wilderness and isolated because of this Mission, it is important to know the reason why. Because when you do, it will make it easier for you to accept such cruelty.

When I was about to give birth, not one door was opened to allow my Son to come into the world with dignity. **As each door was slammed in the Face of God, Who sent His only Son to redeem man from sin, it will be just the same as God now prepares the way for the Second Coming of His Son.**

As God prepares the world for this great day, doors will again be shut, in defiance, against the Word of God. You, as the messenger, will continue to face fierce opposition. Many will not only keep their doors closed – this will only be one insult – they will scream terrible obscenities and hurt you, my child, because they do not want to hear the Word of God.

The spirit of evil prevails at this crucial time in the history of mankind and will crush even the most holy amongst God's children. Only the most courageous will withstand the spirit of evil, which will infest millions so that they will reject the Mercy of my Son.

**It is not the Messages alone which will be hated, but it is the fear, that through the Mercy of my Son, that more souls will be saved from the grasp of the evil one.** The evil one works and weaves his way into the hearts of many souls, and in particular, those who are close to my Son. It is the devout followers, within my Son's Church, who are the first target of the evil one, who will turn most of them against His Word at this time.

**The True Word of my Son, Jesus Christ, has been diluted over the centuries and the contents of the Holy Bible are now denied by many, who say they know my Son.** Remember, the battle for souls is being fought by the angels and saints in my Father's Kingdom, against the deceiver. You, my child, are caught in the middle and as such become an easy target.

It is because of the enormity of this Mission and because you are a prophet – and not a visionary – that you will work in isolation and be hated amongst men. Do not allow this persecution to sadden you or feel that you will not be strong enough, for this cannot be. You have been sent and you are protected and you will stand up and continue to proclaim the Word of God, until the last day. This is foretold and when the souls of the world are saved and when the New Kingdom – the New Paradise – commences, none of this suffering will be of any consequence.

Rejoice and have no fear. I, your beloved Mother, will guide and protect you, even in your darkest hour, so that the Light of God will fill your mind, body and soul, every day.

I love you, my child, and you must know that you have been blessed with the Gift of Perseverance. All is now in the Hands of God. You must trust in Him, at all times.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of God

Mother of Salvation

There will be powerful earthquakes in Russia and China soon and they will take place one after the other

Wednesday, July 3rd, 2013 @ 13:30

My dearly beloved daughter, how I have missed your time and how I rejoice that the spiritual darkness, which has covered you for days, has now lifted. You must keep reciting the Most Holy Rosary in order to protect yourself and all will be well.

**The Earth will shake, as foretold, and one-third of it will be scorched, as a direct result of the sin of man. Prayer can mitigate much of these flames, which will be poured down on parts of the world where wicked laws infuriate My Father.**

Sin against the Laws of God will be tolerated as long as those who know the Truth and accept the Word of God, honour Him. But now, those you have placed in positions of power have turned their backs on God. For this they will be punished through ecological turmoil. The purification is the only means to wake up humanity, in that they will seek remorse for their souls. Other means, while creating conversion, have not been enough. Man will suffer a great series of chastisements, as they continue to embrace paganism and murder each other.

**God's Intervention is necessary. Without it you would be forsaken.**

There will be powerful earthquakes in Russia and China soon and they will take place one after the other.

**Weather extremes and sudden changes in temperatures from cold to very hot will be seen. The seasons will no longer be seen in the way in which they were in the past.**

**Floods and sea storms will be seen in parts of the world, which have never experienced them up to now.** In the countries, which pass wicked laws against God, earthquakes will rattle their lands and for those who know Me, they will know why they are taking place.

When the chastisements take place, there will come a second terrible punishment, which will be inflicted on false churches, who deliberately block the Truth. For they will suffer the most, because of the souls they have stolen from Me.

As I reveal more about the prophecies, which are contained in the Seals, man will eventually recognise the Truth. And while God is Love and while He is Just, His punishments will rain down upon humanity to rid it of its vanity, ego and self-love, so that man can become worthy to enter His New Paradise. Only those with pure and humble hearts will be given this Gift.

Your Jesus

As bitterness divides nations, mistrust and fear will continue to cause civil unrest

Wednesday, July 3rd, 2013 @ 23:15

My dearly beloved daughter, the wars and unrest, as foretold, spread like wildfires all over the Earth. Very few parts of the world will be unaffected by wars and rumours of discord.

**As bitterness divides nations, mistrust and fear will continue to cause civil unrest, unchristian laws will continue to mount, so that murder and abortion, as well as acts against the Holy Sacraments, will be passed in your countries.** Many will be led into sin, because of such laws, and very soon the pain of darkness of the soul will be present and few will be able to ignore this.

Why, they will ask, is there such a strange atmosphere, where trust for one another has disappeared? Why is it difficult to act out our lives as dictated by Christ, for fear of being labeled a fool? The answer lies in the fact that your countries, one by one, have not only condemned Me, again, but declare sin to be lawful. When this happens, Satan and his army run amuck.

They have become very powerful and through all the liberal laws, which condone sin, they become truly accepted and then there will be no peace in the hearts of man, as a result. It will be as if children, stolen from their parents and taken prisoner, are fed niceties to make up for the fact that they are in captivity. For all the pleasures they are offered, they will not bring comfort. Instead, these children will feel restless, empty and will long to feel true love, which can only be brought about by the presence of the parents.

God's Presence is still there in your nations, but as I, the Son of man, Am being quickly dismissed, through the introductions of evil laws in your lands and soon through your churches, you will be like stray orphans with nowhere to lay your heads.

**Without God, there is no peace. Without Me, Jesus Christ, Present through My Teachings, you are being slowly starved.** Do not allow such laws to stop your devotion to Me, for at this time more than any other time, I will come to you and give you the comfort you crave.

I love you. I cry for your desolation and I promise that this persecution will be short-lived.

Your Jesus

God the Father: I know that the plan of abortion around the world is controlled

Thursday, July 4th, 2013 @ 18:40

My dearest daughter, **My Time has come to intervene, forcibly, in the world, at a time of great sin against Me.**

My Patience is tested and My Anger has been stirred as I witness the greatest insults, which are being perpetrated against Me.

**As the Creator of all living things, I Am the Author of life. I Create it as I desire and I end it according to My Holy Will.** It is when man tries to interfere with My Will, that I will strike back, for I will not tolerate such wickedness.

To those who kill any of My children, your life will be ended. I will take your life, not only in body, but in spirit. No eternal life will, nor can be granted to you. The life you take away will be your downfall. An eye for an eye will be your punishment.

Heed, those of you who continue to destroy life in every form. I know what you are doing. I know that the plan of abortion around the world is controlled by one group amongst you. I know that those countries, who rush through obscene legislation to justify abortion, are mere puppets. They are held by strings as they dance to the tune of the One World Group, who obey only one master. Their allegiance is to the beast, whose greatest plan, to destroy hundreds of millions of lives, has been succeeding, through the sin of abortion. The unborn are an easy target in their eyes. They use abortion to interfere with My Laws and the great Gift I bequeathed to man – the Gift of life.

The arrogance of man, joined at the hip to the beast and those amongst you he fools, sickens Me. My Love is Powerful, but your wicked intent, to destroy what is Mine, will be brought to such an abrupt halt, that you will scream for your life. Unless you call on Me now through the Gift of Reconciliation, you will be shown little Mercy. For each of you who condones, promotes or takes any part in, the taking of the life of the unborn, you will suffer the same punishment. Destroy those innocent lives and your own lives will be taken. I have watched, in terrible pain, how you have been insulting Me, for so long. Your time is over, for you will be severely punished now, for this grave act against My Divinity.

Remember, there is little time for you to abandon your acceptance of abortion. **My Wrath will soon pour over the four corners of the Earth. It is because of the sin of abortion, that man will suffer the worst chastisement.** Not one country will be excluded from these punishments. Only those who do not permit abortion will be spared the terrible pain I will inflict upon the world.

As the Author of life, no man has the right to go against Me. No one. He that dares defy Me, by imitating Me in the taking of life, will be deprived of all life.

Your Father

God the Most High

## The One World Order is the greatest travesty against the True Triune God

Friday, July 5th, 2013 @ 14:10

My dearly beloved daughter, **there is one religion, which causes Me the greatest suffering and that is the false religion, which idolises the beast.** The One World Order is the greatest travesty against the True Triune God and those who belong to the house of Satan need so much prayer. They are deceived into believing that there is another God, who loves them. They are told that the Blessed Trinity is a falsity and that My beloved Father is evil. They do not accept that He created them and their heads are filled with so many lies that they will never open their minds to the Truth. Because of their devotion to the occult, they are embroiled in satanic forces, which have devoured their souls, which are filled with hatred, not only for God, but for all of God's children.

**They love only themselves and their lust for pleasure fills them with an insatiable longing for more. No amount of worldly pleasures will satisfy them, which is why they then crave other obscenities.** They take pleasure in the taking of life and do not have any remorse in their souls, for the brutal slayings they are guilty of. Their influence spreads across the Earth in every nation and the devil followers mingle amongst the wealthy, business leaders, governments, royalty, organisations, including the media and law enforcement, the judiciary and the Church.

Please do not underestimate their powers. While they are in small numbers, and do not infiltrate every section of your communities, they will still do terrible damage. Not only have they sold their souls to the devil, but they will drag other innocent souls into the abyss with the beast and his demons.

**I am giving all those who love Me the Graces to defeat this sinister and powerful group, who curse Me every second of the day,** when you say this short Crusade Prayer.

### **Crusade (112) For the Grace of Salvation**

*Dearest Jesus, I call on You to cover the souls of those who have been infested by Satan with Your special Grace of Salvation.*

*Free their poor souls from the wicked captivity from which they cannot escape. Amen.*

These poor souls will be the first to claim the beast as their own and they will fall flat on their faces to adore the antichrist. You must pray hard, all of you, so that the power, which Satan holds over them, can be broken and that their hearts will be opened to My Great Mercy.

Your Jesus

He will use the Truth of God to hide behind, until the right moment

Sunday, July 7th, 2013 @ 17:35

My dearly beloved spouse, what does it matter if they shout at you or curse you in My Name? What does it matter if all those who proclaim My Most Holy Word and who remain steadfast in union with Me, are shackled and beaten? **Don't you know that My Power is Almighty and that I cannot be broken, even though they may break My Bones.**

When a doctor fights to save the life of a man, whatever the cost, he will do everything possible to succeed. If he is interrupted by others, who try to stop him – if he is a dedicated doctor – he will ignore all protests and attempts to intervene with his ways, if he knows in his heart that he can and will save that life. And so he continues until all can see the fruits of his labour. He perseveres until that life is saved and then, when all is done, he will be greeted with love by the very people who, for whatever their reason, tried to interfere with his efforts to maintain life. And so all friction will have been forgotten.

The same is true of this Holy Mission, promised by My Father to save the lives of His children in these, the final times, before My Second Coming. Expect interference with this Mission, for were it not to attract such opposition, then you would surely know that My Messages to you, now, could not be coming from your beloved Jesus.

**When the Truth is declared, it is not easily accepted, though it be the Word of God.** Yet, when lies are presented, dressed up as the Truth, they are more readily accepted, and in most cases, greeted with warm and welcoming arms. Be warned about the lies, which will be presented by My enemies, who declare themselves as My spokespersons. They will misguide you in many ways, for fear that you will catch them out in their deceit. They will spend their time associating with those known to the world as good and holy, pure servants – many of whom are now in Heaven with Me. **By association they will be seen to be loyal disciples of such saints. Then they will repeat the Truth of My Teachings and this will confuse you. You will say: "But how can this be?" "This man speaks the truth."**

The cunning of the beast is beyond your comprehension, My beloved followers. He is careful never to reveal himself and so he hides behind the Truth. When he is present in poor, deluded souls, he will use the Truth of God to hide behind, until the right moment. Then, out will be poured obscenities against the Word of God, but to many, this will not be clearly evident. **Look behind the words, which will be carefully constructed and you will detect the lie.** This is the kind of force, which God's children will have to contend with.

The spirit of evil is like a dark cloud and when it has fully descended over humanity, it will become difficult to differentiate between good and evil. But I promise you that this cloud will lift and when the Light of God shines through, you will see the wickedness in all its ugliness, as it is seen in the Eyes of God.

The fighting will continue amongst the people who pay allegiance to the One True God, as the evil one wreaks havoc amongst them. As this group splits into two, there are others for whom you must pray. They are those souls, who are so distant from God that they do not acknowledge Him, at any stage. They are My lost souls, for whom I dedicate this Holy Mission. When I save those who are completely lost, My Intervention will also save the others, who are simply confused.

Come, gather, all of you, before Me, for My Time is very soon. Let not one of you delay in praying for the souls of those who need your help the most.

Your Jesus



The Ten Commandments, given to the world by My Father through the prophet Moses, are being re-written by man

Monday, July 8th, 2013 @ 17:00

My dearly beloved daughter, whenever you feel that there is little hope for sinners, please remember that My Great Mercy is ceaseless. There is not one soul in the world I do not wish to embrace and bring them the Gift of Salvation. I love all of you. I forgive all who beseech Me, for the Gift of Redemption, but this does not mean I will not punish those who commit grievous sin.

The Ten Commandments, given to the world by My Father through the prophet Moses, are being re-written by man. They have been taken apart, twisted and given new meaning, so that man can condone sin.

You idolise false gods and justify this. You are living a terrible lie when you insult My Father in this way and yet when the Truth is shown to pagans, they will repent and I will be waiting to embrace them.

You kill one another and say that you are simply showing mercy when you do this. **You legalise murder, execution, euthanasia and abortion and say that these are good things. This is evil at its worst, when you challenge the Author of all life – the Creator of Heaven and Earth – by tampering with the Divine Laws of God.** Yet, when you show true remorse, I will also be waiting to embrace you in My Arms.

You plunder what does not belong to you and you steal from paupers, in order to satisfy your lust for more. You commit terrible sins of the flesh, which are beneath the dignity of man and you behave as wild animals let loose in a pit. Your wretchedness is abhorrent in the Eyes of God, but yet if you call on Me and beg Me for Mercy, I will be there waiting patiently. When you defile God by refusing to accept that He Exists and then try to take His children with you into abyss with the beast, I will still be waiting when you turn and ask Me to make Myself known to you.

**Those of you, who do accept the Truth, no longer take the time to honour Me on the Sabbath Day, because you place your own needs before Me.** You hurt Me so, because you already know you are children of God. You have left your Father's House and **you will only come back when you don't have a roof over your head. And I will be waiting to welcome you back.**

Your love for God has diminished, as has your love and respect for your parents. Your hearts have hardened so much that you do not show them love or care for them in the way you are supposed to.

You curse God and swear, using My Name in the most disrespectful way, daily, but you won't speak with Me in the way I desire. When you slander others, you slander Me. When you damage another person's reputation, you destroy My Love. And, yet, I will forgive you, when you show remorse.

You show disrespect for the institution of marriage and think little of abusing this Most Holy Sacrament. You insult God further when you continue to seek His blessings on marriages, when He does not, nor can, recognise them. Yet, you continue to insult Him.

So obsessed are you with the seeking out of worldly goods and so infested are you with unhealthy ambitions, that you destroy those people who get in your way. Despite this, I will show you Mercy, if you come back to Me.

No sin, with the exception of blasphemy against the Holy Spirit, is so bad that it cannot be forgiven. I plead with all of you to examine your conscience and become reconciled with Me, once more.

**I Am Patient. I Am Love. I Am your Salvation. I Am waiting. Please come to Me soon, for I love you with an unfathomable passion. I will not rest until I have saved all of you.**

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: So easily do people accept new laws, which claim to be good**

Wednesday, July 10th, 2013 @ 15:26

My child, your prayers are being answered and my Son will intervene for your special intention. **You must pray for all of those in the world who are being misguided into believing that evil is good. This web of deceit has covered humanity to such an extent that many can no longer differentiate between the Laws of God and the wickedness of the evil one when he manifests amongst you.**

So easily do people accept new laws, which claim to be good – for the good of all – when, in fact, they disguise mortal sin in the Eyes of God.

The battle rages on between those who uphold the Laws of God and those who desecrate them. Those who publicly uphold the Laws of God are demonized and declared to be cruel and wicked. **The deceit and the lies, which fill those who say they love humanity, are clearly seen when they publicly justify mortal sin.** How cunning is the evil one. So few understand his influence in their lives or how he twists their reasoning.

Be comforted, dear children, in the knowledge that I, the Mother of Salvation, can defeat the evil one amongst your midst. You must call on me every time you feel overcome by the power he exerts in your nations. I will destroy his influence, when you place your request before me.

Please recite this **Crusade Prayer (113) To defeat evil in our land**

*O Mother of Salvation, come into our midst and cover our land with your protection.*

*Crush the head of the beast and stamp out his wicked influence amongst us.*

*Help your poor lost children to stand up and speak the Truth, when we are surrounded by lies.*

*Please, O Mother of God, protect our land and keep us strong, so that we can remain loyal to your Son in our time of persecution. Amen.*

**You must never accept arguments, which allow wicked laws to be brought into being, which dictate how you live your lives, which are not according to the Word of God.** When these laws infiltrate your lands, they destroy souls.

Trust in me, the Mother of Salvation, to help salvage the souls of those you love and work amongst. Call on me and I promise that I will cover your nation with my Most Holy Mantle.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

God the Father: The lies you are being fed about your economy are designed to fool you

Wednesday, July 10th, 2013 @ 15:41

My dearest daughter, wars will break out all over the Middle East and soon **My beloved Israel will suffer a terrible abomination.** Lives will be lost throughout this part of the world on a very large scale, as the spirit of evil devours the lives and in many cases the souls of My children.

My children's hatred for each other will spill out into other countries, as the Battle of Armageddon intensifies and grows, until it will engulf the world everywhere. The hatred, caused as a result of the infestation of Satan and his demons, will become a sign so visible that very few souls, irrespective of what belief they hold for Me, the Creator of all that is, will fail to feel the spirit of evil, which spreads like a deadly virus.

Wars, many of them, including battles within governments of all nations, will erupt all at the same time. As My Hands have already descended in mild punishments, know that I will crush those who hurt My children. This is when the battle for souls will increase and it will spread in many ways.

The lies you are being fed about your economy are designed to fool you and strip you of what you own. Pray, pray, pray that I will stop those who control your currencies from taking everything you own away from you. Know that while My Right Hand casts down chastisements against the wicked, My Left Hand will lift and take you under My Protection and I will provide for you.

**The changes foretold in My Holy Book are now presented to the world.** Battles will rage, lives will be lost, lands will suffer ecological turmoil, crops will fail and many of you will be persecuted by your governments. The worst battle will be a spiritual one where every effort will be made to turn you against Me.

Your Father

God the Most High

It will be through your recital of My Crusade Prayers that I can save them.

Thursday, July 11th, 2013 @ 13:57

My dearly beloved daughter, let Me draw you close to My Sacred Heart, because when you allow Me to do this, I will instill within your soul special Graces. Then, My Work will yield more fruit, which will ripen and burst forth in abundance across the Earth.

**The fruit, which comes from Me, creates conversion and softens the hearts of the most hardened, when they taste it. When they eat it, it will unite them to Me, in a way which will bring them great peace. The peace I promise all of you who listen to Me now, as I speak with you, will be your armour against hatred.**

Those of you, including those souls who have never heard of these Messages and who truly love Me, will be filled with this peace and you will, as a result, become immune to the voices of those who scream at you because you are of Me.

When you are one with Me, I promise that, for every insult and hurt you have to endure because you proclaim My Holy Word, I will lift you, guard you and protect you. You will enjoy a glorious life in My New Paradise, where all will sing in union, for the love and the glory of God.

You have nothing to fear from Me, but I ask that you spend time in prayer for the souls of those who are confused and in some cases, lost. Those who are separated from Me must come back to Me and it will be through your recital of My Crusade Prayers that I can save them.

Go, My beloved followers, and know that you are in My Heart and I Am in yours.

Your Jesus

I pine for them. Without them, I cannot feel whole

Sunday, July 14th, 2013 @ 23:50

My dearly beloved daughter, when I give you the Gift to see God's children, everywhere you go, through the Eyes of God, it is for a reason.

Every time you see a young child and feel My Love surge through your veins, this is My Love for them. When you see a teenager walking and laughing with his friends and feel a surge of maternal love for him, then know that this is the Love of God you are feeling. When you see older people and still feel this love, this again, is My Love you feel.

When you look at those souls who cause terrible grief upon others, through their wickedness, and you feel pity for them, know too, that this is My Love, which courses through you. **Know that those who defy Me in every way, still fill Me with Love for them, for how could I deny them? They are Mine. I love them. I cry for them. I pine for them. I Am sick with worry for them.** How they cause Me such terrible pain, but I will fight the evil one, right to the very last breath they take on this Earth, for these sorry souls.

What is given life by My Father is His. What is His is Mine. I died for them, even though they cursed Me. They still do. I pine for them. Without them I cannot feel whole. This is why I would gladly go through My Crucifixion again and again if I could draw them into My Arms.

How can I rest, My daughter, without the sweetness of their conversion? But, they must come to Me of their own free will. I can cover them with My Love and Graces. I can flood their souls with every Grace, but in order for them to accept such Gifts, they will have to succumb to My Holy Will and surrender to Me. I cannot use My Divinity to impose My Will on them, but what I can do, through My Father's Generosity, is to take My chosen souls and ask them to take on My Pain, in return for these souls. This miraculous intervention will be one of the ways in which I can save most of humanity.

Pray, My beloved daughter, to Me, your Jesus, for the strength to give Me more suffering. If you accept this special request, I solemnly promise that I will save tens of millions more souls. Do not be frightened. You will be strong and you will do this with joy in your heart this time.

Go, My daughter, accept My Request. Do not fear it, for you will bring Me the greatest joy if you hand Me over these new trials. It will be I, Who will endure the pain, not you. Your pain will be brief, but by accepting it, I can achieve My desire to salvage My poor children, who are separated from Me.

Thank you for responding to My Call. Open your heart to My request and I will help you every step of the way. For you, this will be simply another trial and soon, easily forgotten. For Me, it means souls, who would have gone to Hell, will be Mine in My Kingdom.

Your Jesus

To priests: The day you will be asked to deny My Divinity is not far away

Monday, July 15th, 2013 @ 17:52

My dearly beloved daughter, I must reach out to My priests, who are now beginning to realise that I Am speaking to the world, through these Messages, at this time.

**You must be careful. You must adhere to the rules of My Church on Earth, once they remain as they have been and are not changed.** Do not feel disheartened, for you have been enriched with the Gift of the Holy Spirit. When you are asked to deny Me, it will be done in a subtle, but deadly way. You will be asked to embrace the doctrine of all religions outside of Christianity. You will be told that this is for the good of all and that this new, all-inclusive approach, is a means to an end – where humanity can finally be united, through peaceful means.

All other religions, creeds, faiths and doctrines, which honour My Father, but which do not acknowledge Me, Jesus Christ, will be taken under the wing of the antipope. You, through the power of the beast – as is his way – will be coaxed to embrace your fellow brothers and sisters. All faiths, which honour God, you will be told, are united as one in the Eyes of God. When you object, you will be scolded. When you explain that the only way to God, My beloved Father, is through Jesus Christ, this is what you will be told:

“You do not understand that God loves all His children, therefore, by not showing love and compassion for His Church by embracing them – including their faiths – you are a hypocrite.”

Now, know this. **When you accept that all religions must be embraced as one – that you have to move to one side to show respect to those creeds, which do not acknowledge the Son of man – then you will be guilty of a terrible sin. You will then be denying Me.**

To those who may be led into this deceit, know that other signs will emerge, which point to one thing – My Divinity will no longer be proclaimed.

**Your churches will see new crosses emerge where the head of the beast will be embedded within them; your altars will be changed and will mock Me.** Every time you see new and unusual symbols in My Church, look carefully because the beast is arrogant and he flaunts his wickedness by displaying signs which honour him.

Those amongst you, who are not alert to this deceit, will find yourselves sucked into practices which do not honour Me. They will disguise the true intent, which will be to pay homage to Satan and his wicked spirits.

The signs have begun. The actions I speak of are still to come, but the day you will be asked to deny My Divinity is not far away. You must keep your eyes open for those who say they come in My Name, but who instead honour the beast, for they have already spread their wings. They rule within your midst, but so many of you cannot see the abomination, yet. But, if you love Me, I will grant you the Graces to see the Truth, for I will never forsake you. The time is close and you must prepare yourselves, for the darkness will descend soon. Those of you who are blessed with the Light of God will suffer at the hands of My enemies.

Remember these Words, recite them and I will reveal the Truth to you, through the Gift of the Holy Spirit.

**Crusade Prayer (114) For Priests to receive the Gift of Truth**

*My Lord, open my eyes.*

*Allow me to see the enemy and close my heart*

*to deceit.*

*I surrender all to You, dear Jesus.*

*I trust in Your Mercy. Amen.*

Your Jesus

## You cannot follow Me truly, without bearing the pain of the Cross

Wednesday, July 17th, 2013 @ 11:40

My dearly beloved daughter, **how the prayers of all My beloved followers lift Me at this time. I Am in their hearts and souls and their souls are favoured.** I must ask them to suffer the ridicule they will face for following My Path and for My Cross, which they bear, for in time they will understand why this must be so.

You cannot follow Me truly, without bearing the pain of the Cross. When you love Me, a Light is present within your soul. This pure Light is like a magnet, as it attracts the worst in other people. Well-meaning souls are often attacked by the spirit of evil, to inflict hurt upon anyone who follows the Truth of My Teachings.

When you declare the Truth of God, you will be hated by those who do not love God. When you follow Me, even in silence, you endure the same pain. This pain is caused by those – usually those you are fond of and respect – who attack you, because you love Me and are loyal to My Teachings.

**The time has come for you to go out and speak of My Messages. Priests, however, will find this difficult, as they must remain obedient to their superiors.** Many in My Church will be frightened to bear witness to My Messages, but this does not mean that they cannot defend the Truth of My Holy Word. The Word, given to My apostles, lives on, although many try to kill it. You will notice how little I Am revered in public – hardly ever.

My Teachings no longer play an important role in your society. You must insist, whatever Christian church you belong to, that My servants do not forget to mention My Name, when referring to good, for good cannot come from a stone. Good can only come from God.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation The Medal of Salvation offers the Gift of Conversion

Thursday, July 18th, 2013 @ 19:14

My child, I wish it to be made known that, from now on, I am to be addressed by the last title, given to me by my Son, on Earth. In this, the Final Mission, I am to be referred to, at all times, as the Mother of Salvation.

**My Image is to be created and a Medal struck where, on one side, I am to be placed with the sun behind my head and where twelve stars woven into a crown of thorns sits on my head. On the reverse side of the Medal, I wish to depict the Sacred Heart of my Son with the Two Swords of Salvation, which are to be crossed on each side.**

The Swords of Salvation will have a dual purpose. The First Sword will slay the beast and I have been given the authority to do this on the Final Day. The other Sword will pierce the hearts of the most hardened sinners and will be the Sword by which their souls will be saved.

This Medal is to be made available in bulk and then, when received by those seeking them out, must be blessed by a priest and then given freely to others. The Medal of Salvation offers the Gift of Conversion, and Salvation.

All those who receive the Medal of Salvation must recite this **Crusade Prayer (115) For the Gift of Conversion:**

*O Mother of Salvation, cover my soul with your tears of Salvation.*

*Rid me of doubts.*

*Lift my heart, so that I will feel the Presence of your Son.*

*Bring me peace and solace.*

*Pray that I will be truly converted.*

*Help me to accept the Truth and open my heart to receive the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ.*

*Amen.*

My child, please have this Medal designed and made. I will guide you every step of the way and then you must ensure that it is made available throughout the world.

Go in peace to serve my Son.

Your Mother

Mother of Salvation



## The final prophet has now been sent so please do not reject this Gift

Friday, July 19th, 2013 @ 15:00

My dearly beloved daughter, when you worry and feel unloved, because of this Mission, you must know that the Holy Spirit will always keep you strong. You will never be able to declare falsities, as this is not permitted by My beloved Father. You are the end time prophet and while I know that this frightens you, know this.

I, through the Love of My Father, grant great Mercy on the world. The final prophet has now been sent, so please do not reject this Gift, for it is the desire of My Father to grasp all of His children and protect them from the evil in the world. This is the Gift to bring you final salvation from a terrible punishment.

**Do not reject this Gift of prophecy, the final intercession from Heaven, to save you from harm.**

Those who do not honour My Father and who worship pagan gods, your countries will be wiped from the face of the Earth, if you do not turn to the One True God. You, who worship false gods, which promise you glittering futures and which appeal to your vanity, will be driven away from Me and you will drown in an endless vacuum – an abyss from which you will never return.

**Listen now, all of you. I call upon humanity from Heaven.** My prophet will simply do as I tell her. She obeys Me, the Son of God, the Son of man, as foretold. She has no voice. Her words are My Words. Her obedience is crucial according to the Command of God. Her obedience means that she is not permitted to open her mouth to defend the Word of God.

**All events, foretold, will happen quickly.** Ignore this warning from Heaven and you will suffer more than is necessary. Vilify these Words from Heaven and you will be shown in all your shame before the whole world for persecuting Me.

My Word is True. My Word is concrete. My Word is given to protect you and save you from the beast, who destroys your lives with his infestation. Please be strong and walk away from the wicked lies he tells you. If your heart is heavy come to Me and I will make it light. If your heart is sad I will envelop you and bring you peace so that death will never frighten you again.

If you are filled with anger, which turns to hatred against these Messages, know then that you have been attacked by the king of lies. You will know within your heart that if these Messages cause you pain and suffering, that they come from Me.

Your Jesus

Its plan is to entice souls into a web of deceit by tugging at their hearts

Friday, July 19th, 2013 @ 20:54

My dearly beloved daughter, I wish to explain about the Remnant Army. The Remnant Army is growing all over the world at this time. Many, who do not know of these Messages, already gather, as the kernel of My Church on Earth is in danger of being eaten away.

Many know the Truth and can see the attempts which are being made to dilute My Most Holy Word. **All those favoured by the Light of the Holy Spirit will recognize the spirit of evil as it engulfs My Church. The spirit of evil comes dressed with a veneer of humility.** Its plan is to entice souls into a web of deceit by tugging at their hearts.

Remember, the plan of Satan is to steal souls. Then, know which souls he sets out to ensnare first. He will always try to destroy those who love Me. He will ignore those he already infests, for he has already destroyed them.

Never believe that evil shows itself in the most obvious way. **This spirit of evil will entice souls by presenting a humble, soft and caring front, for how else could good souls be persuaded of lies.**

I Am the Saviour of humanity and I now intervene to bring you the Truth. Nothing will stop Me, but every wicked act will be inflicted upon this Mission to save the world from desolation.

Just as you, My beloved followers, walk forward, you will be dragged backwards by those who believe you blaspheme against the Word of God. Then, when you withdraw in silence and fail to fall into the demons traps, which they will set up to encourage you to defend My Word, they will taunt you.

**The Graces given to My Remnant Army will be subtle, but powerful and with the help of the Mother of Salvation, they will slaughter the beast and his cohorts.**

The battle for souls will not be pleasant, for make no mistake, the true colours of the enemies of God, who say they come in His Name, will in time be revealed for what they are. **Sadly, for many, they will be blinded to the Truth and will, by then, participate in Satanic rituals of which they will be ignorant, so carefully camouflaged will they be.**

My Voice will roar and roar amongst you, for I will never stop in My Plan to bring you Eternal Life. No amount of human reasoning, which results in the condemnation of My Holy Word through these Messages, can dilute the Power of God.

Your hatred for Me will increase and the anger which will engulf your souls comes from Satan, but you will believe that it comes from God. How can you be so blind? What rot has festered within you, which makes you try to harm others? Pray that you do not alienate your neighbor against Me. Pray that you seek out the Truth, before the devil possesses your souls. He is very powerful and those whose souls have been weakened through the sin of pride will become willing vessels, within which Satan and his fallen angels will reside.

Wake up, all of you. The time for the Book of Truth to be opened has arrived. You must not only open the pages, you must open your hearts.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: The fallout in Rome will result in many being led astray

Saturday, July 20th, 2013 @ 12:45

My child, as turmoil within the Christian faith increases, there will still be those loyal to my Son, who by their strength of faith, will guard and protect the Holy Word of God.

The fallout in Rome will result in many being led astray and who will, unwittingly, turn away from my Son, Jesus Christ. They will fall into error because they will accept new doctrines which do not come from God. Pray, pray, pray for those within the Christian churches who will fall into the trap of accepting lies given to them in the guise of those who claim to have been chosen by my Son to proclaim His Word.

All these things have been foretold to visionaries for centuries and yet many of you refuse to accept these prophecies. I have warned humanity of these dark days ahead because my Son wishes you to be on your guard against the fallen angels who will infest His Church on Earth. My tears fall in great torrents because so many sacred servants within the Church deny my appearances. These apparitions were approved by God to make humanity aware of the dangers facing souls, lest they were given the Truth in advance.

**The prophecies given to you at La Salette and Fatima are of great significance. Why do so many who claim to love me, their Mother, ignore what I told the world. You have not listened and you have allowed yourselves to be deceived.**

It is time to remember that the darkness, which envelops my Son's Church on Earth, is caused by the evil one who has misled many. **This darkness cannot come from my Son and as such, His Mystical Body – His Church – remains intact. Those who remain true to His Mystical Body will not deviate from the Truth.** Those who betray my Son's Church and reject His Teachings by adopting new practices, which are insulting to Jesus Christ, cut yourselves away from His Mercy.

You must know that when the Cross of my Son is amended to look different and when the way in which the Sacrifice of the Mass is adapted in the name of modernity, then you will see the disrespect for my Son in the way in which these things are presented.

You must never betray my Son. He has suffered so much and still, some of those within His Own Church will fall into error and crucify Him all over again. When you witness these events you will know that times are changing and that the final battle between God and the beast is underway.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## They are preparing the antichrist now, for his grand entrance

Sunday, July 21st, 2013 @ 18:05

My dearly beloved daughter, **I have an important Message for the world**, including those who believe in Me, those who don't, those who may not believe in My Father, as well as those who do not accept that all things come from Me.

**When the beast plotted against Me, he created a diabolical plan for the end times**, which is designed to fool the world with the greatest lie, in order that he can take them with him into the fires of Hell.

Know that I have already revealed to the world this plan, but there is one secret that needs to be revealed, so that you understand the Truth. As with any battle, the enemy takes up position and this is usually planned very carefully, so that it is done in secret, lest the target knows where his enemies stand.

**In this, the final battle for souls, Satan and his cohorts have taken up position against God's two witnesses.** This has taken many years to orchestrate, but God's children must know who the two witnesses are first, before they understand how the plan has been devised.

The enemy has now taken up position in My Church. He does this as the enemy hidden inside a Trojan horse. The enemy – and remember there are many and they all pay homage to the beast – has also taken root in the Middle East. The real target is Israel, home to the second witness.

**The two witnesses are the Christians and the House of Israel.** Christianity is the first target, because it came from Me. Israel is the second target, because I was born a Jew and it is the land of the chosen people of God – home to Jerusalem.

It is no accident that Satan wants to destroy these two, because he hates them and, by wiping out all traces of them, he is making the greatest statement – that he is above God. **How these two witnesses will suffer in the Name of God. They will not die, but will appear to be bereft of all life.**

The Sacraments will be the first to be destroyed, then the Mass, then the Bible and all traces of God's Words. During these times, many will fight to proclaim the Word of God. It will be during these times that My Graces will be poured everywhere, through the Power of the Holy Spirit, so that God is never forgotten.

### The antichrist

Very soon the antichrist will make himself known as the man of peace, who will create the most ambitious peace plan in the Middle East.

They are preparing the antichrist now, for his grand entrance. Meanwhile, the diabolical plan to deceive the innocents, by teaching them lies in My Name, continues. To those of you who will not accept the Truth, know that these times are upon you. If you cannot accept the Truth now, if you truly love Me, then I will give you the Graces to discern.

**So many cannot see this wicked plan, so carefully concealed**, but, which is unfolding before your eyes, as foretold. Holy Scripture never lies. My Word is the Truth. The Truth is your lifeline towards salvation. If you accept the lies, given to you in My Church, by those who do not come in My Name, then you will fall into great darkness and you will be devoured by such wickedness, that should you partake in such occult practices – presented to you in My Name – you will be lost to Me.

Very soon, when the false peace is created, plans will commence to annihilate the Jews. While the beast savages Israel, the false prophet will discard My Presence and deceive not just Catholics, but all Christians, all religions, in order to idolize the beast under the guise of the One World Religion.

If this Message strikes fear in your souls, then know that it is My intention not to hide anything from you, which could destroy you. All that is important is that you remain true to My Teachings and pray for My Protection. When you surrender to Me, your Jesus and ask Me to guide you, all will be well.

I will keep you within My Protection – all those of you, who do not deviate from the Truth.

Your Jesus

Trust Me and I will open your eyes to the Truth of your glorious future

Monday, July 22nd, 2013 @ 19:09

My dearly beloved daughter, I call out to all the young people in the world, of all creeds and all faiths.

I Am Jesus Christ, the Saviour of the world and **I will make Myself known to you, soon. Once this happens, during a supernatural event, which will be experienced all over the world at the same time, you will know the Truth.**

You may not accept My Call to you now. You may not welcome Me in your day to day lives, but when you feel My Love, nothing else will matter to you again. **The time for the Second Coming is close. This event, when I come to bring Peace, as I herald in the New Paradise, will overwhelm you with a joy, which you have never before experienced. I will bring you a life beyond your dreams – a life which when glimpsed will be all that you desire.**

The Second Coming is not to be feared, as it will be the most powerful, joyous occasion. This is My Promise. You must never worry or feel that life is over – that you will be denied the time you take for granted in the world – because life will only be beginning. This time there will be no torment, hurt, anger, hate or division. Only love will thrive and with it, a life of splendour, where you will live in great unity, in love and peace with your loved ones.

I Am preparing the world for this Great Event, which has been prophesised. In order to prepare – so that in the blink of an eye, the world will change for good – you must come to Me. To be given this life in the New Paradise, where you will retain a perfect body and soul, you must ask Me to cleanse your soul. In order for Me to do this, you must ask Me to forgive you your sins. It is this simple. I know you are a sinner. You know that you are a sinner, but this must never separate you from Me.

If you are troubled or fearful, then tell Me your worries and I will soothe your pain. Trust Me and I will open your eyes to the Truth of your glorious future. When the Earth is renewed and the Second Coming is announced, I will be waiting to greet you. I will always love you, because it was for you that I gave up My Body, when I allowed them to crucify Me. If I love you so much, then nothing should stand in your way to call on Me today.

I await your call.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: The last secret of Fatima was not revealed, so terrifying was it

Monday, July 22nd, 2013 @ 20:17

My child, the deceit, which the world will face, will be so difficult to discern, that only those who surrender to God and place all their trust in my Son, will be able to endure the trials, which lie ahead.

I gave the world the prophecies in 1917, but the last secret of Fatima was not revealed, so terrifying was it for those within the Catholic Church.

The last secret of Fatima still remains unknown to God's children, although part of it was revealed to you on 26 January, 2012. Very few within the Church are privy to this. Now, the next part of the final secret of Fatima must be revealed, so that I can warn humanity of the consequences of ignoring my intervention to help save souls.

The Church has been infested, from the inside, by enemies of God. They – and **there are twenty of them who control from within** – have created the greatest deceit. They have elected a man, not of God, while the Holy Father, accorded the Crown of Peter, has been carefully removed.

**The details, which I revealed, are that there would be two men wearing the Crown of Peter in the end times. One will suffer because of lies which have been created to discredit him and which will render him a virtual prisoner. The other one elected will bring about the destruction, not only of the Catholic Church, but of all churches which honour my Father and who accept the Teachings of my Son, Jesus Christ, Saviour of the world.**

**There can only be one head of the Church on Earth, authorised by my Son, who must remain pope until his death. Anyone else, who claims to sit in the Seat of Peter, is an imposter.** This deceit has one purpose, to turn souls over to Lucifer and there is little time for such souls, who will be none the wiser, to be saved.

Children, you must only heed one warning, now. Do not deviate from the Teachings of my Son. Question every new doctrine, which may be presented to you and which professes to come from my Son's Church on Earth. The Truth is simple. It never changes. My Son's Legacy is very clear. Do not allow anyone to cloud your judgement.

Soon the Fatima prophecies will make sense. All is now taking place before a disbelieving world, but sadly, very few will understand until it is too late. Pray, pray, pray my Most Holy Rosary, as often as possible, every single day, in order to dilute the effect of the evil, which surrounds you.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

I reveal the secrets contained within the Book of Revelation, and they will not be pleasant

Tuesday, July 23rd, 2013 @ 15:30

My dearly beloved daughter, the trials you will have to face are because I reveal the secrets contained within the Book of Revelation and they will not be pleasant. The Truth can be so upsetting and unsettling for many. The Truth will cause tears of dismay, tears of sadness and great distress.

Lies, on the other hand, can lull you into a sense of false security. Even when lies, presented to you, come dressed in loving language and noble gestures, don't feel right in your heart, they can be much easier for man to accept than the Truth.

When someone is told that they have been infected with a terminal disease, they have two choices. They can accept the Truth, prepare their souls, spend time in close proximity with their families, seek My Forgiveness and then, wait for the day. When they do this, although it may be frightening, they will – because they have accepted the Truth – find true peace in their souls. These souls will have nothing to fear from Me. If, on the other hand, they reject the Truth, and believe in magic potions and false gods, which they think can be used to miraculously cure them, they will be very disappointed. These souls, blinded by so-called positive thoughts, believe that if they will themselves to be better, that all will be well. What they fail to understand is that they must call on Me, Jesus, if they wish to be healed. I will answer prayers, but only if the request is for the good of their souls. These souls, who refuse to accept the Truth of their illness and who do not turn to Me, will be lost. They will have wasted the time accorded to them on Earth, to ensure that their house is in order.

The same is true of My Word, the Truth, given to you, now. I gave the world the Truth, during My Time on Earth and I was rejected. Many did follow Me, but the Truth, given to them at that time, will now be challenged by the enemies of God and they will fall prey to deceit. They will soon reject the Truth and will not be able to accept My Warning, given to the world at this time.

**I call on you now, not to reveal to you new Teachings, as this is not necessary. You were given the Truth, but now I intervene to remind you of the Truth.** I also come to warn you of the evil atrocities, which will be inflicted on you because of your love for Me.

Do not turn your backs on Me, Jesus Christ, as I Am reaching out only to protect you at this time. I do not want to alienate you, but I will keep reminding you of the Truth, time and time again. **When you find that your soul becomes agitated, as a result of the new rules to be presented by those who say they are of Me, then you must call on Me through this Crusade Prayer.**

**Crusade Prayer (116) Save me from the evil of lies:**

*Dear Jesus, help me.*

*I am drowning in tears of sorrow.*

*My heart is confused.*

*I do not know who I can trust.*

*Please fill me with Your Holy Spirit, so that I can choose the correct path to Your Kingdom.*

*Help me, dear Jesus, to always remain true to Your Word, given to the world by Peter and to never deviate from what You taught us or deny Your death on the Cross.*

*Jesus, You are the Way.*

*Show me the Way.*

*Hold me and carry me on Your journey of Great Mercy. Amen.*

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: Just as if a miracle has taken place, the false prophet will seem to rise from the dead**

Thursday, July 25th, 2013 @ 18:52

My child, it is important my children do not lose courage when faced with the hurt they will have to face, as my Son's Church will be cast into the wilderness of the desert.

I am the Woman in the Book of Revelation, clothed with the sun, who gave birth to the Child. The Child is Jesus. The Mystical Body of my Son, Jesus, is His Church on Earth. My Son's Church is being stolen and soon His Body will no longer be present therein. This desolation will tear the hearts of those, who follow the Teachings of my Son, in two. Those, who will have nowhere to turn, will find themselves cast out of the buildings which have, up to now, housed the Holy Eucharist. But, while they will have been thrown out, with little mercy shown to them, they will be filled with the Holy Spirit. This means that they will be guided and will lead fiercely the Remnant Army, which is made up of those who are loyal to God.

**Others, blind to the Truth, will follow the false prophet into disarray. Their hearts will be deceived, and soon, when the false prophet will be seen to be at death's door, they will sob. But then, just as if a miracle has taken place, the false prophet will seem to rise from the dead. They will say that he is blessed with great, supernatural powers from Heaven and they will fall flat on their faces before him in adoration.** He will be loved and adored by those who cannot see.

**Soon the antichrist will appear and his rise to fame will start in Jerusalem. Once he appears in public, everything in my Son's Church will change, quickly.** The new rules will be introduced. New relics, changes in the garments worn by priests and many new regulations will be enforced. At first, people will say that all these changes stem from a need to be humble. And, while these abominations enter the Christian churches, the persecution will begin. Dare to object to these Satanic rituals and you will be deemed a heretic – a troublemaker.

**Many cardinals, bishops, priests, nuns and ordinary people will be excommunicated,** if they do not follow the new rules or adore the false prophet. At this stage you must seek out refuges, which will have been created, so that you can worship my Son, Jesus Christ, in peace. Priests must continue to administer the Sacraments and provide my children with the Most Holy Eucharist.

You must never give in to the deceit, which you will be asked to take part in. Those who do will lose their souls to the evil one.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation



Although they will cause fear, they are nothing when compared to the Great Chastisement ahead

Thursday, July 25th, 2013 @ 20:40

My dearly beloved daughter, the Hand of My Father has now intervened in the world, in punishment for the sin of man. Sin has escalated in the world because man no longer differentiates between right and wrong. You cannot escape the Wrath of My Father's Anger, when your countries applaud wicked sin, through their laws.

**These punishments will be witnessed across the world, quickly. Although they will cause fear, they are nothing when compared to the Great Chastisement ahead.** Man is stubborn. He refuses help when it is offered by God. Humanity has chosen to reject God and every single one of you has suffered because of the heathens amongst you.

My Call from Heaven is to save all souls in the first instance, but it is also so that I can help you to mitigate the punishments, which will befall the human race. How great is My Mercy. How great is My Patience, but those who reject My Teachings and who shut themselves off from My Father, their Creator, will soon know the consequences.

I call out to all religions and beg you to pray for clemency, whether you accept these Messages or not. The **prayers are necessary to mitigate the catastrophes, which have already begun.** Pray, pray, pray, for your lives and for the salvation of your souls.

Your Jesus

## Look behind the mask of humanism and you will not find signs of God

Saturday, July 27th, 2013 @ 19:22

My dearly beloved daughter, it is My Desire that all My cherished followers pray hard to deflect the harm to souls, because of the growth of atheism. Atheism does not always declare itself. Very often, people who have decided, for whatever reason, to no longer believe in God, create a substitute.

Because of the makeup of man, he must seek out a cause in order to justify his existence. The curse of humanism is that it exalts man in the eyes of man. All that must be done, according to the humanist, is to ensure that man's needs come first. Many people confuse humanism with Christianity. **When one proclaims the importance of worldly goods in the lives of man, at all cost, in order to avoid suffering or poverty, it is easy to assume that this is a form of love for one's neighbour.**

If you say that you want to put a stop to poverty, unemployment and other miseries, many will think you are speaking in the Name of God. **Look behind the mask of humanism and you will not find signs of God, nor will you hear His Name mentioned.** Those who live their lives as humanists do not love God. They only love themselves. They also believe that all that matters is the wellbeing – usually in the form of worldly things – of humanity, as a means to an end.

While it may seem charitable, to be seen to care about the needs of man, you can never substitute God, by placing the needs of man first. When you do this, you insult God. **Humanism, while having all the exterior signs of love for God, is not what it seems.** Behind the mask of love lurks a love of self. Man will die, his body will turn to dust, his soul will live on, yet, humanism would have you believe that man is immortal.

Be careful when you embrace humanism, because when you do, you cut yourselves off from Me.

Your Jesus

To the other innocents, who blindly follow the beast and the false prophet, they will be locked into a savage bond

Sunday, July 28th, 2013 @ 21:40

My dearly beloved daughter, you must never doubt My Word. You must, if you truly trust Me, do what it is I desire of you, so that I can enlighten the world, at this time, and prepare them for the New Beginning.

Much of what is happening to My Church has been foretold, but you must accept that My Father allows these abominations for a reason. **This is the final end of the reign of Satan. He has raised up a beast, in his name, and this antichrist is the spirit of Satan himself. He and his followers have been given very little time in the great battle for souls.**

Satan's revenge is to steal as many souls as he is capable of, before he is chained and thrown into the abyss. Those of his cohorts, who idolize the serpent, only follow his instructions because of the power he tells them will be theirs, if they help him complete his diabolical plan. How these poor souls will suffer for eternity and how they will scream for My Mercy when the awful realisation of their fate becomes clear.

To the other innocents, who blindly follow the beast and the false prophet, they will be locked into a savage bond, from which they will be powerless to escape. They are in desperate need of your help. You must pray hard for their souls to be released back to Me. To the outside world, they won't see much to alarm them, at first. The wars in the Middle East and the subsequent peace will be greeted with applause.

**The man of peace will receive many awards in acknowledgement of his humanitarian works. The false prophet will be seen to be uniting the churches of the world and displaying, at every opportunity, all those attributes, which you associate with a saint.**

All will be well, until these two turn and with a vengeance strike down all those who oppose their plan to control the world. They will weave My Church on Earth into the nest of the beast, until darkness covers the Earth.

All will feel a disquiet. All of you will feel the evil, as Satan, through the antichrist, controls all. But then, just as things will seem hopeless, I will descend, through My Great Mercy, to envelop all, to prove to the world the Truth.

So great is My Mercy, that I will enlighten the darkest of souls and they will come to Me with relief in their hearts. At that stage, all their doubts will be driven out of their souls, by the Power of the Holy Spirit. Soon afterwards, as God's children know the Truth, the Final Trumpet will peal out and the Earth will be renewed. All evil will disappear. The sun will fill all of you with a Great Light and the New Paradise will be handed, with great love, as the greatest Gift you could ever imagine, to each and every one of you.

All you need to do is trust in the Truth I reveal, so that you can avoid the traps which are to be laid down to steal your souls. Those of you who can see, who trust Me, who call on Me, will help Me save the souls of those who can see, but who refuse to see the Truth.

Your Jesus

The mark of the beast will bring with it death – death of the soul and death by a terrible disease

Monday, July 29th, 2013 @ 11:23

My dearly beloved daughter, My Name is rarely mentioned in the same breath, as those who claim to represent Me shout blasphemies against God. **My death on the Cross will not only be dismissed and not spoken about, but the images of demons will be used as a substitute for My Corpus on the Cross. If it is not Me they killed on the Cross, then who is it?** Who are they, who proclaim My Word to the world, but who utter profanities, which spill from their mouths?

Beware of the miracles the men in white robes will claim to perform, as if they are made of My Flesh and blessed with My Spirit. **When you see wondrous and seemingly miraculous events take place, know that they are nothing of the sort.**

You will be told that miracles have been created by the hand of the false prophet. You will then be expected to show great respect and you will be told, at first, that he is a living saint. He will be worshipped, loved and admired and all will say that he is favoured by God. They will believe, in time, that these miracles are taking place to herald My Second Coming.

And then, the beast will appear. And he will honour the first one. And the world will be caught up in terrible confusion. They will be trapped. On the one hand, **the false prophet will control all religions in the world** and prey on the love of those who know the Truth. Those who do know the Truth, will not reject Me, for theirs is the Kingdom of God. **The antichrist will show great honour towards the false prophet. But, because his role will be a political one, their allegiance will unite many people who will applaud this alliance.**

These events will begin to make sense soon. Those who try to take you away with them into a false faith, not of God, will be very convincing. They will never reveal their true intent, until they believe they are winning this battle. But then, they will destroy many, who refuse to accept the mark of the beast. **They will say that this will be a sign of true world peace, love and unity, but hidden within its vile core will be the number 666, the sign of the beast.**

Just as holy medals offer protection from Heaven with Power from God, the mark of the beast will bring with it death – death of the soul and death by a terrible disease. Those who refuse it will have to hide and prepare. I know this is frightening, but it is true. I will intervene with the help of your prayers to put an end to the persecution.

**You, my beloved followers, who know the Truth, are being prepared to help those who will struggle with this knowledge. By the time this happens, My Remnant Army, will be a force to be reckoned with.** Their strength will lie in their ability to save those who will suffer by this diabolical act of revenge on God's children.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: You must hold on to traditional Crosses, for soon they will disappear

Monday, July 29th, 2013 @ 19:05

My children, always remember that, by the Power of God and by the Grace of my Son, I will crush the beast and when all seems hopeless, the reign of the evil one will come to an abrupt end.

My Veil of Protection covers all those who call on my help, during these difficult times. Remember, that just as I lost my Son, when He was twelve years of age, I found Him in the Temple. Pray, my children, and go into your churches, now, to offer up the sacrifices needed to ask for perseverance during this terrible spiritual battle for souls.

My Son has suffered so much by His death on the Cross, but this was only one burden. The greatest suffering He endures today is for those already lost to Him. And now, as the spirit of evil strives to take away from Him all those who love Him, His Pain sears through Him like a sword, cutting Him in two.

Victim souls will now suffer the greatest pain, as the persecution against God's children mounts. **By my Son's Cross, you have been saved. By His Cross you will fight evil and His Cross, when blessed, will protect you. But, if this Cross changes or appears different, it is a mockery of my Son's death to save sinners.** You must hold on to traditional Crosses for soon they will disappear.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Never accept a cross, which does not resemble the Cross, upon which I was crucified

Tuesday, July 30th, 2013 @ 20:06

My dearly beloved daughter, how sweet are the voices of those who love Me and who comfort Me in this time of great sorrow. You, My beloved followers, who will never desert Me, are like honey, sweet in My Mouth, soothing My Body and lifting My Spirit.

Many will follow the falsities, because they will be afraid to stand up and defiantly defend the Word of God. **At first, they will be confused, by the new practices, new symbols, new garments, new formats for altars and new crosses. Then they will accept all these new things, as signs of the times. This new, modern, so-called unified approach to honour God, will be then enthusiastically embraced by those poor souls.** But those who are Mine will stay true to My Word, for all ages. They are the backbone of My Church on Earth and they will never break.

My desire is that you, My loyal Christians – of all denominations – gather together to fight the demons, which have been unleashed from Hell and who roam amongst you. Never apologise for loving Me. Never accept a cross, which does not resemble the Cross, upon which I was crucified. When I Am missing, or Am not mentioned, then you will know that infestation spreads throughout these Churches, which has been masterminded by My enemies. **If you do accept their satanic rituals and symbols, you will leave yourselves exposed to evil.**

Stay true to Me. Keep your daily prayers simple. Keep Holy Water and My Cross in your homes. Protect each other. Stay obedient to those sacred servants of Mine, who will remain fiercely loyal to Me and who refuse to betray Me. Then spend the rest of your time praying for the souls of atheists, those who believe in pagan gods and those who will blindly follow the enemies of My Church into the wilderness.

Remain in close union with Me and call on Me every day for strength. I will be at your side during these bitter trials ahead and I will never forsake those who seek Me out.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: Just as the Holy Word of God can unite souls, so too can it cause great division**

Wednesday, July 31st, 2013 @ 18:31

My child, when you love my Son, Jesus Christ, it will bring all those who truly love Him close together. When those who love my Son find it difficult to love others, they need to call on Me, the Mother of Salvation, to open their hearts.

The Love of my Son is so powerful, that with the Power of the Holy Spirit, it can spread so quickly from one corner of the world into every part. When my Son's Holy Word is given to all of God's children, through this Mission, it will tear through the hearts of humble souls, who recognize the Saviour as He speaks. **The Love, which emanates from His Word, given to you at this time in the history of mankind, will unite millions of souls, instantly, as if you were known to each other all your lives. So powerful is it, that it can, through the power of tongues, spread from nation to nation, in all languages, quickly. This is how you know that these Words, through these Messages, come from my Son.**

Just as the Holy Word of God can unite souls, so too can it cause great division. The hatred, which ensues as the Word of God devours souls, is at its worst. When these Messages attract such hatred and wicked actions, by those who call themselves true disciples of my Son, know then that it is the evil one who causes this. My poor souls, my poor confused children, you must never turn your back when you are unsure of my Son's Words. You must keep an open mind and remain true to what He taught you. Do not judge anyone in His Name. Love one another. If you do not believe that God has sent His final prophet, then it does not matter. Please remember though, your obligation – by carrying out your duties to my Son, by adhering strictly to His Teachings.

**You must never accept that He would bless any new doctrine, which He did not give the world when He walked the Earth. He would never condone anything, which substitutes His death on the Cross on the altars of the world.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

They will convince My followers to adapt the Laws of My Church by holding a referendum

Wednesday, July 31st, 2013 @ 18:56

My dearly beloved daughter, always remember how the devil works. He is very careful not to reveal himself. He, therefore, mixes truths and lies together, in order to confuse. This is his favourite way to deceive souls. He would never tell the truth, by allowing others to see how he really is, but because he is proud, his arrogance and his hatred for Me will always seep out. Those whose eyes are open will immediately recognize the insults, which are thrown in My Face and before My altars.

**Satan, remember, is proud, arrogant, boastful and very, very cunning. When he is present in souls, he has a confidence, which is borne out of pride and arrogance and a belief that he is above God. He will always give signs, which insult God, but only those who know what to look for will see them.** Those who honour Satan, and who spend much of their time in groups which organize rituals to pay homage to him, will be delighted to see these signs. All who have sold their souls to Satan will communicate, through such signs, as an arrogant and defiant gesture against Me, Jesus Christ.

Those who deceive you, in My Name, will convince My followers to adapt the Laws of My Church, by holding a referendum. **All will be asked to condone new practices, which amount to two things. The first is to wipe out My Presence in the Holy Eucharist. The second is to condone sin, by encouraging people to show sympathy for the human rights of those who do not believe in Jesus Christ.**

This referendum will be falsified and lies will be presented as the Truth. When the new one world religion is introduced, My Church on Earth – the True Church – will go into hiding, in order to pay homage to Me.

I Am the target of the beast. I Am Who he wants to hurt. He knows he cannot destroy Me, so he will instead try to destroy the human race, who he curses every second. His servants will not stop by just insulting My Presence in the Tabernacles of the world. They will not be happy to destroy only the Sacraments, so that they can blaspheme against Me. They will only be happy when they steal souls by creating the greatest blasphemy of all. This is when they will recreate My First Coming by giving the impression that John the Baptist has been sent. The man who will say he is the Lord's prophet will lie and cause such wonder when he declares that the antichrist is Me, Jesus Christ.

**The antichrist will, through the power of Satan, claim to be Me, Jesus Christ.** Woe to those souls who welcome him into their arms, for they will be powerless against him. Allow these two to suck you into their vacuum of lies and you will be so far removed from Me that only by the Intervention of My Father can you be brought into My Great Mercy.

**When anyone who comes in the future, and claims to be Me, Jesus Christ, know that he is a liar. I will not come in the flesh a second time.** Satan cannot utter these words:

“Jesus Christ, Who came in the flesh.”

What he will say, through the mouth of the beast, the antichrist, will be the following:

“I am Jesus Christ, I have now come in the flesh, to bring you salvation.”

When this happens My Divine Intervention will be swift, but by then the false prophet and the antichrist will have stolen many souls.

Pray, pray, pray that all those who say they are Mine remain Mine.

Pray that you will all have the strength and courage to carry My Cross during the greatest persecution of My Body – My Mystical Body – My Church on Earth at this time.

Your Jesus



The wickedness present in the world is on a scale not seen since the days of Noah

Thursday, August 1st, 2013 @ 15:00

My dearly beloved daughter, how I yearn to embrace all of you dear followers of Mine and take you into My Refuge of peace and safety. How I wish I could take you all and hide you from the wickedness, which is being plotted against all Christians.

The wickedness present in the world is on a scale not seen since the days of Noah and it is like an invisible net, which covers the Earth. So lethal is it that very few really understand the level of sophistication involved. But be aware, this plan - **the details of which will be given to the world – by those who say that they represent My churches on Earth – will be brought before you and you will be expected to accept it.** Then you will be demanded to devour it and you will be given no choice. **What you will be asked to do, behind all the garble, is to deny Me, Jesus Christ.**

I warn the world, that when you try to dismiss My Divinity – you and all those involved in this devious plot – you will be marked as an enemy of God. **When you side with blasphemous laws, you are guilty of sin against God.**

I will continue to warn you, to open your eyes to the Truth, but I cannot force you to remain true to Me. I cannot force you to love Me. Your free will is your own, but if you turn and ask Me to guide you, I will open your eyes to the Truth. When you accept the Truth I will save you.

My poor followers, know that as the world will turn against God, that the Almighty Power of My Father will intervene and destroy His enemies one by one.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: Soon you will be asked to give out a substitute for the Holy Eucharist, which will not be the Body of my Son.**

Friday, August 2nd, 2013 @ 15:10

My child, I stand before my Son, at this time, and fall on my face at His Feet in great sorrow. Just as I had to witness His Agony at the foot of His Cross, during His terrifying Crucifixion, I now have to endure His Pain once again.

My Son's Crucifixion is taking place again as His Body, His Mystical Body, which is His Church on Earth, has to endure a scourging by His own. They, the enemies within His Church, will scourge His Body, tear It apart, mock Him cruelly and desecrate It, before they throw It aside. **My Son's Church is now to be scourged, during what will be the first stage of His Crucifixion on Earth in these times.** They will take His Body – through the Holy Eucharist – and insult Him as well as degrade Him. Many signs will be seen of this, as every disrespectful and devious gesture will be made, in order to curse Him. When they have vilified His Most Holy Eucharist, they will then throw It away and soon It will be very difficult to receive It. This is just one of the many plans underway to wipe out my Son's Presence in the Holy Mass.

Many will see these wicked gestures and know that they are insulting to my Son. Many will protest, but their voices will not be heard. **To those poor priests, who will suffer because of this desecration, you must ask me, your Mother, to help you endure such pain.** You must never ever tamper with the Holy Eucharist, for It is your only Food of Salvation. Without It, you will starve. It must always be made available to every single one of God's children. You must never accept that any other kind of bread is the Food of Life.

Soon you will be asked to give out a substitute for the Holy Eucharist, which will not be the Body of my Son. You must remain true to the Gift of the Holy Eucharist even when you are told that It is no longer relevant – no longer acceptable in the new world religion.

Your Mother in Christ

Mother of Salvation

God the Father: The names of those in the Book of the Living are the primary target of the beast

Saturday, August 3rd, 2013 @ 13:17

My dearest daughter, I Call on humanity from the Highest and Most Holy Realm.

My poor little children, how you suffer for the sin of Lucifer, but you must know that, by My Almighty Power, I will wipe him and all the fallen angels off the face of the Earth. That time is close, so you must prepare.

**Know that the fallen angels and demons are unknown and invisible to most of you, but they walk amongst you, tempting you every day so that you will fall.** When you are taken into this web of deceit, soon you will find that you will be unable to rest or find true peace in your souls.

I declare that those who are led astray by the false prophet will find themselves lost and confused as they accept the great deceit, in which they will become willing victims. When you turn on Me and My beloved Son, Jesus Christ, it will not appear to you that this is the case. You will believe that the Sacraments are the same, although they will be presented to you differently. They will become empty vessels and will no longer be acceptable by Me.

The world is Mine, yet My children do not want Me, their beloved Father, their Creator. Their minds have been blocked and the evil one has used My Gift of intelligence to tempt them into believing that I could not possibly Exist. **Those who do not believe in Me will have no real love, joy or peace in their lives. Nor will they accept Eternal Life. Instead, they will seek out only pleasures of the flesh, although they know that their lives on Earth are short.**

I will, as a Father Who loves each of them, pull them to Me through the Great Mercy of My Son. My Power is all-encompassing and Satan, My Lucifer, who cut himself away from My Hip, because of his pride, will never defeat Me. Those who follow him, therefore, have driven the same wedge between themselves and Me. **They will know by the signs I now reveal that there is only One God, One Creator, one Paradise.** All the paradises they are told about, by the false prophets in the world, who lead My children away from Me, do not, nor can they ever exist. **I Am all there is. I created all. I will end all. All must be according to My Holy Will.** Fight My Will and you will become nothing. Accept My Will and you remain My child.

To those who do believe in Me, you must never reject My Son, Jesus Christ. I came into the world through My Son to bring you back into My Mercy, but you rejected Him. You killed Him, but still you never killed My Love for you. This is why I allowed His Crucifixion to bring you salvation. This, My Son's death on the Cross, became your way to salvation. His death was not what it seemed – a failure in the eyes of the evil one. It was through this act of great suffering, endured with the greatest humility, which defeated Satan. And it was because of My Son's death on the Cross, that Satan's power over humanity failed. Even though he cannot take all of My children with him into the abyss, many will still be seduced by his lies. This is why you must fight, children, not just for your own souls. If you love Me, you will love My Son. If you love My Son, then you must help Him to save all sinners.

I Call on you to tell you that when I Call on souls, especially those who do not know Me, as well as those who do know Me, but who refuse to accept My Commandments, that they have only so much time to save themselves from eternal torture.

**The names of those in the Book of the Living are the primary target of the beast. Many of these souls are followers of My Son and are loyal to the Church.** They will turn on My Son by accepting new laws, not of My Son, which they will be forced to swallow as a new religion. This new religion has been carefully planned for many years. It follows Satanic rituals, but many will not understand this. When you embrace these rituals, you will give power to Satan. When you give him this power, you will need much prayer, for he will devour you in body as well as in soul.

My children, **I intervene now through punishments on the Earth. The poor souls who lose their lives through these chastisements are helping to save those of you who are lost to Me.**

When you feel frightened by the wickedness of Satan and his influence in your lives, remember that I will destroy his representatives on Earth. I will cut short your suffering, because I wish to save souls. If I allowed this evil to continue, I would not be able to salvage all those souls whose names are in the Book of the Living.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

**My Prophecies, which reveal the arrival of the antichrist, are soon to be realised**

Sunday, August 4th, 2013 @ 23:16

My dearly beloved daughter, My Prophecies, which reveal the arrival of the antichrist, are soon to be realised.

**The day for all of you to prepare your houses and your routine of prayers is upon you and all who follow Me must be willing to make sacrifices, in order to help Me to open the eyes of God's children everywhere to this wickedness, which will turn the world upside down.**

Just as any true prophet is despised and treated as a nuisance, you, My dear followers, will be seen as an annoyance when you reveal the Truth. Expect ridicule, mockery and contempt, at every corner you turn. People who surround you will bully you, criticize you and find fault, even when you do not even speak with them about My Word.

**Every fallen angel and demon, who infiltrate the Earth at this time, will, through weak souls, be immediately drawn to you, in order to discourage you from this Work.**

Accept this grief in My Name, for when you do, you give great glory to God and it is one of the greatest gifts you can give Me. I then use these trials of yours to defeat Satan by claiming souls, which are destined to become his.

Very few understand the Divine Laws of Heaven and the role of the Cross in your lives. Someday, all of God's children will understand why these cruel actions must be endured. Continue with the task of spreading the Truth, ignore the hatred you will witness and do not accept direction from those who deny Me – ever.

**Your march towards the New Paradise will be difficult. But with only a small army, you can defeat the severity of the punishments, which will be handed out by the antichrist upon the world.** Your task is to warn others of the dangers of accepting the laws of Satan as a substitute for the Laws of God.

Only by the Command of My Father can I take with Me all of those whose names are in the Book of the Living, but who will give their allegiance to the false prophet and, with a docile acceptance, fall for the appealing demeanour of the antichrist.

Your Jesus

When they change the Sacrament of Baptism, they will remove all promises to renounce Satan for they will declare these references to be old-fashioned

Monday, August 5th, 2013 @ 04:05

My dearly beloved daughter, let no man believe during the persecution, which My beloved sacred servants – who remain loyal to Me – will have to endure, that My Church can ever die. For this is impossible. My Church – My Mystical Body – has Eternal Life.

When My enemies change the Sacraments and introduce new relics, new crosses and new practices – and then say that My Church remains as it has always been – they are lying. My Church can never change.

So many arguments will be made, in every nation, in order to defile the Sacrament of Marriage. **They, the enemies of God, want Christians to accept marriage between couples of the same sex, but they must never accept this, as it offends My Father. It is not acceptable in His Eyes. When they change the Sacrament of Baptism, they will remove all promises to renounce Satan, for they will declare these references to be old-fashioned and too frightening. They will say it is irrelevant.**

Then they will, bit by bit, introduce new versions of My Teachings. You, all of you who believe in My Church, must never betray Me. You must never accept any substitute for the Sacraments as I gave them to you. I Am the Truth. My Church represents the Truth. But you can only claim to be part of My Church if you retain all of My Teachings, My Sacraments and accept that My death on the Cross was the greatest Sacrifice to secure your salvation.

**Anything, which deviates from the Truth, for fear of insulting pagans, is very dangerous. When you deny the Teachings of God and follow a new, alternative Church, you will no longer remain part of My Church on Earth.** If you object to the new pagan practices, which will be introduced by the false prophet, you will be deemed a heretic. Then they will try to excommunicate you, in My Name. If you remain loyal to Me and refuse to take part in this wicked deceit, you will remain part of My Church.

The choice may be painful, when all these things come about, but it is very simple. You are either for Me or against Me.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: This war, to uphold the Word of God, will mean that those priests, who do remain true to Him, will have to seek refuge**

Monday, August 5th, 2013 @ 13:05

My dear children, this is going to be a time of great trials in your faith. **The Catholic Church will be the Church in which the great division will commence.** It will be in this Church that My Son's priests will suffer the most, during the great apostasy, which it will, very soon, have to endure from within.

**To those of my Son's faithful priests, who will be torn in two by indecision, you must be aware of the need to remain in union with the Merciful Christ.** You must never feel tempted to desert His Church, by accepting falsities from those amongst you who have fallen into grave error. You must revere my Son at all costs and lead His people on the path to holiness, no matter how difficult this will be for you.

**Those of you who will continue to perform the traditional Mass will be tormented until you agree to abandon it entirely. Many amongst your religious orders will betray you to the enemy behind your back.** You will, just like my Son before you, be taken before those who claim to be your peers and be accused of heresy, for insisting on continuing to show respect for the most Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.

The new words, which will amount to the most vile desecration of my Son's Body, will be forced down upon those sacred servants who dare to object.

It will be within the Catholic Church that brother will fight brother, sister against sister, father against son, children against parent, until there are two sides.

**This war, to uphold the Word of God, will mean that those priests, who do remain true to Him, will have to seek refuge. To do this you must start preparing and find such places where you will be able to offer the Holy Mass and provide the Sacraments to God's children.**

I, the Mother of Salvation, will protect such refuges and by the placement of the Seal of the Living God, given to the world by My Father, on the inside walls, they will remain invisible to the enemies of God.

Do not be afraid of these things, because if you prepare well, you will lead God's children to salvation. Should you not heed this warning, you will be taken captive in mind, body and soul, by the enemies of my Son and salvation will not be yours.

Those who do the bidding of the false prophet will need much prayer, for some of them are blind to the Truth. Others, who will know the Truth, but who will side with those who will deny my Son's death on the Cross, are to be feared. They will inflict terrible harm on the innocent followers of Christ.

By remaining loyal to the Truth, you will lead my Son's Remnant Army, so that it becomes a formidable force, against the evil one and those he directs in his fight against my Son's true servants on Earth.

**You must, when the time comes, refuse to accept direction from those who will desecrate the Word of God and through their lies and new obscene doctrines, will mislead many. Those who accept any distortion of the Mass or the Holy Sacraments, will be answerable to my Son.** For you will have become, unwitting, servants to the evil one and many, many, souls will be lost, for they will be drawn into rituals, which will pay homage to Satan. These rituals will honour the false prophet and the antichrist, who are enemies of God.

Pray, pray, pray that the Truth will be seen and that lies will be exposed for what they are – an affront to my Son's agonizing Crucifixion.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

When you defend My Word, you will be deemed to be cruel, unkind and lacking in sympathy to those who do not believe in God

Monday, August 5th, 2013 @ 18:33

My dearly beloved daughter, how I weep with sadness when I see the terrible division which looms within My Church on Earth. The bitterness of My Agony is eased though, by those who truly love Me and who already feel concern for the way in which My Body is being treated.

You must never feel the need to accept any deed, action or words which are against Me. **If you feel uncomfortable with what you witness, within my Church, by those who swear that they are in union with Me, when they desecrate My Body, you must follow your heart.** I Am with you every second of this great apostasy and for those who will continue to call out to Me, I will open your eyes to the Truth, so that you will remain true to Me.

The time is almost upon you now. **The doors of My Church will soon be closed to those who will insist on remaining loyal to the traditional practices of Christianity.** These doors will be slammed in your faces when you bear witness to Me. **Your faith will be ridiculed, in the most cunning way, so that when you defend My Word, you will be deemed to be cruel, unkind and lacking in sympathy to those who do not believe in God.**

You will be scolded if you are a sacred servant of Mine and you will be made to answer for your allegiance to Me. Gather now, all of you. I demand that you do not deny Me. I will protect you, so that you can serve Me. I will help you by lifting your burden. All the Graces of Heaven will be poured down upon you.

#### **Warning to Priests:**

I will cut down all those of you who follow the false church – the church of the beast – when it is presented to you. **Follow this new church and you will be selling your souls to the beast.** Instead of saving souls, in My Name, you will be responsible for handing them over to eternal Hell.

I Am telling you the Truth now, so that you are given ample time to prepare for this day, as it is not far away.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: Do not accept tolerance for pagans to take over the churches of God

Tuesday, August 6th, 2013 @ 19:37

My child, you must never listen to those who attack these Messages from the Blessed Trinity, for they will distract you from this Work. Remember, **this Mission will be attacked more than any other, because of the seriousness of it. The mockery, the ridicule and the criticism, will continue right up to the last day when you receive the Final Message.**

The plan to discredit these Messages will intensify and hatred will mount, so please be prepared. These Messages cannot be ignored by believers, or unbelievers, for the Word of God will never go unnoticed. The hatred against God in the world right now is everywhere and those who proclaim His Word in these times will suffer.

**The Truth has always been rejected since God sent His prophets in the beginning to warn His children of the dangers of paganism. Paganism is the antithesis of the Truth – the Word of God.** Those poor souls, who honour false gods, anger My Father, greatly. He is a jealous God, for it was through Him that all things began. He is Almighty. He is a loving God, but His Wrath is to be feared when pagans infest those who love Him.

When God's children – those who believe in Him, and who adore Him, through His beloved Son, Jesus Christ – try to unite with all souls, all religions, they must be very careful. **God wants all of His children to love one another, irrespective of race, creed or nation. What He will not permit is that Christians embrace pagans, within their church.** When this happens, the heathen will wipe out all traces of Christianity. It is insulting to God, to take the Truth – the Word of God – and leave room for lies to contaminate It.

God's prophets warned humanity of the dangers of embracing paganism, as it leads to complete destruction. When this happens, the nations who allow this abomination into their churches will be wiped out, with little Mercy shown.

**Do not accept tolerance for pagans to take over the churches of God.** You must never forget the great Sacrifice made by God when He sent His only Son to bring you salvation. **The day that you accept the practices of other churches, not of God, or when you show respect for pagans, is the day when you will turn your back on the Truth.**

Keep your eyes open and pray that your churches will not force you to forgo your allegiance to Jesus Christ.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation



## God the Father: The antichrist is now ready to reveal himself

Wednesday, August 7th, 2013 @ 18:50

My dearest daughter, **the world must prepare for the arrival of the greatest enemy of humanity since My children were placed on this Earth.**

The antichrist is now ready to reveal himself and his plan is this. **He will wait until wars rage everywhere. Then he will step in and create a false peace in the state of Israel by joining them with Palestine in an unlikely alliance.** Everyone will lavish praise on him. He will not stop there, for he will move at a pace which will astonish many and he will negotiate peace agreements in many war-torn nations. Again, he will be praised and then be admired, with an extraordinary devotion by billions all over the world.

Then all will seem well. Very soon he will become involved with philanthropy and he will link up with the main world banks to create a new, powerful, financial institution. Many businesses and political leaders will become embroiled with his many plans. **Soon a new monstrosity will be created, in the name of kick-starting the world's economy. This will be the new Babylon, the centre of all power, from which the world's elite and rich will trade.** It will be seen to be the source of great news, so that people will benefit in every way from jobs, to the homes they live in and to the food they feed their families with.

All glory will surround the antichrist. **Then he will, along with the false prophet, create a global partnership, which will be presented as the greatest humanitarian initiative.** The world will applaud this new Babylon and everyone will clamour to try and gain even just a tiny foothold within its centre.

The new Babylon, all will be told, is to glorify the great one, to promote the environment, to embrace mother earth and to rid the world of poverty from the riches, which will pour from its vile mouth.

**When this takes place, the Hand of My intervention will turn the world on its axis.** I Am not going to stand by without warning My children of the consequences of embracing this abomination, created in the depths of Hell and inflicted upon humanity. My great signs will be given to show all those who embrace and accept this insult in My Holy Name.

**I will shake the world and it will tilt.** No man will be able to ignore My intervention. **Then I will throw fire upon one third of the Earth.** Soon, famine will be seen, but not by My Hand – it will be by the deliberate contamination of the Earth by the antichrist. As he and his cohorts inflict wickedness upon unsuspecting people in many nations, I will strike back.

While this suffering will be hard to endure, have no fear, children, for it will be short. My Love is great for all of you, but My Justice is swift and My punishment great.

You must not accept what is brought before you. **When you see the man of peace, the antichrist, receive accolades and awards for his great works in war-torn countries, know that My Intervention is close.**

You must remain in union with My Son, Jesus Christ, at all times and pray that the Sacraments will be made available to you by loyal priests and clergy during the times of trials which lie before you.

My Will, will be done.

Nothing can, nor will, stop the Final Covenant where My Son will Reign in Peace from being fulfilled.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

## A soul cannot be made whole again until it recognises the Greatness of God

Friday, August 9th, 2013 @ 16:50

My dearly beloved daughter, people do not understand fully what it means to be in union with My Heart. I, Jesus Christ, came to free humanity from its slavery to sin. Sin was created when Lucifer believed that he was greater than God. Because of his wicked jealousy, he tempted man – God's first children, Adam and Eve – to turn away from Him.

My death gave all of God's children the Gift of salvation. Many people in the world, of all creeds, including those who do not believe in God or those who deny God and place false idols before Him, are all offered the Gift of salvation. Not all will accept this Gift. I come to each of you as a Saviour. I will come before each of you, to prove to you the Truth, before the final day. I will come to offer the Gift of Eternal Life even to those who have sinned gravely in the Eyes of God.

The Glory of God is your way forward and in order to receive this Gift all you have to do is to accept My Mercy. God is Almighty, Powerful and is Perfect in every way. He is much loved by all of the angels and saints in Heaven. He is much loved by many souls who are alive in the world today. All will witness His Great Glory in the New Heaven and the New Earth.

**God does not need man. It is only because of His Love for man that He sends Me, His beloved Son, once again to bring them the Eternal Life, which He has promised. This is why He is Patient.** This is why He turns a blind Eye to sin, in hope that His children will turn to Him and accept His Love.

Love is powerful when it is pure and comes from God. When the soul is pure, it will easily be drawn into the Love of God. Souls, who need to be cleansed, will accept the Love of God, if they accept the suffering which is needed to make them whole again. **A soul cannot be made whole again until it recognises the Greatness of God and bows before Him in humble servitude.**

The day when all of you will be shown the way to salvation is close. Every single sinner will be given the chance to reach out to God. Those who do will be lavished with My Mercy.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: What man could ever reject this new perfect existence

Friday, August 9th, 2013 @ 18:38

My child, every effort will be made by the evil one to encourage all souls, including those who are closest to the Heart of my Son, to reject and deny His Second Coming.

**Just as the spirit of evil fought against me, the Mother of God, in the time leading up to the birth of Jesus, the same opposition will be witnessed as His Second Coming draws near.**

Many people are blind to the Promise made by my Son, when He said that He would come again. Many, who do not accept that His Second Coming will happen soon, are unprepared because they cannot accept that it will take place in their lifetime. Whereas, in the days soon after my Son's death on the Cross, His apostles thought that they would witness His Second Coming. This belief was also prevalent in the minds of Christians many hundreds of years later. But this is not the case today. Some believe that the Second Coming refers to an old part of Holy Scripture and that it is an event which is part of the future. They do not believe that the Second Coming has any relevance for them in today's modern world. **Everything in the world today is based on materialism, modern human intelligence and the great wonders which spring from great advances in science.**

**Children, you must prepare.** You must not be frightened. **It is because you are very much loved by my Son that He comes back soon to bring you a great peace, a great freedom from sadness and despair – which are caused directly as a result of sin in the world.**

**The Second Coming of Christ is what humanity needs to survive. If Jesus did not come soon, as foretold, then the world would be destroyed and man would be forsaken.** This Gift will bring you a new life, a new wonderful and glorious beginning in the New Paradise. It will be the greatest renewal of the Earth and with it will come Eternal Life. What man could ever reject this new perfect existence? No one, if given the full knowledge of this New Era of Peace, where Paradise will be restored, would turn their backs. Not one single sinner would want to be excluded, but sadly the minds of many will be blinded to the Truth. Instead, they will believe that peace will be theirs when they swallow the lies, which will soon be presented to them, in the mistaken belief that they come from God.

Pray, pray, children, that you are blessed with the Gift of vision, given to those of you who are worthy to be bestowed with the Gift of the Holy Spirit. Only those who accept the Hand of Mercy, by the Hand of God, will be taken into a life of eternity.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Know that the pain of rejection will be exactly as I, and My apostles, had to suffer during My Time on Earth

Saturday, August 10th, 2013 @ 12:49

My dearly beloved daughter, not one man amongst you is so clean of soul that he can judge others in My Name. But know this, those of you who are loyal to Me and who follow My Teachings – you will have to bear much sorrow when you have to witness the greatest evil abomination, which faces the world.

**In the name of social justice and social compassion, the false prophet will set out, what the world will believe to be, to evangelise and create a modern church. This church will be seen to reach out to all sinners and to embrace those sinners whose sins are not acceptable by Me.**

You, My beloved followers, will be viewed as a heretic sect, because you will continue to proclaim the Truth. All attempts to remain true to Me will be attacked vigorously. You will be outcast and declared to be right-wing dissidents. Any attempt to retain the traditions of the Sacred Ceremonies will be ignored.

The power of those who will mislead My churches on Earth must not be underestimated, as millions of sacred servants will embrace the new false doctrine. They will, mistakenly, believe that this new doctrine is a form of evangelism. Their support, as willing servants of the abomination, will make it very difficult for those Christians who know the Truth. Their voices will be like whispers amidst the screams of those who will become slaves to lies, created in My Name.

Know that the pain of rejection will be exactly as I, and My apostles, had to suffer during My Time on Earth. The priests of the day, who claimed to love God, had no hesitation in silencing the voices of My disciples, who brought them the news of Who I was. This time, as I herald My Second Coming, My prophets and My disciples will find it harrowing when their voices will be dismissed and they will be accused of blasphemy.

While My followers expand and grow, they will be like paupers and they will climb the Hill of Calvary – naked, with nothing except their faith. While they will keep the Flame of My Light alive in My Church – My True Church – they will never deviate from the Truth and they will carry on their backs a heavy cross. This is the cross of salvation, for on their poor, weary backs they will carry the sins of those who deserted Me. Their lot will be hard. Because of their love for Me, they will suffer because of others, in order to save their sorry souls.

**These souls do not deserve to be saved. They will only be saved because I choose to save them. They will have insulted Me, caused terrible suffering to My loyal followers and tormented My Remnant Army. Yet, I will save them because of the faith of those in My Remnant Army.**

Those other people, who have sold their souls to the beast, know this. You may not believe in Hell, but I will reveal to you what suffering it will bring you. **The day I will show you the levels of torture in Hell, it will terrorise you and many of you will scream for My Mercy. And I will save you, if you ask Me to forgive you. I will do this during the Day of the Great Warning.** Those of you, who witness the burning fires of Hell, but who will not turn to Me – you will not survive The Warning and that moment when you reject Me will be your last.

All those, who remain loyal to Me and true to My Word – though you will suffer – the future ahead of you is one of great glory.

Those who will not heed My Warning or listen to the Truth will be in great danger.

Those of you, who idolise the beast and who follow the false prophet into the new world religion, will be thrown in the burning fires of Hell, alive, with these two.

The Truth is bitter to taste, but when you accept it, it will bring you Eternal Life, where you will enjoy My Kingdom forever with your loved ones. Do not cut off the umbilical cord to Eternal Life, for you will suffer such terrible suffering and you will never be given a reprieve.

Your Jesus

Floods will be commonplace and you will know which parts of the world anger My Father the most

Monday, August 12th, 2013 @ 03:00

My dearly beloved daughter, My followers everywhere, including those who do not know about these Messages, will be drawn into My churches at this time seeking Me out. Because of My Gift to them of the Holy Spirit, they will be swept into My Refuge of the Heart. They will sense unease in the world and they will know that they need My help in order to remain firm to My Teachings.

Many will feel the changes in the air, as the enemies of God begin to make known their plan of hatred to deceive the world as their vile acts, to condone sin in all its guises, are made known. The world will be swept into a flood of anguish and many will be shocked by the attempts they will see everywhere to idolise sin in every form.

Sins of the flesh will be applauded. Vanity and an obsessive love of self will be witnessed all over the world. Self-obsession will, like never before, seem to be an essential trait. Those who do not seek out such pleasures will be discarded and made to feel like outsiders. **The sins of the evil one will be glorified and as man finds himself sucked into this madness, the world will be shown the floods of wrath as My Father sweeps away many parts of many countries. Floods will be commonplace and you will know which parts of the world anger My Father the most, when the waters pour down in anger upon nations.**

All your wicked nations will experience firsthand how sins of the flesh will be punished. My Father will stop the evil one from taking over the souls of those who are guilty of this sin, in order to prevent them from infesting others. They will be stopped. No more will they be allowed to continue with their infestation. This evil will be addressed and Divine Intervention will now be witnessed, everywhere, by the Hand of God.

Pray for Mercy those of you who may be caught up in these chastisements. I will protect those who turn to Me for protection.

Your Jesus

## They will soon use churches as places to trade in and profit from

Tuesday, August 13th, 2013 @ 15:00

My dearly beloved daughter, what misery will be felt by Catholics and Christians, all over the world, when they see how their churches and places of worship will be turned into places of entertainment.

Many events will be held in churches, which are meant to pay homage to Me, but which will insult My Name. They will soon use churches as places to trade in and profit from. All of these things are to come and for those who love Me, they will weep in great sorrow. How these poor souls will suffer, as they will have to battle such blasphemies. The heresies forced down their throats will mean that little respect will be shown to such souls during the many practices and ceremonies, which insult God. There will be singing, laughter, loud voices and the recital of tales, which have nothing to do with Me. Yet all of these vile acts will be committed in My Churches and before Me.

My daughter, heed now My Promise. I will go to the ends of the Earth to save every sinner. But, so infested will souls become, that no matter what I do for them, they will never accept My Mercy, even at the point of death, although they will know that Hell awaits them.

Therefore, you must accept that souls will be lost to Me, because their wickedness is so ingrained within their souls that no intervention will separate them from the beast.

What I must tell you is this. Do not allow those who are infested by the evil one to take you away from Me through their lies. When you accept lies, dictated to you by those who do not honour Me, you will weaken your faith – even if it is just one, in one aspect relating to My Teachings. If you give in to just one demand, designed to change your interpretation of what I have told you, this will mean that you will be allowing the evil one to tempt you, more forcibly, to turn away from Me.

Cover your ears with your hands when the blasphemies spill forth from the mouth of the beast. Accept nothing at all which will betray My Sacraments or My Teachings. Turn the other way and follow Me because, when all these things come to pass, there will be only one path you can walk. This is My Path – the Path of Truth. Only the whole truth is acceptable. Half a truth means that it becomes a lie.

Your Jesus

When you honour My Mother, you must visit her Shrines and pay homage to her there

Wednesday, August 14th, 2013 @ 15:15

My dearly beloved daughter, **no living man can ever fully understand how cunning Satan is**. In those he infests, know that they will never give you the impression of evil. On the contrary, they will be very appealing, humourous, authoritative and convincing when they reveal their sinful ways to you, so that you will be accepting of their deceit.

**Those, within My Church, who pay homage to the evil one and who slavishly follow his instructions, will greatly confuse you by their holy demeanor.** They will win many of you over to their ways, as it will seem to you that they truly honour Me and My beloved Mother. But know that every gesture and seemingly holy act will camouflage an insult before the altars, which are designated to honour My Name. You must know that when they honour the beast, **they will present what will seem like holy acts before you, but they will be back to front.** Their intentions will seem to be most holy and respectful, but do not be deceived.

**When you honour My Mother, you must visit her Shrines and pay homage to her there. Those who love Me will go to her. They must never accept that My Mother can be commanded to the court of the enemies of My Church.**

The other signs which the world will be asked to accept, which will seem to honour the Triune God, My Mother and all the saints, will seem to be good. But they will always be shown to you in a different way by the enemies of God. When the unexpected is presented, know that this is a great sign of the beast, who will fool the world into believing that he and his cohorts are saints.

Your Jesus

## The First Judgement is close and I will cast the wicked aside

Thursday, August 15th, 2013 @ 21:57

My dearly beloved daughter, I Call on all of My disciples, who know the Truth, to show courage in these difficult times for humanity.

The time when wars will break out in many nations, at the same time, is very close. When you hear of all of these wars and witness the sheer cruelty of those oppressors, all joined at the hip, who cause these wars, you will know the time for My Second Coming is close.

More of you will recognise the Truth contained in the Book of John – the Revelation – as it is now being revealed to you. Do not fear, for all of these things must come to pass. Many, who do not accept these Messages make a grave mistake, for the Book of Truth is comprised simply of the detail and the secrets contained in the Book of Revelation. I, the Lamb of God, Am the only Authority – only I have permission from My Father – to open the Seals contained therein.

**If you do not believe in the Book of Truth, then you do not believe in the Book of Revelation. Be warned. Those who reject the Book of Revelation forsake My Mercy.** But the Truth will be shown to them during My Great Warning through Divine Intervention, for otherwise many would never know Me or understand the great Mercy I bring the world. **You must never add to the Book of Revelation, try to interpret it or take anything out of it to suit your own desires, for you will suffer for this. When you do these things you tamper with the Word of God.** This Book was promised to you. God has sent His 7th messenger to reveal the Truth. Accept this with trust in Me or you will walk alone, in ignorance of the terrible deceit which will befall those who reject the Word of God.

Many, many changes will now take place in the world, which no man will fail to notice. Religions will become a nonsense, as millions will adopt a pagan faith, which they will be told is to honour God. **Humility and love for the poor will be the reasons, you will be told, why the renewed and enlightened church will herald a new beginning. Like lambs to the slaughter, you will be led into the lake of fire.** When you realise the terrible abomination, which you have been drawn into, it may be too late. When you pay homage to the beast, he will infest you and many will, in time, become slaves.

Great changes in the world's political and media systems will result in a great division. Those who are loyal to God in everything that was given to the world through Me, Jesus Christ, will live. Those who reject Me will have no life, for they will become incapable of accepting My Mercy. My Heart, although it will be cut in half because of this, will become hardened and My Justice will prevail.

**The First Judgement is close and I will cast the wicked aside, as the New Heaven and New Earth will only welcome those who accepted My Mercy. Many will say: "God is Merciful. He would never show such cruelty." My answer is this. The Earth, as you know it, will be no more.** Instead, a new renewed Earth will emerge – much larger, greater than before, where twelve nations will reside, side by side, in loving harmony. Only those who remain loyal to Me and those who do not know Me, but who do accept My Hand, when I prove to them the Truth at The Warning, will enter the gates. I will then shut them. No other man will enter then, for My Judgement will be cast. All sorrow will be forgotten and the wicked will be cast into Hell, where they will suffer an eternity. Man must never underestimate My Great Love, Mercy and Compassion. But he should also fear My Punishment for it will be final when the last trumpet sounds on the Great Day of the Lord.

And then, it will be over.

Your Jesus



They must retain the Holy Missals, the vestments, the Holy Bible and the Holy Crosses. These will all be replaced

Saturday, August 17th, 2013 @ 11:50

My dearly beloved daughter, many of those who are blessed with a strong faith and love for Me, Jesus Christ, are finally beginning to recognise My Voice, as I speak to the world through these Messages.

Those who spend their lives slavishly serving the serpent know also that it is I Who speaks. And so the battle to do My Holy Will, on the one hand, and the desire by the enemies of God to fight Me, begins.

**Those who are planning to inflict suffering upon humanity, as part of a covenant with the beast, will be careful not to be seen to denounce these Messages publicly, as by doing so, they will give credence to them.** Instead, they will spread hatred against Me in other ways, starting by destroying the faith of those within My Church. They will turn the hearts of those who love Me against their fellow Christians. **They will embrace pagans, new age witches and worshipers of the beast, rather than Christians, who will object to the vile pagan rituals, which will be performed in Catholic Churches and soon other Christian churches.**

These events are still to come. Please do not think that the current Holy Masses or Sacraments have changed yet, although they will change very soon. When they do, you must turn your back and defend Me.

**Much change has been planned for the last few years by the evil of Masonry in My Church on Earth. Now their plans, already made known within the highest ranks in the churches, are about to be announced. They will be unveiled with the announcement that the Catholic Church is being modernized, so that it can become relevant in today's new, open-minded, liberal society.** It will say, it will be putting the past behind and it will then say that its motto will be to embrace all creeds, to show that it is not narrow in attitude. This announcement will be celebrated all over the world and the media will cover this great news on its front pages, when before it viewed the Catholic Church with distaste.

The seed of Satan will be spent and the new ceremonies, where the format of the Holy Masses will be presented backwards, but all the correct phrases relating to My Passion will be substituted with nonsense – empty words – empty vessels – empty tabernacles. All My Crosses will be replaced with the secret symbols of the occult.

This is the desolation spoken of to the prophet Daniel. **This is the end of My Holy Eucharist and the end of the Mass, as you know it, in many places. But My beloved loyal servants will prepare now, the production of the Holy Hosts. They must retain the Holy Missals, the vestments, the Holy Bible and the Holy Crosses.** These will all be replaced.

You must gather soon and plan, for you will not be allowed to say Mass according to My Will.

I will guide you, My sacred servants, when the time comes. To those Christians who believe that this abomination will only be seen in the Catholic Church, then know that it will affect all Christian churches, until they banish all mentions of, or signs of, Me. In time, you will be severely punished for mentioning My Name.

You will be shocked at how quickly the seemingly innocent, renewed, but contaminated, Church will descend into a wicked cult. They will go to extraordinary lengths to punish those who will defy their manmade, pagan, new world religion.

Christians and Jews will be the main target of hatred and they will be persecuted because of their religion.

Instead of being fearful, I Call you to be prepared to fight for My Name. Never forget how much I Am still hated. Know when you follow Me, in these times which lie ahead, your cross will be much heavier than those who came before you.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: They will need to find places of refuge so that they can provide daily Masses and the Holy Eucharist**

Saturday, August 17th, 2013 @ 16:45

**O my dear children, how much my Heart grieves for the suffering, which faces priests within the Catholic Church, shortly.**

So many precious servants of my Son, whose only desire is to serve God and bring souls on the right path to salvation, are going to be faced with trials of such magnitude that many will fall away in fear. Many will be blind to the Truth and will accept great changes in the Church and will welcome these, in the mistaken belief that they are for the good of all. Those who will recognise the deceit, which will be presented to Catholics, will run. So fearful of their fate, they will leave the Church, for they will be too weak to stand up against such wickedness.

**Those priests who will refuse to accept the false doctrine will be accused of heresy and many will be publicly rebuked, for failing to obey those to whom they answer. Many will be excommunicated. Others will be martyred. Then there will be those who will lead the Church – the Church given to the world by my Son – in secret.**

**They will need to find places of refuge, so that they can provide daily Masses and the Holy Eucharist.** They will be guided by the Holy Spirit and they will be followed by my Son's Remnant Army, who will remain fiercely loyal to His Teachings and Sacraments up to the final day.

You must understand that if you are in any doubt about the validity of this warning, that I, the beloved Mother of Christ, will be used to hide the true intent of those forces, who have entered my Son's Church on Earth. I will be used as a figurehead of the Church to distract people from the true intentions of this wicked group. In order to convince God's children that they remain loyal to the true Word of God and the traditions of the Catholic Church, they will create ceremonies, which they will say honour me. **They will use the prophecies of Fatima to desecrate my image, by presenting a great deceit to the world. They will use me in order to defile my Son's Church and everything they will do will be backwards, in accordance with the demands of the evil one.**

**By giving the impression that they honour the Mother of God, many Catholics will be led into a false sense of security. This will mean that any doubts, which they would otherwise have, when they witness the strange new amendments to the Mass and Sacraments, will be instantly forgotten.** How this brings me great sorrow. My image will be deliberately used to insult my Son.

Satan despises me. He also fears me. To hurt my Son, he will, through those souls he influences, go to great lengths to defile my image through many secret rituals and black masses. My statue will be adorned with satanic symbols and I will be desecrated in many places by Masonic groups who have gained control.

Pray, pray, pray, children, every day, for the strength to confront this wickedness with courage. Do not fear it. Accept that Satan's army is now controlling many nations, in every part of the world. When you accept this, you can then be given the strength and determination you need. When you ask for these graces, through the Crusade Prayers, you can and will help to mitigate this wickedness.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

They will be asked to pledge their allegiance, through a new oath, to remain faithful to the Church

Sunday, August 18th, 2013 @ 17:45

My dearly beloved daughter, the plan by the false prophet to deceive the world's clergy has begun.

**Under the guise of a renewal and regeneration of the Catholic Church, all the clergy, within this Church, will be sent on retreats to encourage them to accept the new apostolate.** These will become widespread and many will be told that the objective is to unite everyone in the world, in the name of justice. This new mission will, they will be told, embrace the world's poor and strive to bring about unity. **They will be asked to pledge their allegiance, through a new oath, to remain faithful to the Church. They will not be asked to place their faith in Me or My Holy Word. Instead, they will swear allegiance to the new self-proclaimed leaders who have taken over the Chair of Peter.**

Make no mistake that those who have been bestowed with the Gift of Holy Orders will be asked to participate in a falsity, where I, Jesus Christ, will not be at the forefront, though it will appear to be the case. Money will be a driving force and a new financial organization will be set up to control the seeking of funds to ensure that the world's poor will benefit.

When you amend your Holy Orders, in any way, and then pledge your life to someone who breaks all ties with Me, you will no longer be fit to serve Me. Everything will be seen to be made simple in the Eyes of God. The plan will be to convince those sacred servants of Mine to take part, willingly, in the abomination, which will link society and a secular world with the Church, which was set up by Me, Jesus Christ.

This is how I will be insulted. Every effort to embrace secularism will be applauded by non-believers and this will be seen to be a good thing, for the new, so-called modern society of today.

It will soon seem strange to Christians when they see members of the secular world embrace the Catholic Church, so enthusiastically. But many will brush off their doubts and dismiss their concerns, as they will fall for the great deceit. At the kernel of this plan to revolutionize the Church lies a hatred for Me and everything that I gave My Church. You must question everything in the days ahead. Demand answers when they change My Teachings and twist them to suit pagans. No disciple, appointed by Me, would ever be given the authority to do this, for it amounts to blasphemy.

Woe to those who allow My Holy Word to be tampered with and allow room to be set aside to show respect for those who deny Me.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: My children everywhere – you must listen to me, your beloved Mother, at this time of sorrow**

Monday, August 19th, 2013 @ 18:28

My children everywhere – you must listen to me, your beloved Mother, at this time of sorrow. I call especially on those of you who have a great devotion to me, the Mother of God, as I comfort you at this time of great apostasy. You must accept this Intervention from Heaven with good grace and be thankful that because of the great Love of my beloved Father, that you have been given this great Gift.

When you believe that the grave wave of paganism, which will soon engulf my Son's Church, all over the world, is beyond your endurance, then you must ask for my intercession. Whatever happens, when you remain faithful to my Son, although every attempt will be made to distract you, all will be well. **Never feel that it is hopeless, for the great Glory of my Son and the Will of God will soon be revealed.**

No matter how many in the Church are led into grave error, the Word of God will spread like wildfire. **The two witnesses to the Word of God – the true Christian Church and the House of Israel will stand the test of time. Fire will pour from their mouths in the form of the Holy Spirit.**

In time, after the abomination of desolation has been revealed, those loyal to the Truth will rise and theirs will be the Kingdom of Christ. Lies will always be found out, though in the beginning, those of you who have been filled with the Gift of the Holy Spirit will suffer so much when you witness the terrible desecration in my Son's Churches. The Truth will be seen and all of those who were misled in the beginning will, eventually, understand the evil, which will have been laid down before you.

You must only trust in my Son during this torturous journey, where you will be treated like a criminal for insisting on staying true to the Word of God. Please remember my Son's Own journey to Calvary. **Accept this cross, with love and dignity, as you are greatly pleasing to my Son when you carry His burden. Through your sacrifice and suffering, He will redeem the most unworthy of souls and then He will be able to unite all of God's children.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## I will ensure that millions more hear My Words

Tuesday, August 20th, 2013 @ 19:20

My dearly beloved daughter, **My Love and My Compassion for all sinners has meant that I grant great Mercy on billions of souls. As of today, I will open their eyes to My Messages for humanity.** I will ensure that millions more hear My Words, so that I can take many more lost souls into the New Paradise. All such souls, who would never accept these Messages because of their stubbornness, will now see them, for what they are – an Act of Mercy on My part, so that I can salvage their souls.

Priests, who had denounced My Messages and declared them to be the words of the devil will by then realise the terrible mistake they made, by denying souls the opportunity of listening to My Heavenly Voice.

Non-believers, who have struggled to find peace, will now be drawn to My Messages and soon they will seek comfort from Me. I Am waiting for them and as soon as they walk towards Me, I will fill them with a longing for My Love so that they will be powerless to ignore Me.

**Believers in God the Almighty Father, who do not accept Me, His beloved Son, will feel a stirring within their souls.** They will cry out for the Truth as they witness the ways in which the world will have changed beyond recognition.

Then, those who love Me and who remain staunch in their faith, but who fail to recognise Me when I Call out to their souls, will be overcome by the final realization, when My Divine Presence will be made known to them. I will rejoice when these, My followers, allow Me to guide them properly on the final journey.

I give the world these Gifts because I love everyone. Await this Gift with love and thanksgiving.

Your Jesus

## My Second Coming cannot take place until the contamination of sin has been eradicated

Wednesday, August 21st, 2013 @ 18:05

My dearly beloved daughter, the renewal and purification of the Earth has now commenced as My Time draws near. My Second Coming cannot take place until the contamination of sin has been eradicated, through the cleansing needed on this Earth.

**As the Earth will be purified, souls of every creed will be plunged into a renewal of the spirit and many will endure a terrible spiritual battle.** They will not understand what they are enduring, but I will allow this because of My Mercy. In order to be fit to stand before Me and to be given Eternal Life in the New Paradise, souls must first be purified. This purification will take place on Earth, for those who will live through the persecution of the antichrist, as well as for those who will live through the transition into the New Paradise. The Earth will, at the same time, commence its own renewal and all evil will be weeded out, stage by stage.

Be thankful that My Father has not lost His Patience and that He does not punish His children, according to the severity of their sins. Be thankful also that He does not just turn His Back now and simply take those souls who truly love Him away from this Earth, which by its iniquity, disgusts Him.

My Father perseveres because His children are His Creation and He will not allow them to be taken by Satan. **So jealous was Lucifer, that when My Father created man in His Own Likeness, he vowed to fight to the last day in order to turn man against his Creator.**

My Father will intervene, out of Love, in order to render powerless the strength of Satan. **Every attempt, of Satan's version of the Triune God, comprising of the false prophet, the antichrist and the spirit of evil, will be thwarted.** This battle will be ugly, unfair to many souls, who will be too weak to wrestle free from the grip of evil, but it will be won by Almighty God.

You must, all of you, turn to My Father and beg Him to salvage your souls and to protect you from following the beast on the road to perdition.

Your Jesus

I must warn the world of the large number of false prophets, who at this time try to drown out My Voice

Thursday, August 22nd, 2013 @ 23:05

My dearly beloved daughter, **I must warn the world of the large number of false prophets, who at this time try to drown out My Voice.**

I have sent a number of prophets, all with different missions, to prepare God's children. These Messages, regarding the end times, are the only authentic Messages of their kind, at this exact time, for I would never confuse God's children.

**These Messages must never be compared to others, which are being spread everywhere, right now, in order to contradict My Holy Word. There can only be one Book of Truth – only I, Jesus Christ, the Lamb of God, can reveal the contents. Those of you who believe in Me can be so easily fooled. You must know that messages, which contradict these and where it is claimed that they come from God, that this is impossible.**

Do you trust Me only a little? Or do you embrace Me as I desire you to, with a full and open heart? I Call out to you with love and concern. I do not try to appeal to your intelligence. I Call to you through your heart and I draw your soul to Me. When you feel My Presence in these Messages, then there is no need to seek endorsement or approval from anyone.

I Am as I Am. I stand before you, as it was meant to be, now. **My Father would never permit Me to reveal the content of the Book of Revelation to anyone else but the seventh messenger, for this day has arrived.**

Many authentic visionaries have given the world the Word of God in the past and suffered terribly for this. Many still receive consolation from Me and I will continue to communicate to them, for I need their suffering and prayers. They are My chosen souls and each has a role to play in saving other souls.

**This Mission is the last. I instruct you to heed My Word, now, in the present. Only My Word, given to you through these Messages, will guide you through the persecution.** With them, I bring you great Graces. You must never insult Me, by contaminating them, when you challenge My Word, when you compare My Messages with the fiction produced by false prophets.

You do not need anyone to guide you towards My Great Mercy. **You must focus only on these Messages and remain loyal to My Teachings of old, now, for they are your saving grace.**

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: The antichrist, upon his announcement, will declare that he is a devout Christian

Friday, August 23rd, 2013 @ 14:09

My child, how Christians will suffer as the disease of sin engulfs the world everywhere in many guises.

There is an organized attempt being made to wipe out Christianity and this takes many forms. You will know that when Christians are denied the right to publicly declare their allegiance to God, that every other creed, not of God, will be permitted to do so. These other creeds will be given great support when they plead for justice, in the name of their rights as citizens. What this will do is to spread further the sins which are abhorrent to my Father.

**People will be forced to accept sin in their countries and it will become an offense for Christians to object to these laws. Christians will be viewed as being uncharitable, right wing and out of touch with the human rights of others.** Every trait, desirable in souls, as laid down by my Father, will be used as a front in their efforts to justify such wickedness in your nations.

When disease of the flesh grips a community, it kills many. But, after a time of great sorrow and many deaths, the remaining community becomes immune to the disease. Sin will cause disease of the flesh in many nations, as the judgements of the Seals are declared by the Saviour of humanity and poured down by the angels of the Lord. Many will be killed in atonement for the wickedness of man. This purification will continue until there will remain only those who are immune to death because of their love for God.

**Christians will suffer greatly in a number of ways. Their faith will be taken away from them and in its place an abomination will be witnessed.** Their pain, which has already begun, is the same as that experienced by my Son, at this time. Then, **they will have to witness an astonishing sight, as the antichrist, upon his announcement, will declare that he is a devout Christian.** He will use many extracts from the Bible in his speeches to the world. Weary Christians, who suffered up to this, will suddenly be relieved. At last, they will think, here is a man sent from Heaven in answer to their prayers. Out of his mouth will spill many sweet and comforting words and he will appear to be a godsend, in that he will be seen to amend the wrongs against Christians. **He will carefully construct how he is perceived by Christians and especially Roman Catholics, for these will be his main target.**

All will admire the antichrist and his so-called christian acts, gestures and his perceived love of Holy Scripture will make him instantly acceptable by many. He will draw all nations together and set about holding ceremonies for other religions and, in particular, pagan organizations, so that they can work together to bring about world peace. He will succeed in uniting countries, which had been enemies up till then. Silence will be heard in war torn countries and his image will appear everywhere. **His final, great achievement will be when he brings all those nations he unites, into the domain of the Catholic Church and all other Christian denominations. This unification will form the new, one world religion. From that day forth, Hell will break loose on Earth and the influence of demons will be at its greatest level since before the great flood.** People will be seen to adore God in the new, one world order church and appear to be devout in every way. Then outside of the churches they will indulge in sin openly, for no sin will shame them. Under the hypnotic direction of the false trinity – the trinity created by Satan – they will crave every kind of sin as a means to sustain their newfound appetite.

**This wickedness will include sins of the flesh, where nakedness will be acceptable, as man will become involved in obscene sins of the flesh in public places.** Murders will be common and committed by many, including children.

Satanic worship and black masses will take place in many Catholic Churches. Abortion will be seen as a solution for every kind of problem and will be permitted right up to the day of birth.

**It will soon become a criminal offence to show any kind of allegiance to Jesus Christ. If you are seen with a true Cross you will find that you have committed an offense, because you will be breaking the law.** The law in your lands will become a dual law – where politics and religion will be entwined in the new world order.

This persecution will mean that many, unknowingly, will adore the beast and become infested. So infested will they become that they will betray brother, sister, mother and father, to the authorities, if they should remain loyal to Christianity. Your only hope, children, is prayer to sustain you through this period.

**I urge you to keep all holy objects, rosary beads, blessed candles, holy water, a copy of the Bible and the holy daily Missal along with the Crusade of Prayer book.** You must keep the Seal of the Living God in your home and on you if possible. **My Medal of Salvation will convert those who wear it and they will be shown Mercy by my Son. I now request you, child, to have the Medal of Salvation produced now and a Scapular of the Seal of the Living God made.**

This Message is a warning from Heaven of things to come. You must listen to me, the Mother of Salvation, as I must guide you to the Truth, so that you will remain truly faithful to my Son at all times.

Go in peace, children, and be calm as this trial will, because of the Mercy of God, be short. Trust in me, your Mother, as I will be with you always during your trials. You will never be alone.

Your Mother



Mother of Salvation

## God the Father: Children we are but just a short time away from the Great Day

Friday, August 23rd, 2013 @ 15:00

My dearest daughter, **while the world strives to make sense out of the despair they witness, know that all of these turmoils must take place, before I bring all those who love Me into My Place of Refuge.**

You will soon know Who I Am, children. Those of you who are unsure of Me will see the Truth at last and this will bring you great peace. The evil in the world increases now and the deceit descends. You must be strong, I plead with you, as I await now the day when the renewal will begin and all of My children will find solace on the Day, when My beloved Son declares Himself.

**What you are witnessing is a battle between My Heavenly Hierarchy and Satan and all his demons.** It is frightening and very upsetting for many of you, but know that I will intervene to ease your pain. Know that you are Mine and that I will bring peace to the world, when I have rid it of infestation.

Children, we are but just a short time away from the Great Day and while much still has to take place, where the Sacred Name of My Son will be torn apart, it will be swift. **You must look now to the future, as it is a glittering jewel of such magnitude that on the Day when you enter the New Era of Peace, you will have forgotten the persecution inflicted upon the world by the evil one.** You must do as My Son instructs you. You must remain calm as the Seals are revealed to you, which are all for your own good and those whose souls I ask you to plead for My Mercy.

If you stay true to My Commandments and live your lives in union with My Son, you will be half way there. If you remain firm to the Sacraments and refuse to participate in pagan rituals, which honour the beast, then you will find much favour with Me.

Go and remember that I Am the Almighty One and that all Power is Mine. Soon, I will destroy the wicked and unveil My New Paradise to you. Be patient. Trust in Me. **Follow My Son and accept the Gifts, which He and His beloved Mother, the Immaculate Virgin Mary, bring you, in the form of the Crusade Prayers and the Medal of Salvation.**

**Finally accept My Seal as one of the greatest Gifts I have given humanity since I gave them Life. I give Life again with My Special Graces when you hold close to you, the Seal of the Living God. All those with the Seal are granted a place in the New Paradise.**

I love you, children, but I Am your Father and I must allow these trials, as they will help Me to weed out those who will never deviate from the side of the beast. The time I spend trying to win over their hearts creates a terrible and hateful battle, with millions of fallen angels and demons, even though it be just one soul.

Remain comforted in the knowledge that I bless all of you, who are pure and humble of heart. I love all of you, so you must never give up when all seems hopeless, for My Power means that the destruction of evil is under My Control. You must place all your trust in Me, especially at this time, when you feel that My Justice is harsh.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

This fire will also be cast down upon the enemies of the Earth and those who persecute these Two Witnesses

Saturday, August 24th, 2013 @ 23:15

My dearly beloved daughter, you and all those who have been blessed with the Truth, must know that the wrath of Satan is increasing against this Mission. His daring interference has meant that he has now manifested physically before you, for the third time. He groans in pain, but cannot withstand My Light, which is present within you. You must gain the strength you need, through the recital of the Holy Rosary, in order to prevent him from attacking you. Oh, if souls could witness what I permit you to endure for the sake of this Mission, they would faint with shock.

Those who insult Me during My preparation to save souls, will be cast aside as this battle intensifies, before the antichrist is presented to the world. **When you become obedient and question nothing, which I demand of you, I can save more of you and pluck you from the grip of deceit, which will be planted within your minds by the evil one.**

Don't you trust Me to protect you? Don't you know that when you accept the Graces I give, to help you withstand the pain of rejection, that they are meaningless if the receiving soul has reservations or doubts? I cannot fill you with the strength, the courage and the Gift of the Holy Spirit, if you cower and hide. You must be open to My Call, My Love, My Gifts.

**The Seals contained within the Book of Revelation have already opened. Now that they have opened, fire will fight fire.** As the fire of hatred erupts, when the beast prepares himself, fire will be poured over the Earth by My Father. **This war will not just be a spiritual one. The Earth will be rocked, split and the fire will burn it, as My Father inflicts punishments, so that He can delay the actions of the evil group.**

My Father's Power is to be feared by those who follow, blindly, the lies, which are inflicted upon the world by the evil one. He will retaliate for every wicked act carried out by any of you – knowingly or unknowingly – when you pay homage to the enemy of God. The Power given to My Two Witnesses – the Christian Church and the House of Israel – will mean that fire will pour from their mouths, as they spread the Flames of the Holy Spirit. This fire will also be cast down upon the enemies of the Earth and those who persecute these Two Witnesses. Do not underestimate the battle for souls, for it will be a terrifying one for those who deny the Word of God. Those who uphold it, will be protected, so that their proclamation of the Truth can be given to those who have no idea what has befallen humanity.

This is why you must accept My Graces, to give you the strength you need to fight in My Army, so that I can bring an end to the wickedness.

Your Jesus

## God the Father: Fear you, those who stand up and curse My Son

Sunday, August 25th, 2013 @ 18:00

My dearest daughter, **I Am to bequeath a great Gift upon the world because of this My Most Holy Mission. I Am going to save 200 million souls, without hesitation, irrespective of how much they offend Me, and I will do this next week because of the suffering associated with this Mission.**

My Act of Intervention is because of your request, My daughter, and I will continue to grant great Gifts as this Mission continues. Those who love Me will endure, with patience, the persecution they face and will continue to endure, because this is My Desire.

Those who persecute you, My dear little one, because you continue to proclaim the Holy Word of My Son, must know this. If you demonise My Son, I will punish you. If you demonise His Most Holy Word and then say that you are a child of God, I will cast you into the wilderness. Nothing will prevent My prophet from completing this Mission. Nothing. Try as you will, you will fail, for you will be fighting a war which you will never win. **My Almighty Power cannot be touched, tampered with or challenged. Challenge My Divine Intervention to save the world and you will feel My Wrath. You will be destroyed.** Fear you, those who stand up and curse My Son. Your pride and your disobedience will be your downfall. I have warned, through the prophets of old, the consequences of ignoring My Voice.

I now move forward to finalise the beginning of the final onslaught upon humanity. **I have permitted the final battle to take place. I have given the evil one the last chance to infest those who are drawn to him. I do this so that by the Mercy of My Son, souls will defy the beast.** They will do this because of their loyalty to My Son. Those, who do not know Me or My Son, will be given great Graces so that they will accept salvation. **All salvation is by the Power of My Mercy.** Only those stubborn hardened hearts will remain loyal to the beast. I will pull all the others towards Me. I will ensure that every chance will be given to every soul, so that they can redeem themselves, before My Son, before the final day.

**This Final Mission has been created in Heaven since the beginning. All the angels and saints work in union to bring all of My children back to Me, their beloved Father. The final journey is now.** All who walk with My Son, stay close to Him at this time. You will not be able to endure this painful journey unless you listen to what He tells you. Do not be swayed by those who will work day and night to force you to turn your back. If you allow this to happen you will find it very difficult to pick yourself up again.

You are nothing without My Son. You are nothing without Me. Until you surrender all and follow the Truth, you will never find it.

Attempt to prevent the Truth from being given to the world by Me, your Creator and I will strike you down and your weeping will be of no consolation. I will cast the proud and arrogant, who believe that they know more than Me, into the wilderness. You will not succeed when you defy My Word and deny My Presence when I try to save you.

Ungrateful man, you have little time left. By listening to Me, you can come to Me, but you can only do this when you crawl on your face and fall in humility before My Son. **My Mission has reached a very dangerous phase as every effort will be made by those who are My enemies to tear it apart.** This may seem to happen, but know that those enemies of Mine have very little time and soon, when My Patience has been expended, they will be no more, for they will never see My Face.

Your Father

God the Most High

## The Pharisees scourged and murdered many before they finally crucified Me

Monday, August 26th, 2013 @ 20:20

My dearly beloved daughter, before I was crucified, many hateful lies were created about Me by My enemies. There were gatherings held by the Pharisees, many times, to decide what to do about Me. They would not accept, for one minute, that I had been sent by God to save humanity. How they hated Me. How they screamed and tormented those disciples of Mine, who were caught by them.

The Pharisees scourged and murdered many before they finally crucified Me. Their savagery and their wickedness were against God's Teaching and the Most Holy Bible. This did not deter them, as they hunted Me down. They would preach the Word of God and then they would defy the Word of God – all at the same time. Not only did they condemn Me, but they declared that God would never send a Messiah of this type. They looked down on humble and poor people and those they considered to be theologically ignorant. Their hatred of Me frightened many poor souls, who attended the temples. Those who asked them why they, the Pharisees, condemned Me, were themselves condemned, for daring to question their reasons for rejecting Me.

There were many false prophets preaching, while I walked the Earth and I was considered to be insane and not to be tolerated. Many of these false prophets quoted from the Book of Genesis and made ridiculous claims, which were offensive to God, yet they were tolerated and given little attention.

Although the miracles, which I performed, were witnessed, they would still not open their eyes to the Truth, for they did not want to see. **The priests of the day made many public speeches, which condemned Me as being the son of Satan and warned those who were seen to associate with Me that they would be expelled from the temples.** They rejected Me because they could not accept My humble origins and because I was not educated to their high expectations. Therefore, they concluded, I could not possibly be the Messiah. They thought that the Messiah would come from within their own ranks. And so, they detested everything about Me. **They felt threatened by My Words, which despite their rejection of Me, touched them in some way, which they did not understand.**

**They were not prepared for My First Coming. They certainly are not prepared for My Second Coming, today.** Anyone who dares to say that they are a prophet, sent to warn God's children of the Second Coming, will be tolerated, once they do not reveal the Truth. But **when a true prophet reveals himself and speaks the Word of God, he or she will be hated and publicly condemned.** When you see outright condemnation, based on ignorance of the Promises made by Me, to come again, and when the hatred is so vicious that the perpetrators break the Word of God, you will know then that it is Me they hate. Only I can attract such hatred amongst sinners. **Only My Voice stirs up such opposition.**

**Were I to walk the Earth, at this time, they would crucify Me again. Those who claim to love Me and who lead My disciples in the Christian Church would be, sadly, the first to drive the first nail into My Flesh.**

Remember, none of you is worthy to place yourself before Me. None of you has the authority to publicly condemn My Word, when you do not know Me. You, who condemn Me, as I try to fulfill My Father's Final Covenant, have no shame. Your pride disgusts Me. You have condemned your own souls, in My Eyes. **You have learned nothing about Me. You do not believe in Holy Scripture because you deny that My Second Coming will take place.**

You will be asked to count the souls you have lost Me on the final day. On that day, as you scream for My Mercy, you will be unable to look Me in the Eye.

Your Jesus

For every evil act of war and terror, God will cast them out and strike them stone dead

Tuesday, August 27th, 2013 @ 23:45

My dearly beloved daughter, **the world is about to endure terrible wars and hatred will spread and infect many nations.** Unrest and division will be present in most countries and people will know then that times have changed beyond belief.

**A deep unsettling anxiety will be felt and people will find it difficult to know whom to trust. This is how Satan infests God's children, as he pits one against the other.** Only those who believe in the True God will find comfort, for they will know that their faith and love for Me will keep them strong.

**You must pray hard, so that the deceit that has fallen, which is the cause of many wars, will be exposed for what it is – an attempt to cause deep division and hatred in order to control.** My Father will punish the oppressors, as they cause havoc and pain upon the innocents. They may kill and maim many, but they will be struck down by My Father, for their wickedness.

Those who believe that they can create war and fool the world will not get much time to boast of their wicked activities. Their fate is sealed. Intervention by the Hand of God will be seen in every part of the world. For every evil act of war and terror, God will cast them out and strike them stone dead.

**War created by the hand of man destroys life of the flesh. Punishment by My Father stops the life of the soul from being given the Gift of salvation.**

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: On the last day when the dawn breaks, a loud sound of the trumpet will be heard all over the world**

Wednesday, August 28th, 2013 @ 20:00

My children, let me embrace you as you continue to endure the insults you witness against My Son.

When you listen to these Holy Messages and learn to understand them, then many of you will forge ahead, with great courage, to warn the world of the times ahead, in order that God can prepare His children for the New Paradise.

**What you must understand is that you will be hated for your Work for my Son. You will not be accepted by many and you will endure pain and humiliation as a result. For every step you take, you will face an obstacle because you walk in the Footsteps of my Son.**

None of you will find this easy, until you accept, with a calm resignation, that this is to be expected. Even those who follow my Son, but who will not accept these Messages, will fight you and persecute you, in His Name. They do not see that by behaving with such hatred that they insult my Son.

You must accept that when my Son makes Himself known, that His Words will be attacked and bring about great division. **When you understand why you are facing such attacks and why you are being punished for speaking to the world on His behalf, you will then find this Work easier.**

This persecution will continue, sadly, until the Day of His Second Coming. **Please, for His Sake, accept these trials out of love for Him and you will give great glory to God because of this suffering.** Not any part of this suffering is wasted, because when accepted with love for Jesus, it defeats the evil one, as it weakens his plan to destroy humanity.

Forgive those poor souls who fight this Mission. Ignore the cruelty you have to endure in my Son's Name. Accept that when they hate you, because of your love for my Son, that you are very much favoured by God.

Forgive those sacred servants, who prevent you from speaking of the Book of Truth. They do not understand the magnitude of God's Plan to prepare mankind for the New Beginning, for they, themselves, are not prepared. Many of them only do what they do because of their love for my Son. They mean no harm. They simply do not see, because they cannot see.

Pray, pray, pray that I, your Mother, will be given the Power to help you to endure this journey, without giving up, until the last day is close. On that Day, when the dawn breaks, a loud sound of the trumpet will be heard all over the world. It will sound just as you would expect it to sound and it will be followed by the singing of the choir of angels. This will be heard in every single country, city, town, village – everywhere. Then, you, my child, as the seventh angel, will declare that my Son has come. **The skies will turn gold and soon after, a Miracle will be seen by every man, woman and child – by every sinner. My Son will make Himself known on the clouds just as He went.** Then down will come, from the Heavens, the New Jerusalem – the New Beginning, for all those who accepted the Mercy of God.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

You must pray for their souls, as they have sold them

Thursday, August 29th, 2013 @ 23:53

My dearly beloved daughter, **those of you who pray My Crusade Prayers diligently, know that I bring relief to the world from the snares of the devil.**

**The old serpent falls and stumbles losing much power when you strive to say My Crusade Prayers, daily. And while the times of great trials continue, your prayers will create many setbacks in the plans created by Masonic powers in the world, which are designed to create havoc in order to control the weak and vulnerable. Just one Crusade Prayer, said from the heart, is enough for Me to destroy the power of arrogant political leaders, who do not have a conscience.**

Egoism is a curse and a liability to mankind's ability to live in harmony and peace. The obsession with personal ambition brings nothing but division, as man strives to dominate those he feels he needs to, in order to gain much.

Those of you who follow, blindly, the orders of those in positions of power, who direct you into committing acts, which you know are abhorrent in the Eyes of God, then you, too, will be found as guilty as those who tempt you to carry out such wickedness. The men and women, whose power over others has been created because of corrupt acts and other means, will have much work to do, if they wish to enjoy My Glorious Kingdom.

I will fell the egotists and proud amongst you. I will throw you onto the ground, until you become as humble as those you trample upon.

I will cut out the hearts of those hardened and stubborn souls who care nothing for anyone's needs, except their own. They will be taught that if they cannot love, then they shall not have it. Instead of love, they seek only idolization. These poor souls who have been elevated before you in the world, in every form, are victims of Satan. **Instead of applauding their boastfulness and accepting their insatiable need for public adoration, you must pray for their souls as many have sold them.**

Many souls in positions of influence over others, including those in politics, the world of music, the media, the entertainment business and those in high finance, are to be held in your hearts, as many have become slaves to themselves and their needs, which serve only their own lusts and desires. They infest the innocent, who emulate them and copy their lifestyles, which have separated them from God.

I, Jesus, condemn the world of false idols created by those who want nothing but power, wealth and the ability to influence others.

The spread of atheism has been caused by man's pride in his own ability. It has been caused by man's belief that mortal man, because of the Gift of human intelligence, has all the answers to the true meaning of your life on Earth.

Young souls have been lost to Me because they idolize false idols in the form of worldly goods, fashion, music and the world of entertainment. It isn't that they must not enjoy life – because this brings Me happiness – it is their lack of love for Me and their own bodies which grieve Me. They were born pure and perfect. Their bodies are a Gift from Heaven. They desecrate their bodies and have no shame in performing obscene acts in order to draw innocent souls towards them. **Many of those with such power have sold their souls for their diabolically inspired gifts. The only reason they were given these gifts was to provide pleasure to the world, as a talent given to them by God. But, Satan tempted many and promised them, in return for their souls, a glorious and glittering life of wealth, adulation, fame and pleasure. When they received these gifts, they then used them to infest other souls. And so, it continues, until millions of other souls become slaves to Satan.** Many souls who follow false idols become drawn to drug addiction. They have no shame, no modesty nor real love for each other, as each tries to vie for the greatest attention.

So much time is spent in the battle for self-glory, which is caused by an obsessive love of themselves, that God plays no role at all in their lives. **Many of them reject God openly through the desecration of the Holy Crucifix – so little shame do they have.** Know that they would suffer a terrible fate, were I not to intervene. These are just one group of lost souls, which I will garner and then provide them with the Gift of salvation, because of your prayers My beloved followers. I will take them through this special prayer, into My Refuge.

### **Crusade Prayer (117) For those who have sold their souls**

*Dearest Jesus, I consecrate the souls of (list them here) and all those who swapped their souls for the price of fame.*

*Rid them of their infestation. Turn them away from the threat of the Illuminati, who devour them.*

*Give them the courage to walk away from this wicked bondage without fear. Take them into Your Arms of Mercy and nurture them back to a State of Grace, so they are fit to stand before You.*

*By Your Divinity, help me through this prayer, for Satan's adopted souls, to prise them away from Masonry. Free them from the shackles which bind them and which result in a terrible torture in the chambers of Hell.*



*Help them, through the suffering of chosen souls, through my prayers and through Your Mercy, to be in the front line, ready to enter the Gates of the New Era of Peace – the New Paradise. I beg You to release them from captivity. Amen.*

Your Jesus

Great rejoicing will take place everywhere. This will last 100 days

Friday, August 30th, 2013 @ 20:24

My dearly beloved daughter, please ensure that every nation hears My Prophecies, so that they can prepare themselves for the wonderful, renewed Earth – the New Paradise. Every child of God is entitled to his or her inheritance and so, just as if they were preparing for a great wedding, they must begin to plan for this Great Day.

**I Call out to Jews, Muslims and Christians, as well as every other creed, to listen to Me now. Not one of you will be untouched by the wickedness of the antichrist. But if you prepare now, you will become immune to the suffering which he will inflict on the world, by taking the Seal of the Living God and keeping it in your homes.**

When the Word of God, the True Word, is made known to you, you must stop and listen, for it will lead you to the Gates of the New Heaven and the New Earth. This New Paradise is awaiting and will become home to billions of souls, including those who await in the state of Purgatory and in Heaven. I will unite all those whose hearts are open to the Command of God, who will feel the Love of My Mercy.

Please do not fear this Day, as it will bring you great happiness, peace and joy. My Kingdom will astonish you, because of its astounding beauty. Many of you fear My Messages because you believe that the Second Coming means death – the end. But that would be an incorrect assumption.

**Those of you who come to Me willingly, without any conditions, with humility and love, will not experience the pain of physical death.** Instead, you will, in the blink of an eye, find yourself in your new surroundings. This will shock you at first and you will look around you quickly to find your loved ones. I will save so many souls that you will be with your families, including those who you love, who are already with Me in Heaven and those I will release from the fires of Purgatory.

Great rejoicing will take place everywhere. This will last 100 days. **My New Paradise will have only one religion, the New Jerusalem, where I will be adored, daily. All will be in union with the Holy Will of My Father. There will be twelve nations, but only one language, for I will not permit division.**

I will appoint leaders and in each nation there will be no shortage of food, water, homes or life. There will be no death, because I will give all those who enter, Eternal Life. All nations will work together to spread the Word of God, and happiness, which is impossible to attain on Earth today, will be one of the greatest Gifts I will present to you. You will be very much loved and you will love Me, just as I love you.

Many of you will meet generations of your families, going back centuries. Generations will continue and so you will see your sons and daughters marry and produce perfect children of God – each blessed with great Graces. **There will be appointed, a Head of My Church and his name is Peter, for I promised that he would form My Church on Earth. And so, in the New Paradise he will head up My Church.**

Oh if only I could show you what lies before you, you would cry tears of joy and fight your way to the Gates. So please, all of you, ignore attempts to stop you in your quest for Eternal Life. Ignore those who tell you that I do not Exist. Do not give credence to those who use My Holy Word to convince you that I do not speak to you now through these Messages.

You must fight for all of you to be given this glorious inheritance, for no man has the right to deny another this great inheritance, which belongs to every single one, no matter how blackened their souls may be. I Am giving you the tools to bring Me souls, everywhere, so that together we can destroy the work of Satan and move swiftly into the New World.

My peace be with you.

Your Jesus

Many of you, who say you serve Me, are not fit to stand up and declare yourself to be a servant of God

Saturday, August 31st, 2013 @ 21:45

My dearly beloved daughter, **I told you all, some time ago, to plant seeds in order to feed you and your families, during the persecution. I do this for a reason. You must plant, even just a few seeds – pure seeds, which have not been tampered with by human interference. I will then multiply the fruit, which they will yield and all will have enough to eat when the world will experience great hunger.** Those days are not far away and they will come about for a number of reasons.

The crops will be contaminated through the intervention of greedy farmers. The result crops will be unfit for you to eat. Then war will mean that few men will be able to till the land. **Then there will be the fire, which will pour over the four corners of the earth, and everything will become barren.** These terrible trials will be caused by the spread of evil, but many people will survive if they trust in Me. You must prepare now, as if a war is coming and as you would when food is rationed. **Have plenty of water because everything you store will be multiplied by Me.**

Please do not believe that I ask you to leave your homes for this is not necessary. A little preparation, where you offer help to each other, is all that is needed. My Precious Blood will cover all those who believe in My Warning to humanity for the time of the Third Seal to open will follow a time of war.

So many will ignore the Word of God, which is contained in the Book of Revelation. So many leaders and sacred servants in My churches, fail to respond to My prophet, just as they did before the flood.

**I call to My sacred servants, now. Who do you believe in? Me, your Jesus or the ramblings of those who claim to be experts in theology, but who are ignorant of the Truth? Wake up. The Seals are being opened. Your duty is to help Me to save souls, but you have not remained alert to the sound of My Call.** I have told you that I will come like a thief in the night. When that day comes it will be too late for souls who have not prepared.

The time for the trumpets to peal out their judgements will come quickly, no sooner than when the Seals have been laid bare. What then? Will you wake up and follow Me at that stage or will you lose Me more souls, while you hesitate? While you wait for others to lead the way?

I must remind you that your role is to save souls. You do this through a life where you are supposed to serve Me and not where you pander to the pride and ego of those who try to twist My Teachings. Many of you in My churches do not understand the meaning of My New Paradise and have failed to remind God's children of My Promise. You must remind them of the Truth – of the time, before the final day.

So many of you, though kind, good, loving and with a sincere commitment to My Church on Earth, forget about My Second Coming. What do you think this is and what have you learned? How many prophets would it take to convince you that the time is almost upon you?

When did you hear that God does not send His prophets to help prepare His children in the fight against the wickedness, which infests the human soul. And **what gives you the right to assume that the Book of Revelation contains lies? You deny much of what it contains and you do not discuss it. Why? Don't you know that this means you deny the Word of God?**

**My Patience is tried. My Anger is great. Your stubborn refusal to accept My Gift of Intervention, to prepare you, insults Me.** By persecuting those sacred servants who recognise Me, through these Messages, you deny others the Gift of Salvation. You are blind and your ignorance of My Teachings and the Word of God, which is contained in My Father's Holy Book – the Bible – is astonishing. You say you serve Me, but you do not know Me and so you do not see.

When your faith is weak, you cannot open your heart to Me. If you opened your heart to Me, you would be able to hear Me clearly, for you would be filled with the Holy Spirit. Sadly, many of you, who say you serve Me, are not fit to stand up and declare yourself to be a servant of God. You make Me ashamed and you shame My Name, when you publicly humiliate your flock in My Name. **You break every rule of God when you condemn those who follow these Messages, for you have not been given the authority to do this.** Your love of self takes precedence over your love of Me, Jesus Christ and because of this, you are no longer fit to serve Me. You are too proud to stand before My Throne.

Your Saviour

Jesus Christ

I chose twelve simple men, uneducated and ignorant of Holy Scripture, who were poor fishermen

Sunday, September 1st, 2013 @ 11:08

My dearly beloved daughter, when I walked the Earth and entered the Temples of God, to reveal the Truth, I was treated, at first, with patience. Many priests were astonished by what I knew and by Me, the humble Son of a carpenter. So they listened, with attention, as I explained more of what was expected of them, as laid down in My Father's Book.

I knew from the age of twelve what My Mission was and I began slowly, not revealing too much, before the time was right. I knew that I had to prepare the world for the Coming of the Messiah. I also knew, within a short period of time, that My Father's Church on Earth, would deny Me and say that I was a fraud.

**I chose twelve simple men, uneducated and ignorant of Holy Scripture, who were poor fishermen.** Why did I do this? I knew that the knowledge I would give them would be accepted as it was. Without any previous knowledge of Holy Scripture, they would not, therefore, compare My Teachings with the Holy Scripture and try to find fault by examining them carefully. This would have meant that many of them would not have had the nerve to spread the Truth. **They were sneered at by those in high places in the Church, who claimed that ignorant men were not worthy to be chosen by God, to spread His Holy Word, over them.** Surely, with their education in matters of spirituality and position in the Church of God, that God would only choose His Church to prophesise the Good Word. They failed to understand that God only chooses the humble and the ignorant, in this way, because they do not argue. They do not challenge and they have no fear of being rejected, for they know no better. God, remember, does not choose those who exalt themselves before others. This could never be.

This is why you, My daughter, are hated amongst My Church on Earth. This is why they pull My Messages apart and ridicule them. This is why they mock you, because you are not deemed worthy to spread My Holy Word. How they grieve Me. **The hatred you will see will be influenced mainly by the Catholic Church. They will never accept that a prophet, who has no knowledge of the Most Holy Bible or My Teachings, can be sent.** They will say that you spread heresy. They say this because they are so far removed from My Teachings that they have begun to believe in their own lies. Know that My prophet for the end times has been sent and not chosen, for this could not be, as this, the Last Mission, has been created by My Father Who only sends His own.

**I warn those of you who mock Me, by making little of these Messages – My Holy Word, you must come to Me, now, in Holy Adoration, immediately, every single day, until you hear My Voice.** Only then can I take you and show you what I need from you at this crucial time in your service to God.

Your Jesus

## Do those of you who mock Me now, because you reject My Messages, really believe that I would divide My Church

Sunday, September 1st, 2013 @ 17:05

My dearly beloved daughter, at last, you offer Me thanks for this very difficult Mission. I know how much pain it causes you to proclaim the Word of God, because it creates much anger amongst those who believe they are the elite.

My daughter, know that while I grant you favours, you will always walk alone and you will end up in the wilderness, just like the prophets before you. I will send some to help you, but you will always be isolated. But I will always keep you company, while the wolves will hunt you down.

**Tell those who call themselves My true disciples, priests and sacred servants, amongst you, this. I will always hear the voices of the little, the weak, the humble and those pure of heart. Even if they are frightened of My Messages, I will always favour those who truly love Me. Who are these I speak of now? I refer to those who have never forgotten what I told them. Carry My Cross, follow Me, but be prepared, for when you declare the Word of God without malice, you will suffer My Pain. No matter how civilized you believe the world to be at this time, you will be hated when you stand up, defiantly, against those who hate Me. When they hate Me, they will crucify you.**

I listen to the meek. I bless those who carry out My clear instructions to you, to love one another, no matter how they torment you. Those of you who reject Me, through these Messages, must never, because of your doubts, spread hatred against anyone in My Name. I, Jesus Christ, tell you now that the devil has come to declare this final assault on all of God's children. Those of you who refuse to listen to Me, will fall for the charm of his devout servants.

Don't you know that My Church will be attacked by Satan and that this has been foretold? My enemies will walk amongst you and, yet, you do not accept that I would allow this. Know that the Battle of Armageddon comprises of two sides. Those who believe in God and follow the Word of God and the evil one, his army and all those he deceives. Satan will deceive many in My Church and only those who remain alert and who watch out for doctrinal errors, will be able to withstand the seduction. The seduction is the most powerful tool used by the deceiver. He deceives by appearing to proclaim the Truth.

I urge those poor souls, those who love Me and who remain true to My Church on Earth, to listen. **You must remain true to My Church and accept discipline, when your superiors remain true to what I gave the world, through My death on the Cross. The time for choice is close. The abomination has not happened yet, but when you see the errors, which go against My Teachings and My Gift of the Sacraments, walk away. That day is close. Then you must gather and continue to follow the Rules of My Church, as they were laid down before you by Peter.**

Do those of you who mock Me now, because you reject My Messages, really believe that I would divide My Church and ask you to deny My Teachings? Wait until the day, when you are asked to swear allegiance to lies, in the Name of My Holy Church on Earth, before you dismiss My prophet. Only My Love for you is so strong do I not cast you aside and allow you to be devoured by demons.

Your Jesus

Don't you know that a whole generation of young people are removed from Me at this time

Monday, September 2nd, 2013 @ 18:45

My dearly beloved daughter, **as the anger rises against these, My Prophecies, given to the world to prepare all of you for My Second Coming, know this. This Mission has one goal. That is to save all souls – everyone alive in the world today.** It does not matter how harsh the criticism leveled against you is, My daughter, because I will forge ahead, relentlessly, until My job is done. **No man will stop Me from saving souls, for I will trample on those who dare to stand in My Way, so that I can save those souls who have fallen from My Favour.**

Because of the paganism which sweeps the Earth and the weakness of faith, which exists amongst believers, don't you know that a whole generation of young people are removed from Me at this time? **My Mission focuses on such afflicted young souls, who in most cases were denied any knowledge of Me, Jesus Christ. Because there are so many, in every nation, I must reach out to them in whatever way is most likely to get their attention.**

Remember, those Christians amongst you who have been fed the Word of God since you were young children are blessed. Because of this you have a duty to pray for the lost generation. Please, I ask you to pray for these young souls with this Crusade Prayer:

### **Crusade Prayer (118) For the lost generation of young souls**

*Dear Jesus, I call out to Your Mercy for the lost generation of young souls.*

*For those who do not know You, cover them with the Gift of sight.*

*For those who do know You, but who ignore You, draw them back into Your Mercy.*

*Please give them the proof of Your Existence soon and guide them towards those who can help them and guide them towards the Truth.*

*Fill their minds and souls with the longing for You.*

*Help them to recognise the emptiness, which exists in them because they do not feel Your Presence. I beg You, dear Lord, not to forsake them and in Your Mercy grant them Eternal Life. Amen.*

How I long to reach out to these young children and wrap My Sacred Arms around them, so that I can whisper Words of comfort into their ears and give them peace of soul. They are Mine and without them the New Paradise would be empty of those I pine for the most. Help Me to save them.

Your Jesus

Your life is but just a fleeting moment in your entire lifetime. You are in exile

Tuesday, September 3rd, 2013 @ 16:45

My dearly beloved daughter, it is My greatest desire to Call out to people all over the world, who have cut Me out of their lives, to come back to Me. Many souls, led by the idea that God may not in fact Exist, have decided to forget about Me, their beloved Jesus. I fret for these poor, confused people because I love them dearly and miss their company.

**If you have wandered away from Me and find it difficult to reconcile your view of a modern fast-paced world with a simple belief in Me, Jesus Christ, then let Me help you to understand. You are separated from Me because of sin. When sin blights your soul, a darkness descends upon it and this makes it difficult to accept the Light of God. When this happens, your heart becomes hardened. And then your intellect becomes involved and this is when you will mistakenly believe that God could not Exist, because logic dictates that He can't.**

Your life is but just a fleeting moment in your entire lifetime. You are in exile. The Truth lies in the future, when you will finally come home to God in your natural state. I understand how hard it is for man to remain close to Me as he faces so many distractions, temptations and darkness on Earth.

When you feel you cannot feel My Presence or My Love, I want you to recite this **Crusade Prayer (119) To feel the Love of Jesus**

*Jesus help me, I am so confused.*

*My heart won't open to You.*

*My eyes can't see You.*

*My mind blocks You.*

*My mouth cannot utter words to comfort You.*

*My soul is clouded with darkness.*

*Please take pity on me, a poor sinner.*

*I am helpless, without Your Presence.*

*Fill me with Your Graces, so that I have the courage*

*to reach out to You, to beg You for Mercy.*

*Help me, Your lost disciple, who loves You, but who no longer feels love stir in my heart, to see and accept the Truth. Amen.*

It is not easy to be in union with Me. You must persevere until you feel My Presence in your soul. Call Me and I will run and embrace your poor wretched soul and take you, lead you and bring you to your eternal salvation. No matter what you have done, you must never be afraid to call to Me. I respond to every sinner, no matter who they are. Not one of you is without the stain of sin. I await your call.

Your Jesus

I bring Gifts in stages, depending on the purity of the soul

Wednesday, September 4th, 2013 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter, the Living God, present in humble souls, will become more pronounced as My New Gift is being poured over each of those alive in the world at this time.

I bring Gifts in stages, depending on the purity of the soul. **My followers, in every church all over the world, will feel a rekindling of their love for Me as I envelop them with a greater understanding as to My Promise to Come again.** My Gift will mean that they will be able to see, through the cobwebs of darkness, how the Truth begins to make sense. They will know now that I speak to them, because they will feel My Presence in their hearts. They will be blessed with knowledge, given to them by the Power of the Holy Spirit, to enable them to prepare adequately for My Second Coming.

**My followers will be led by the Holy Spirit and they will not betray Me nor will they accept blasphemy, presented to them in My Name.** This is why My Word will now spread more quickly and soon the Holy Spirit will create a longing in their souls for the Great Day when the final trumpet will peal out to announce My Coming.

Fear not, My beloved followers, I Am with you, though you suffer. Soon, you will grow in great numbers and this will give you the confidence to remain true to Me.

Your Jesus



## Mother of Salvation: Every single Sacrament will be changed beyond recognition

Thursday, September 5th, 2013 @ 09:35

My child, when they placed the Crown of Thorns on the Sacred Head of my Son, it was not just to inflict terrible physical torture, it was to make a statement. It was done as a symbolic gesture. **They were saying as they mocked Him that this Man, Who says He is Head of the Church and Who calls Himself the Messiah, will not be tolerated. They defile the Head of the Church when they Crowned Him and they will defile Him again during these times.**

It will not suffice that they, the enemies of Christ, take over my Son's Church from within – they will desecrate Him in many other ways. **They will change the hosts for Holy Communion and the meaning of what the Holy Eucharist is. They will say that It, the Holy Eucharist, represents humanity and that it is a sign of a new communion – a gathering of all people as one in the Eyes of God. You, my children, will be told that you are all in communion with each other and that this is a cause for celebration.**

The Holy Communion is the Body of Christ and is His Real Presence. It cannot be two different things. Yet, they will twist the meaning – all you will be left with, eventually, will be a piece of bread, for when they desecrate the altars and the Most Holy Host, my Son's Presence will cease.

Every single Sacrament will be changed beyond recognition. So cunning will the enemies of my Son be, that the holy ceremonies will be seen to have changed only a little. **The Sacrament of Confession will be abolished**, for the beast does not want souls to be redeemed, because this would be a victory for my Son.

Children, you must keep asking me to intercede, so that the pain of these future events can be eased and the time cut short.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## No sacred servant of Mine can condemn anyone in My Name

Thursday, September 5th, 2013 @ 14:30

My dearly beloved daughter, how few of those who believe in God, or who accept Me as the Son of Man, truly love Me. They say that they do, but many do not live according to My Teachings. You cannot say that you love Me and then condemn others. You cannot hurt another person, through harsh words and then say that you love Me, at the same time.

Who amongst you is free of sin? Which one of you exalts yourself before Me and then speaks cruelly against another? You will never be able to say you speak in My Name when you slander another. This is an affront to God and those of you who behave in this way offend Me. Those of you who speak evil of another, when you say you defend Me, only separate yourselves from Me. Yet you think that your actions are justified. When did you think that I would uphold such behavior and why do you believe that you have the authority to do these things?

**When you are committed to My Service and then speak cruel words against any of God's children, you commit a grave sin. No sacred servant of Mine can condemn anyone in My Name. You may be familiar with My Teachings – you may be knowledgeable about all that is contained in My Father's Book, but when you slander another, in My Name, I will cast you away. It will take much penance on your part to seek My Favour again and even then, until you beg Me to forgive you, it will be a long time before you are fit to come before Me again.**

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: A new, bitter world war will be declared

Friday, September 6th, 2013 @ 18:46

My dear child, I must, on the instructions of my Son, Jesus Christ, reveal that the wars, which will unfold now, in the Middle East, will herald the great battle, as a new, bitter world war will be declared.

How this breaks the Sacred Heart of my poor suffering Son. The hatred, which infuses the hearts of those leaders, entrusted with the responsibility of running their countries, by ordinary people, will spread. They will betray their own nations. Millions will be killed and many nations will be involved. You must know that the souls of those who will be murdered and who are innocent of any crime will be saved by my Son.

**The speed of these wars will escalate and no sooner will four parts of the world become involved than the Great War will be announced. Sadly, nuclear weapons will be used and many will suffer. It will be a frightening war, but it will not last long.**

**Pray, pray, pray for all the innocent souls and continue to recite my Most Holy Rosary, three times a day, in order to ease the suffering, which will result because of World War III.**

Thank you, my child, for responding to my call. Know that there is great sadness in Heaven at this time and it is with a heavy heart that I bring you this difficult news.

Your Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Mother of Salvation: The only way to Eternal Life is through my Son, Jesus Christ

Friday, September 6th, 2013 @ 20:15

My child, none of you must ever forget that my Son died in order to salvage humanity. He freed all souls from bondage to the beast. He gave all of you the Gift of Salvation and in order to receive Eternal Life, you must come to my Son and ask Him for this Great Gift.

The only way to Eternal Life is through my Son, Jesus Christ. Because He is so merciful, He allows everyone the chance to come to Him, by their own free will. He gave the world the Truth and, by His Gift of His death on the Cross, He opened the way for all to live in eternal peace and in His Paradise.

Many do not accept my Son nor do they believe in God. **If you do not believe in God or accept the Gift of Salvation, then you separate yourself from God. Because of this Final Mission to save souls, including the souls of all sinners, as well as those who refuse to acknowledge the Existence of God, my Son will perform a Great Miracle.** During The Warning everyone will see the proof that they have a soul and many will be converted. Those who will not convert and who remain atheists cannot be given the Gift of Salvation, for they will refuse His Hand of Mercy. Those souls will reject Him in the most defiant way and nothing, but your prayers, can save them.

Those who refuse every attempt, every intervention and every Mercy, to bring them into the New Paradise, will be cast away. For theirs will not be the Kingdom of my Son, because my Father, Who bequeathed humanity with the Gift of free will, will never impose His Will over any of His children.

**Pray, pray, pray that atheists will accept the Hand of Mercy, which my Son will extend to every single one of them. Remember to recite the Crusade Prayers to save these poor little souls.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

My Holy Word may not be changed or adapted so that it becomes something else

Saturday, September 7th, 2013 @ 18:25

My dearly beloved daughter, while I continue to make every effort to reach out to the world, through these Messages – still many devout followers of Mine, fail to accept My Hand. **These precious souls of Mine are vulnerable because many will fail to see the way in which their faith will be used to endorse the new, soon-to-be liturgy, which will fail to honor Me, Jesus Christ, the Son of man.**

**Many will assume, incorrectly, that the new liturgy and the new mass – although changed greatly – can do no harm.** So many will quietly question some of the contents, as well as the format and find them strange. Yet very few will challenge them as they will believe that these are blessed by the Church and so therefore, they cannot be wrong. What they do not understand is that My Holy Word may not be changed or adapted so that it becomes something else. **My Church is infallible, but should any so-called servant or leader in My Church twist the Word of God or rewrite the meaning of the Holy Eucharist, then they blaspheme against God.**

I was denied by humanity and crucified when they, including the leaders in God's Temples, rejected the Truth. **When anyone – no matter how high they stand amongst you – denies the Truth, they are guilty of heresy and do not come from Me.** Yet, they would have you believe that the Truth is a lie. They will deny all that you have been taught by Me to live full Christian lives. They will spit at Me, but lead you along a path, which they will say leads you to Me, but it will not.

**These things, foretold, will soon come to pass.** Be prepared. When you see the signs, then know that these prophecies can only come from God.

Your Jesus

## It is time that the Crusade Prayer Groups must be set up and spread across the world

Sunday, September 8th, 2013 @ 21:10

My dearly beloved daughter, it is time that the Crusade Prayer Groups must be set up and spread across the world. These Prayers are given by the Power of God and great miracles are associated with them.

**These Prayers will spread conversion, provide physical healing and dilute the impact of war, hunger and poverty.** Today I bequeath to you a new Prayer which will help to reduce the terrible suffering which will be brought on by war.

### **Crusade Prayer (120) Stop the Spread of War**

*O my sweet Jesus, take away the wars, which destroy humanity.*

*Protect the innocents from suffering.*

*Protect the souls who try to bring true peace.*

*Open the hearts of those afflicted by the pain of war.*

*Protect the young and vulnerable.*

*Save all souls whose lives are destroyed by war.*

*Strengthen all of us, dear Jesus, who pray for the souls of all God's children and grant us the Grace to withstand the suffering, which may be given to us during times of strife.*

*We beg You to stop the spread of war and bring souls into the Sacred Refuge of Your Heart.*

*Amen.*

Go, all of you who hear Me, and ask Me for the Graces you will need to endure My Pain at this time.

Your Jesus

The more you are hated, My disciples, the more you are loved by God

Tuesday, September 10th, 2013 @ 23:45

My dearly beloved daughter, don't you know that, as more of you follow My Messages, you will be tormented by those who wish to silence My Voice?

**As this Mission continues, by the Command of My beloved Father, every effort will be made by those, especially in My Church on Earth who oppose these Holy Messages, to force you to stop following them.** These objections will increase and every kind of twisted logic, arrogant denial of the Truth and falsified theology, will be used to drown out the Voice of God.

The more you are hated, My disciples, the more you are loved by God, because only those who follow Me and live their lives according to My Teachings will suffer in this way. **If you are exalted, favoured and chosen by the world as a living saint, where no fault is found or the error of your ways publicly identified, then you are not chosen by God, for you defy what is expected of God's servants. Without expressing the Truth and by twisting My Truth, in order to excel yourselves in the eyes of the world, you will be thrown to one side while I seek out My true servants.**

My true servants love Me and are moved by My Holy Spirit. Their sorrow, which is expressed in their eyes, because they suffer with Me, can be seen clearly by those who have been given the Gift of the Holy Spirit themselves. Never do these pure souls condemn others or try to block the Word of God, for they are incapable of doing this.

You must pray hard at this time – all of you – for these holy servants of Mine are under attack because of Me. I stand with them, but many will fall and crumble under the pressure to remain silent when they are forced to present to their flock the doctrine of lies to come.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: You will be mocked for failing to recognise the new interpretation of Catholicism

Wednesday, September 11th, 2013 @ 16:30

My child, my Heart is entwined with that of my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, at this time of great sorrow when the persecution of all of God's children is increasing.

Every person in the world, particularly those without money, influence or possessions, will suffer because of the greed of those who control many nations. My Work to help my Son achieve the final part of His Covenant to save humanity has begun to be seen in many ways. I will, by the Power of God, guide all of those who are distraught with grief, because of the suffering in their lives, into the Refuge of my Son's Protection. Those who have to endure such poverty, such hunger, such anguish, such injustice – whatever it may be – will be comforted when you ask me to pray for you.

**Those of you who have to suffer, because you bear witness to Jesus Christ, the Saviour of humanity, will be given extra strength at this time when you ask Me to help you. The greatest injustice within my Son's Church will soon be witnessed, where both ordinary believers and sacred servants alike, will be accused of disobedience against the Teachings of Jesus Christ.**

**You will be asked to take an oath – to be recited like the Apostles Creed – to declare your allegiance to an altered form of worshipping God. By swearing, through this oath, not acknowledged in the Most Holy Bible, you will place your soul in great danger. The liturgy will be changed and new additions declared, while other parts, recited for many years, will no longer be made known.** This wicked plan will be justified because they will take all the attributes associated with my Son and declare these to be the reason for such changes.

This is why those of you who are loyal to my Son will find it deeply disturbing and your souls will suffer greatly. And while you will continue to pay homage to my Son, you will be mocked for failing to recognise the new interpretation of Catholicism and Christianity. You must never lose courage, during these trials, because you are, dear children, favoured by God and He will remain with you right up to the end.

Never turn away from the Truth. Never believe anything, which did not come from God.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation



Those amongst you who suffer greatly and who may have lost all hope in life, know that you are in My Heart

Friday, September 13th, 2013 @ 23:15

My dearly beloved daughter, My Heart yearns for the world and everyone who lives in it and I promise you that I will do everything to unite all of you, God's children, within My Heart.

I love every man, woman and child, no matter who they are – whether they are powerful, rich, influential, humble, poor or just simple people, living ordinary lives. All of you were chosen to be born by My Father, Who created you. Each soul has a purpose and every one of you is a cherished child of God.

**Those amongst you, who suffer greatly and who may have lost all hope in life, know that you are in My Heart and that I feel your pain deeply. I suffer within you. You must never give up hope, because I have a place for you in My Paradise.** When you give up hope, you are turning your back on your future, which is full of My Light. This future is My Gift to you and all is Mine. **I will take away your worry. Just call to Me and say: “Jesus, take my terrible pain and suffering away and let me feel Your Love.” and I will lift your heavy burden instantly.**

**When you feel empty and believe that no one truly loves you, you must know that I Am there beside you, because I will always love you, no matter how far away you have strayed.** When you believe that you have nothing to live for, then know that My New Paradise will give you Eternal Life. But you must persevere with your suffering in this life first. Yet, I will ease your suffering and all you have to do is ask Me to.

Many of you feel worthless, unloved, unsuccessful, unfulfilled and of little use. You feel like this because the world is obsessed with so-called success and ambitions. Only the few, the elite, seem to achieve such great heights. The pressures created by the world's media to celebrate wealth and beauty only serve to destroy the confidence of ordinary man. It is not necessary to impress others. It is not necessary or desirable to impress Me with your so-called success. Work hard, by all means. Use the talents given to you by God, but use them in order to serve others and for the good of all. **But know this. It is the weak, the humble of spirit and those with a simple love for Me, Jesus Christ, whom I will raise up to the greatest glory in My Kingdom. Those who suffer now will never suffer again in My New Paradise.**

My Promise to come to gather you all will be fulfilled during My Second Coming. Look to this day with longing and joy, for it is not far away and then I will bring you the Gifts of love, joy, happiness and Eternal Life. Persevere and come close to Me. I Am with you. I will never desert you, but you must not separate yourself from Me because if you do, you will be lost to Me. Come, lay your head upon My Shoulder. Let Me comfort you. Let Me put an end to your sorrow. Let Me wipe your tears away. Let Me grant you My Peace.

**I grant you a special Blessing now. Take it. Accept My Hand and all will be well. I love you.**

Your Jesus

The doctrine of darkness – the great apostasy which will spring from the loins in My Church – will descend like a great thick mist

Saturday, September 14th, 2013 @ 03:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **I Am the Voice in your midst, Who tries to make Myself heard among those leaders who spread apostasy and who rule in the four corners of the Earth.**

The doctrine of darkness – the great apostasy, which will spring from the loins in My Church – will descend like a great thick mist upon all unsuspecting Christians very soon. The plan to suppress the Truth has begun and soon, twisted versions of My Holy Doctrine will become clear to many of you. But, while they will trade the Truth for lies, the Holy Spirit will rise against My enemies. My Light will still be visible amidst all the confusion, which the leaders of the greatest apostasy of all time will bring to bear on the world. They will not rest until the world become like heathen, with no love for Me, Jesus Christ.

**The secular world will be deemed to be the just one, the one where each man will be encouraged to follow their own lusts and desires. Every attempt will be made to dampen the Presence of the Holy Spirit. They will deny My Suffering on the Cross and the significance of the need to earn salvation, though it be given to anyone who redeems himself to Me, and who asks for My Mercy.** They will not just force feed God's children with lies about Me and My Teachings, they will persecute those who question such lies.

**Those who challenge the leader of My Church, from within, will be dealt with ruthlessly and not a shred of mercy will be shown.** Those of you who accept false doctrines, from those who say they represent My Church, and know in your heart that they could not come from Me, then I will help you. I will comfort you as I guide you. You must never deny the Truth or give into those whose lust for power means that they will lie in My Name, if they can remain on favourable terms with My enemies. Your faith will be truly tested.

I come now to bring you the Truth, only because you will be denied the Truth. When this happens, you will not be allowed to declare the Truth to other souls who cannot survive without it.

Pray for the Mercy of your own souls and for those who will be led into grave error by My enemies.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: These Medals will convert all souls, who are open to the Mercy of my Son, Jesus Christ**

Saturday, September 14th, 2013 @ 16:10

O, my child, just as I loved my Son, from the moment I looked into His beautiful Face, so do I love all of God's children as my very own.

**I am the Mother of God, but I am also the Mother of all of God's children, as I pledged to help them in their moment of final salvation. My Son, when He crowned me at my Coronation in Heaven, gave me the authority to become the Mother of the twelve tribes – the twelve nations in the New Jerusalem.** Before that day dawns, I, as the Mother of Salvation, will seek out souls everywhere and draw them to my Son. I help Him in this onerous task and just as my Heart is entwined in His, it is also entwined within the hearts of those who truly love my Son.

As your Mother, I love all of God's children. **I feel the same love for each of you as any mother feels for her young. I see God's children as if all of them were just little children. I feel their pain.** I suffer with my Son when He looks upon sinners, who reject the Love He has for them. How He agonises over them and how many tears I now cry as I watch the wretchedness of man grow because of the spread of sin. Yet, there is still much love alive in the world. This love, when it is pure, will withstand the darkness and, like a beacon, it will attract souls towards it. This is the way God will work in order to enlighten humanity. He will use the love of those who love Him to bring Him the souls of the rest.

My duty is to offer as many sinners as possible the chance to save their souls. **I do this through the apparitions, which are witnessed when I appear, in order to ignite the faith of sinners everywhere. I now do this by providing the Medal of Salvation. My child, as I have said, this Medal must be made available to the world through you and based on my instructions to you.** These instructions are only being made known to you. **These Medals will convert all souls who are open to the Mercy of my Son, Jesus Christ. This will then result in the salvation of millions.**

Thank you, children, for opening up your hearts to me, your Mother and for showing obedience to my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, the Saviour of mankind.

Your Mother

Mother of Salvation

**My Plans to redeem the world are being brought to fruition. All is in place now**

Sunday, September 15th, 2013 @ 23:50

My dearly beloved daughter, all of My Plans to redeem the world are being brought to fruition. All is in place. My Army is formed. They will now grow and expand everywhere, bringing along with them the many souls I yearn for. This Army has been given great Graces by Me and by the Power of the Holy Spirit they will keep the Flame of Christianity burning and they will carry the Torch of Truth until the Final Day. They will bring the Light of God into the darkest corner and they will open the eyes of millions to the True Word of God, as the apostasy devours My Church on Earth. I grant them this Crusade Prayer to help them pledge their allegiance to Me.

***Crusade Prayer (121) Allegiance to the Army of Jesus Christ***

*We stand united to Your Sacred Heart, dear Jesus.*

*We speak with authority the True Word of God.*

*We will walk to the ends of the Earth to spread the Truth.*

*We will never accept any new false doctrine in Your Name, other than that You taught us Yourself.*

*We remain true, loyal and steadfast in our faith.*

*We will treat those who betray You with love and compassion, in the hope that they will come back to You.*

*We will be firm, but patient, with those who persecute us in Your Name.*

*We will walk victorious all the way to Your New Paradise.*

*We promise, that through our pain and suffering, we will bring You all those lost souls who are starved of Your Love.*

*Please accept our prayers for all sinners in the world, so that we can become one family, united in love for You, in the New Era of Peace. Amen.*

Go, My Remnant Army, in the knowledge that you will be given all the help and Graces to succeed in this last Holy Mission on Earth, so that I can gather all of God's children off the face of the Earth and bring them into My New Paradise.

Your Jesus

God the Father: For those born into pagan families, through no fault of your own, I will grant you Mercy

Monday, September 16th, 2013 @ 16:20

My dearest daughter, the human race is, to a large extent, impervious to My Existence. So many know little about Me, their Father, their Creator. My sacred servants, including all those who believe in Me, the Creator of all that is, have failed to prepare humanity for the punishment which will face them if they do not acknowledge the error of their ways.

**A desire to believe that 'all will be well' has meant that many of My children do not believe in the existence of Hell. This is a place where people who refuse My Mercy, My intervention to save souls, go. Mortal sin, unless it has been erased through reconciliation, will lead souls into the abyss of Hell.** Those who may not be guilty of mortal sin, but who do not believe in Me and instead believe in an existence which has been created and fabricated in their minds by false idols, have much to fear.

Reject Me, your Creator, and you will turn yourselves against Me. You will cut yourself off. Many of you, when the Truth of My Divinity is revealed to you, will fiercely oppose Me and nothing I do will save you from the fires of Hell. I can use every Divine Power, but I can never force you to accept My Mercy. Nothing, only the prayers of chosen souls, will help you. This means that you will never see My Face. **Anyone who tells you it does not matter if you do not accept My Existence is lying.** Only those who accept Me, and through the Mercy of My only Son, can enter My Kingdom. If you are a kind and loving soul and still reject Me – even when the Truth is made known to you – you, too, will also be cast away from Me. No Eternal Life will be yours.

I grant the Gift of Purification upon all of you now, but in particular to atheists and pagans. This Purification will be painful, but in many cases it will open their eyes to the Truth. For those born into pagan families, through no fault of your own, I will grant you Mercy. But for those of you who were given the Gospels and who know about the Existence of the Triune God and who now reject Me, there is little hope for you, until you turn back and atone for your sins. Then you must beg for the salvation of your soul.

Your Father

God the Most High

I come for you to take you to My Father. I come to fulfill His Divine Will and to complete the Covenant

Tuesday, September 17th, 2013 @ 22:45

My dearly beloved daughter, when you find this Work difficult and hesitate to give the world bad news, you must understand that you are only the messenger. You are an instrument of the Holy God, the Most High and it is your duty to respond to His Call. Your obedience is essential and you must not fear the repercussions, which may befall you as a prophet of the Lord.

**All events foretold have been laid down in the beginning and form part of God's Plan to complete the Covenant to gather His children, finally, so that they can live in harmony in His Divine Will.** The final battle between My Father's hierarchy and the evil one means that many people, who leave themselves exposed, will become infested by sin and will turn against their brothers who remain loyal to God.

When the battle is being fought many wicked atrocities will be carried out, by the enemies of God, against His beloved children. But as I have told you before, they can only go so far, because they do not have the power to destroy humanity, although they believe that they do.

**Take comfort, all of you, because My Father will intervene with the wicked actions of those who want to control all nations and He will strike them dead – those who dare to hurt His children.** Many poor souls will suffer during such persecutions, but My Father is ever-merciful. His Power cannot be touched. His Hand is Almighty. He can, at any time, cast away His enemies. But the prophecies foretold, and which must take place before My Second Coming, are a reality. They will unfold in a way, which may not be obvious to all of you, but know this. Prayer is your weapon. Prayer will provide you with the armour you need to defeat the evil one. Prayer will dilute the impact of war, suffering and every kind of persecution inflicted upon the human race by the enemies of God. Prayer will save you and all those for whom you pray. Your prayers will destroy evil and when the Great Day comes you will cry tears of joy when you witness the New Generation, those billions of people who have been salvaged because of your response to My Call.

While My Messages bring a mixture of sadness, fear, frustration – they also bring hope because they create much conversion. My Father's Plan is unknown to most of you. What you need to understand is this. His Plan will destroy all His enemies. By allowing all these trials to take place, He will free the human race, at last, from its bondage to sin. Be patient. Be calm. For soon joy, love and peace will finally be yours for eternity.

I come only because we are as one – one holy family in God's Kingdom. I come for you to take you to My Father. I come to fulfill His Divine Will and to complete the Covenant. I come to bring you the Truth.

Your loving Saviour

Jesus Christ

At My Second Coming, I will judge every person who remains alive on the Earth at that time according to what they have done for the Glory of God

Wednesday, September 18th, 2013 @ 17:08

My dearly beloved daughter, when I said that I would come again to judge the living and the dead, I meant just that. The First Judgement must be fulfilled and by this, I mean that at My Second Coming I will judge every person who remains alive on the Earth at that time, according to what they have done for the Glory of God. My Judgement will be harsh, for My Mercy will have, by that stage, already been poured over the Earth.

Those amongst you who remain defiant to the end, through your rejection of Me – although the Truth will have been made known to you – will be cast away from Me. You will never accept My Mercy, no matter how I plead for your salvation. Your denial and hatred of Me will bring you eternal suffering and I will shed bitter and sorrowful tears for you. **Oh how you will crave the comfort of Earth, though you wasted your time there in the wicked pursuit of sinful pleasures and power and where you oppressed others. Earth will seem like a long lost paradise when you scream for My Help in the depths of darkness.**

Those amongst you who love Me, but whose souls have been blighted by sin, must have no fear for I will devour you with My Mercy when you ask for it. All sinners will be saved once they redeem themselves in My Eyes, no matter how grievous their sins are.

**The living who are in My Favour will be lifted into My Glorious Paradise. They include every sinner, every creed, every race, who have called out to Me, their Saviour, the Son of man, and all those who ask Me to save them.**

I will raise the dead, those who have been purified in the depths of Purgatory, as well as those who are awaiting, patiently, in Heaven, for the arrival of this Great Day. The rest will be banished.

Your time on Earth has been decided by My Father and this day is still unknown to Me, but I tell you this. You, of this generation, will be gathered and taken into My New Paradise when Heaven and Earth will become one. **You have been given the time to prepare, so use it for good measure, so you can have Eternal Life and share it with your loved ones. I now ask you to consecrate every loved one, your family, your friends and your nations to Me, so that I can cover them with the Protection of My Precious Blood.**

Your Jesus

Recite this special Crusade Prayer to consecrate all those close to you so that I can cover them with My Precious Blood.

Wednesday, September 18th, 2013 @ 23:30

My dearly beloved daughter, I ask that you all recite this special Crusade Prayer to consecrate all those close to you, so that I can cover them with My Precious Blood.

***Crusade Prayer (122) For the consecration to the Precious Blood of Jesus Christ***

*Dear Jesus, I ask You to consecrate me, my family, friends and nation to the Protection of Your Precious Blood.*

*You died for me and Your Wounds are my wounds as I gracefully accept the suffering, which I will endure in the lead up to Your Second Coming.*

*I suffer with You, dear Jesus, as You try to gather all of God's children into Your Heart, so that we will have Eternal Life.*

*Cover me and all those who need Your Protection with Your Precious Blood.*

*Amen.*

All you need to do is trust Me and I will protect those who call on Me for the salvation of their own and other souls.

Go and prepare for the Day of the Judgement. I bless you all and I grant you the strength to continue with your devotion to My Crusade Prayers.

Your Jesus



**No man, no priest, no bishop, no cardinal, no pope, has the authority to rewrite the Word of God**

Thursday, September 19th, 2013 @ 19:26

My dearly beloved daughter, My poor sacred servants will, after the Liturgy has been tampered with and desecrated before Me, come running to Me in great sorrow. Only when that happens, will they realise that the Word of God is being made known through God's prophet, and that it is the Truth. The Word of God is the Truth. It can only be the full Truth or not at all, if the prophecies given to God's children are from Him.

Many will gather and unite to prepare to pay homage to Me, in the way which honours Me, for nothing will stand in their way to uphold My Holy Word; My Holy Sacraments; My Holy Mass and the Most Holy Eucharist. But even then, many will not see the errors, which are going to be presented to unsuspecting souls.

**Only when the Church of God is declared to be in union with pagans, and their ludicrous practices, will more of My sacred servants truly understand what is happening.** Only when the pagan symbols and satanic signs begin to be shown inside of, upon and at the exterior entrances to Christian Churches, will they run for their lives. There will be great fear in their hearts, because many of them, at that stage, will have nowhere to go, as they failed to prepare for this day. These will be the ones who will be hunted down because they did not respond to My Call. Their pride and their egos prevented them from recognizing My Voice. So many of My sacred servants will be caught unawares, and many will be powerless against the reign of the false prophet and his cohort, the antichrist. These two will be ruthless in their quest to control all nations and anyone who dares to stand in their way will be destroyed.

While those sacred servants within My Church on Earth will be trapped, unless they are prepared, it is the souls of the faithful, the loyal followers of Me, Jesus Christ, who will be misled into grave error, which causes Me such bitter sorrow. Many will be afraid to show disloyalty to the Church, even when My Teachings, My Holy Doctrine, and all the Sacraments have been altered. Let them know now that no man, no priest, no bishop, no cardinal, no pope, has the authority to rewrite the Word of God. When they do this, they have broken God's Law. Only the Church of God, which remains faithful to My Teachings, is infallible. Once that bond – the bond where only the Truth is declared in My Name – is broken, they become separated from Me. I Am the Church. You, My followers, My sacred servants, are part of Me when you adhere to My Holy Doctrine.

**The Church – My Church – will remain intact, for the Truth can never change. Those who separate from Me can not be part of My Church on Earth.**

Your Jesus

## Four powerful empires will emerge as the main source from which wars will be surmounted

Saturday, September 21st, 2013 @ 12:22

My dearly beloved daughter, much will happen in the world as the power of the false prophet rises and anyone who dares to challenge him will be ignored, even in the highest places within My Church.

Political disagreements will result in four parts of the Earth. Four powerful empires will emerge as the main source from which wars will be surmounted. As these empires increase in power, they will control many parts of the world, but not all, as this would not be permitted by My Father.

Each of these nations will fight amongst themselves, although they will claim to be working together. As mistrust builds, they will each try to outdo the other and then the fighting will bear forth. They will destroy many parts of their poor nations. The people over whom they will govern will have little power left, where democracy will hang like a thread. **It is these innocent and suffering people who will be given the Protection of God if they have the Seal of the Living God.**

**Never underestimate this free Gift from God. The Seal of the Living God will protect you from physical and spiritual death during wars. Please get this to as many people as you can in every nation.**

Egypt and Syria will be embroiled in a power struggle ,which will have repercussions for Israel. The enemies of the Jews are many. All wars which target and involve these two countries will result in a final battle, which will involve Israel and they will suffer the worst genocide witnessed since the Second World War.

The demise and rise of Jerusalem is foretold and these battles must take place before the prophecies are fulfilled.

Your Jesus

## Many will betray Me by accepting falsities

Saturday, September 21st, 2013 @ 13:45

**My dearly beloved daughter, My Power will surge within the hearts of believers now as they, through the Power of the Holy Spirit, will feel a sense of calm despite the great apostasy, which they are beginning to witness in My Church.**

**I will, by the Power and the Glory of My beloved Father, give you, My cherished disciples, great strength and courage during these trials. You are being given these Gifts through the Crusade Prayers, because without them you would find it impossible to withstand the religious persecution, which lies ahead.** You are being given these Gifts so that you can save the others, who will refuse My Call from Heaven and who will wander, innocently, into the lion's den, where all Hell will break loose. Once, within the den of darkness, they will be swept up into pagan rituals. Their souls will be opened up to the spirit of evil and, within a very short period of time, they will become blind to the Truth – the Holy Word of God, laid down since the beginning.

Many will betray Me by accepting falsities. Yet, they were given the Truth by My death on the Cross. Many of My disciples, when I walked the Earth, betrayed Me on the days leading up to My Crucifixion. Imitating the Pharisees, they shouted these words: "Get away from me, You speak heresy. You mock the Pharisees, who speak in the Name of God. You are a liar and You speak evil. You are the son of Satan."

Now that I prepare all of you for My Second Coming, you will spit out these very same accusations again. I come now, through these Divine Messages from Heaven, to bring you the Truth, although you know all about Me. I do this for the Truth will be abolished in My Church. You will soon accept lies in My Name and the Truth will be nowhere to be found.

Remember these Words. I come only to complete My Promise to My Father. I come to bring you the final salvation you were promised. Satan does not want this to happen, yet he cannot stop Me. But what he will do is to prevent many of God's children from accepting My final Mercy. He will do this through the help of My enemies, whom he has now seduced within My Church on Earth.

Wake up those of you who are asleep. I will come like a thief in the night. Only those who are prepared will be saved.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation for priests: To remain true to the Church of my Son on Earth you must be prepared to feed His flock**

Monday, September 23rd, 2013 @ 13:30

**My child, many signs will be made known from the Heavens, upon the roofs of my Son's Churches, when the final changes are made in the Liturgy of the Holy Mass.** All those who keep their eyes open and their ears alert will witness the Anger of my Son in a way in which they cannot fail to notice.

**My Son promised that He would make known His Anger when they, within His Church on Earth, crucify Him again by defiling His Body and Blood during the Holy Sacrifice of the Mass.** Thunder and lightning, followed by great storms, will sweep people off their feet. More floods will be witnessed, when the sins of man will be swept away as they begin to see punishments from God, which will pour down upon humanity.

Slaves to sin – even those who love my Son and who remain loyal to the Holy Mass – and so they will not know the difference when the abomination is presented. Remember, it is to commemorate the death of my Son that the Holy Mass is said and where the True Presence of my Son is made known. Soon, they will not acknowledge the Truth and the new mass will become a pagan ceremony. That day is still to come and it will happen suddenly and unexpectedly – so fast will the false prophet move. **Now is the time for preparation. All those sacred servants, who are to remain loyal to the Most Holy Eucharist and who will adhere to the Holy Word of God, must begin their preparations now.**

**To remain true to the Church of my Son on Earth, you must be prepared to feed His flock with the Food of Life, that is His Holy Eucharist. This is the vow you made to Jesus Christ when you said you would serve Him and provide His Body and Blood, through the Holy Mass, to all those who seek salvation.** This vow must be honoured until the last day.

Do not fear the times ahead, when the enemies of God will try to use His Holy Name to condone sin and make it acceptable to all; when they will deprive all of His Body and Blood. This will not matter if you continue to serve my Son in whatever way you can.

Go in peace in the hope that all of you who love my Son will be blessed with the Gift of the Holy Spirit, so that you will be able to discern the Truth.

Your Blessed Mother

Mother of Salvation

The four parts of the world I refer to are the four big empires – the US, Russia, Europe and China

Tuesday, September 24th, 2013 @ 11:18

My dearly beloved daughter, the four parts of the world I refer to are the four big empires – the US, Russia, Europe and China. All prophecies foretold will involve these powers, around which all the upheavals in religious and political structures will occur.

Syria and Egypt, through the unrest in their countries, will become the catalysts for a greater war, which will involve the four great powers. Each of these powers will be connected in order to create a unified regime, which will be used to control the global wealth and population.

The religious war will be central to this control and the appointed leaders in My Christian Churches will be overcome and destroyed in preparation for the beast, who will control all four empires. **None of the rulers, who defy the Word of God or who try to destroy His children, will be given the authority by God to take, by force, those whose names are in the Book of the Living.** And while I speak of Christians and the need for them to remain true to Me, **I also refer to the Jews because their protector, Michael the Archangel, will watch over them and help them to withstand the persecution which they, as God's chosen people, will also have to endure.**

God's Plan has been created and all the angels and saints in Heaven prepare now, to help Me in My Mission to unite all and protect those who love Me from the great deceit, which has been created to fool the world. Never before has the wickedness against God been so co-ordinated by the human race as it is today. **Never before has mortal man been capable of inflicting so much suffering, through the seizure of power in order to control, as it has at this moment of time in history.** The great persecution against God's children, created by Satan with the willing support of evil, power hungry men and women, in positions of great power, is unfolding before your eyes. Yet, many of you cannot see because you have been fooled.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: Only a few will be brave enough to openly proclaim the Word of God during the Crucifixion of my Son's Church on Earth

Wednesday, September 25th, 2013 @ 12:15

My child, the Crucifixion of my Son's Church on Earth has well and truly commenced and all the signs have begun to be seen. Just as my Son was nailed to the Cross, only one of His apostles stayed with Him to the end and so too, will **few of His disciples on Earth, dare to be seen to defend His Mystical Body on Earth, as it is plundered, persecuted and then annihilated.**

Very few of those who swore allegiance to my Son watched His scourging or walked alongside Him on the climb to Mount Calvary. I only had four loyal disciples – my cousin Mary; Martha; Mary Magdalene and John – to hold me up and help me in my agony as I had to witness my Son's terrible torture. Many will follow my Son's instructions, through these holy Messages for the world, but only a few will be brave enough to openly proclaim the Word of God during the Crucifixion of my Son's Church on Earth.

My sorrow at this time is great as all that was foretold by me during the apparitions at La Salette and Fatima are now unfolding before you all, but many of you are blind. Those of you who dedicated hours before me at my most holy shrines must come and ask me, your Mother, to open your eyes to the Truth. You must ask me to consecrate your hearts and souls to my Son, otherwise you too will deny Him.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

God the Father: If I have to destroy cities to stop evil from spreading, then I will do this

Thursday, September 26th, 2013 @ 17:55

My dearest daughter, My Hand of Justice has fallen over the world and I will punish those who hurt My children, in body and soul. You must fear My Wrath as well as accept My Mercy.

**I will intervene in your nations in order to stop wars from escalating and if I have to destroy cities to stop evil from spreading, then I will do this.** As the wickedness of man spreads like a virus, I will cut those souls in two and strike them down. How the evil sins of abortion, war, murder and the deceit of those who assist in the spread of sin sicken Me. They will pay the price for this now.

**Those in political positions, who control the availability of abortion, will be the first to be punished.** Await now as you will see how they will suffer for the atrocities which they condone before Me. Those groups, who plot the demise of the world's population through abortion, will die in agony by My Hand. Justice will be served on them finally, as I will no longer allow them to inflict such wickedness on My children. Their arrogant claims, that they are acting in human interest, will be silenced, for they have cut themselves from Me and now they will have little time to redeem their souls.

**Those given the responsibility of teaching My children the Truth of the Gospels will need to heed this Promise. I will raise you up when you tell the Truth, but I will throw you into the abyss, if and when you desecrate the Holy Eucharist.** And while the liars will convince you of the need to change the Truth and persecute you, it will be nothing like the darkness, which I will cast over the entire Earth. Then there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth, but no one will hear you. You will no longer see, nor will you hear anything, but you will feel the pain of those souls whom you destroyed because of the apostasy, which you helped to fuel until it enveloped the souls of those sacred servants you instruct.

Fear My Wrath, for it will descend on you suddenly and by then it will be too late for you. **You will never see My Face. I Am giving the leaders of all those who control My Churches on Earth this final warning.**

Failure to defend the Word of God or to uphold the Holy Eucharist will result in death and despair. I will not allow you the time to destroy the souls who have been earmarked by My enemies.

Your Father

God the Most High

My True Church will be thrown out of Rome and will have to endure a number of years of desolation

Saturday, September 28th, 2013 @ 15:23

**My dearly beloved daughter, always remind those who believe in Me, but who have no idea that My Second Coming draws close, that they must always be alert to the signs which were prophesied in My Father's Book, for the time which precedes the Great Day.**

**The great apostasy is the first sign. This is when belief in the Truth – the Word of God – disappears and when sin is glorified in every part of the world.** The sign for when My Second Coming draws very close is when the great apostasy grips My Church on Earth from within. When you see those who say that they have been appointed by Me to lead My Church on Earth engage in the secular world in order to gain favour, you will know that the changes have begun. When you see the Great Sacrifice – My Crucifixion – being debated and new meanings attached to My Eucharist, you will know that My Church will be cast into the desert.

**By My Church, I refer to those who do not deviate from the Truth and who continue, as before, to accept the Word of God. My True Church will be thrown out of Rome and will have to endure a number of years of desolation.** It will be trampled upon by the heathen and will suffer, but by My Grace, it will remain intact and those brave souls who refuse to desert Me will be given extraordinary Gifts by Me. As the abominable, so called 'miracles', healings and gestures of false humility and love for humanity are witnessed in the shell of My Church, the true miraculous interventions by Me will be seen. I will, through My Crusade Prayer Groups, make known to those who scoff and mock them, the Presence of the Holy Spirit. Many miracles will be bestowed upon My Prayer Groups and those who recite the Prayers as a gift to help My beloved disciples cope with religious persecution.

The persecution I speak of is mainly a spiritual one. My true disciples, and I mean all Christians, of every denomination, everywhere, will watch in great sorrow when they have to bear witness to the great deceit, which will descend over the Catholic Church. **The Catholic Church will embrace the secular world and will declare mortal sin to be no more.** Sin will not be acknowledged and in order to deceive the innocents, they will be told that it is not difficult to enter My Kingdom. **Confessions will stop in the present format.** People will be told to ask for redemption in their own way, and as such, many will not then bother to ask for My Forgiveness. They won't do this because they will no longer accept that sin is caused deliberately and, because of this, that God will forgive all. This is the error which was foretold and which will lead millions into the fires of Hell and they will be led there by the false prophet and the antichrist.

**Soon, all pagan feasts and festivals will be integrated within the Catholic Churches everywhere. Pagans and those who hate God will be invited onto the altars in front of the tabernacles.** This feast will be declared to be the new form of Communion – all God's children joining together in order to respect each other's beliefs and human rights. You, My followers, will be asked to show respect for those who want to destroy My Presence in the Holy Eucharist. You will be accused of being anti-Christian if you do not embrace paganism. This is how you will all be fooled. This is how I, Jesus Christ, will be desecrated. They will do the same in schools, in order to banish Christianity. They will do the same in political circles, when everything to do with Me will be wiped out. No other religion will be targeted with such hatred. Christianity, because it is the Truth, will be destroyed.

What you do not realise is, that by becoming willing participants in this wicked desecration, that your souls will be darkened and in time you will forsake your own salvation.

Betray Me and I will forgive you. Deny Me and I will forgive you. But, when you desecrate Me and swear allegiance to the beast, you become completely separated from Me and you will find it impossible to accept My Mercy.

Your Jesus



Ecclesiastical masonry has now reached the greatest level of power within My Most Holy Church on Earth

Monday, September 30th, 2013 @ 15:45

My dearly beloved daughter, **I must ask all of My sacred servants to watch out for the summons to attend retreats, which will be introduced to persuade them to agree to a new oath of allegiance, which will render useless – should they agree to do this – their most sacred vows, which they made to Me, Jesus Christ.**

Ecclesiastical masonry has now reached the greatest level of power within My Most Holy Church on Earth and **it will soon dictate its new liturgy, which will be in defiance of My Most Holy Will. Created by the enemies of God and disguised as a new adaptation to suit political powers, who want to ban Christianity, it will be presented so quickly that many within My Church will be astonished.** They will be pained to see such an abomination, but the voices of My loyal servants will not be heard in public, for they, the Masons, control how this new liturgy will be perceived in every way. Every objection raised in dioceses throughout the world will be dismissed and cast aside. The excuse will be that the Church needs to recruit new young souls who have fallen away from it. By appealing to a secular world, they will say that this will convert more people through a new liturgy.

Oh how deceitful this abomination will be and how many will fall for the lies, which will lead so many away from the Truth. **The Book of Truth was foretold to the prophet Daniel so that God's children would never forget the Truth when they are drowning in the lies which will devour My Church on Earth.**

Accept the Truth laid down by My Church on Earth. **Do not accept the new laws, which you will be forced to accept in My Holy Name, which will amount to sacrilege.**

Your Jesus

## There is a great misconception as to what makes a man or woman holy in My Eyes

Wednesday, October 2nd, 2013 @ 22:15

My dearly beloved daughter, there is a great misconception as to what makes a man or a woman holy in My Eyes.

Many people in the world find the practice of the Christian Faith difficult to embrace when it comes to prayer. **So many good and well-meaning people find it hard to sit quietly in peaceful contemplation of My Great Lessons given to the world in order to make them understand what is expected of them. I do not make great demands. I do not force souls to spend hours and hours before Me and yet, I Am so happy when humble souls do this – but it is a rare thing.**

This is how I wish to develop an intimate relationship with all of God's children. I just need to hear your little voice call out to Me when you would like to share your private thoughts; your sorrows; your joy; your worries; your failures and your longing for Me, so that I can make Myself Present and witnessed by you.

Never before in the history of the world will God permit Himself to be felt, within the souls of those who will seek Him out now – through Me, His only Son. **By the Power of God, the Father, the Most High – I come before even the most lowly, the most unworthy, the most confused, the most tormented of spirit, to give you the Gift to witness My Presence.** How do I do this? How will you know that I communicate with you? **I will fill you first with the tears of conversion. You will begin to feel great sorrow as you relive My Crucifixion. You will begin to see life, even in everyday situations, through My Eyes. You will be drawn to others, who have been filled already with the Gift of the Holy Spirit.**

I do not choose those you believe are more worthy, more holy, more blessed, more disciplined, than you. I choose only those who come to Me in total humility, where their own free will has been willingly abandoned by them, so that it can become My Will.

If you truly love Me, you will know true peace. If you truly love Me you will say to Me:

***“Jesus Your Will is all that matters. My free will is Yours. Do with it as You may.”***

When a soul tells Me this, they are true servants of Mine and they are the reason I can save the rest of those who are too stubborn to recognise the meaning of being in union with Me.

I can do many things and create many miracles, when the free will, given to every person by My Father, is offered back to Me, His Son. This is the greatest power, which will eliminate the power of the beast when he comes to power. Come to Me and gift your free will to My Father, in order to bring freedom to the human race. Please recite this special Crusade Prayer:

### **Crusade Prayer (123) Gift of free will to God:**

*My dearest Jesus, hear this prayer from me, a most unworthy soul, and help me to love You more. By my free will, I offer You this Gift back, dear Jesus, so that I can become Your humble servant and remain obedient to the Will of God.*

*My will is Your Will. Your Command means that I am obedient to Your every desire.*

*My free will is Yours to do with it what it is that is needed to save all people, all over the world, who are separated from You.*

*I grant this Gift, which was given to me at birth, to Your Most Holy Service. Amen.*

The more you begin to know Me, the more you will understand two things. My Teachings have never changed. I love all souls.

Your Jesus

As the Crucifixion of My Church on Earth commences, you must watch out for all the signs, which were foretold

Thursday, October 3rd, 2013 @ 22:35

My dearly beloved daughter, as the Crucifixion of My Church on Earth commences, you must watch out for all the signs, which were foretold.

**The enemies of God will emulate every aspect of My Own Crucifixion, beginning with the desecration of My Body. When I was dragged before My executioners, they stripped Me naked, in order to mock Me and cause Me shame. They then dressed Me in red – the colour associated with the beast. They then fought over who would drive the first nail into My Body. Then, like savages, they tore at My Limbs and stretched My Arms so far that they pulled them out of My Sockets, so as to cause Me extra pain. To make Me suffer more, they drove the nails through the palms of My Hands at an angle so that they exited through My Wrists. My two Arms were pulled at two awkward angles and I hung at a painful, unusual angle, designed to cause Me the maximum amount of pain and humiliation.**

**They drew lots so that the final eight men could preside over the bloody torture they inflicted upon My Body.** They chanted obscenities, slapped and punched Me, kicked Me in the stomach and roared like savages. They defiled Me in every way to show all those who witnessed My death on the Cross that I was being punished for My so-called wicked lies. I was murdered to keep Me silent and to prevent the Word of God from reaching souls.

**The same will happen soon.** It won't be enough for My enemies to change the Presentation of My Eucharist – they will defile My Body once more. They will desecrate Me in similar ways. The colour red will be used; they will make gestures before My Cross and insult Me by their new rituals. Only those who recognise the signs will discern how these sacrileges will be enthusiastically presented to the world, amid great pomp and splendor.

**The new homilies will be a nonsense and much of the new liturgy will not make sense.** To those who know My Teachings, be aware of the confusing, illogical and complicated statements, which will accompany the introduction of the new, revised teachings and creeds of old. They will not only confuse and create great unease in your soul, they will be full of contradictions and lies, which could never come from Me, Jesus Christ.

You have been given the Truth since the time I walked the Earth. You will now be given the lies, designed to make you turn from God. Make sure that you are alert, for you will be swallowed up and taken into false doctrine. The doctrine of darkness, planned meticulously for many years, will soon descend upon you. You must never accept promises, which contradict My Word. When you see these things happen you will know that they have been brought to you by the spirit of evil, in order to destroy your chance of eternal salvation.

Your Jesus

## Deny sin and you deny Me

Friday, October 4th, 2013 @ 23:44

My dearly beloved daughter, no man can fight Me and expect eternal salvation, unless he surrenders in full to Me. All of God's children must know that the time is drawing close when the world must know that My Final Call is almost upon them.

Never fear My Call. Welcome it, for I bring you Love, Peace and Salvation. Ignore Me at your peril, for I only give you so much time to respond to My Call from Heaven.

**You, My beloved followers – no matter who you are – will find yourselves isolated soon and cut off from My True Presence. My Presence, My Word and the True Teachings of God are to be banished and you will find yourselves in a very lonely state.** Those of you who scoff and mock these, My Holy Messages of Love to the world, will be left wondering how this can be, when you follow the path of deceit. The further you walk along this path, the greater the distance you will put between your souls and My Mercy.

When you love Me, you will believe in My Teachings. If you know Me, you will recognise My Holy Word in the Scriptures. If you know Me and accept that I would ever allow My Holy Word to be turned into something that it is not, without intervention on My Part, then you cannot say you know Me. If you believe that I, the Son of man, Who died a brutal death, on your behalf, to save you from sin, could sit back and condone such a situation, then you deny the Word of God.

Deny sin and you deny Me. **Accept sin as being a good thing or believe, for one minute, that I will excuse it, without reconciliation, then you can no longer claim a place in My Kingdom.** I warn you that this period ahead of you will lead you on the most dangerous path of destruction, unless you remain true to My Holy Word.

My Word is Eternal. My Kingdom is yours when you accept My Word as it was given to you. Dare to tamper with it or accept any form of new adaptation and you will suffer for this. **My Anger is rising now, as I see how little respect many of you show towards the Truth as it was written in My Father's Book. There can be no other Truth. Any form of deviation can never be accepted by God. No arguments. No human reasoning. No exceptions. The Truth will live for Eternity. Lies will drive you into the arms of the beast.**

Your Jesus

You will soon be told to use your faith to create a political campaign around the world to save the poor

Sunday, October 6th, 2013 @ 23:30

My dearly beloved daughter, **the voice of the false prophet roars about all that is sacred in My Church. Little, however, will be said about the importance of upholding God's Teachings, Sacraments and the Proclamation of the Truth.** Instead, you will see diversions, such as looking after the world's poor and hungry, and this will be deemed to be your first task as servants of God.

As servants and followers of God in the Church, your first allegiance is to the Truth of what I told you. Loving the poor and the hungry and helping them is a good thing, but My Church on Earth has a much bigger role, which was sworn to Me. This includes the teaching of the Truth in everything I taught you and you will do this, if you truly love Me.

**The Church has a Mission to teach the Truth of My Teachings. Taking one aspect of My Word, to help the poor is admirable, but misleading, as My Teachings clearly state that you must help the poor in soul.** Help them to cure their soul, before you help them to be free of life's afflictions. If I give you a poor man and ask you to help him, how would you do this? Give him clothes? Money to feed his family? Or, would you have Me save his soul first?

You will soon be told to focus all your attention on the world's poor. You will be asked for money – and this will be taken from different sources to help the world's poor, jobless and homeless. **You will be told that I, Jesus Christ, always loved the poor. The problem is this. I seek out the poor of spirit first – to free them away from their lost lives. The poor of soul – those who have little spiritual feeling for God – are the ones I crave.** Blessed are those who are poor in this life, with little to show for it, but who love Me, for these people are not poor at all. The rich man, who has no love for Me, is in more need of My Love, My Mercy, My Compassion, than those who are forced to find food, clothes and shelter. How you love Me and how you ask Me to save you is what you need to pay attention to. The Sacraments will be the saving force of those who are rich and poor, but who have no love for Me.

You will soon be told to use your faith to create a political campaign around the world to save the poor by leaders in My Churches everywhere. Nothing will be said to encourage you to prepare for My Second Coming, for they will not dare to prepare you for this Great Day. They would rather take your mind off Me by asking you to spend more time honouring the works of the false prophet.

**Very shortly, statues, relics, posters, cups and large commissioned paintings will be made of the false prophet to be placed in Churches everywhere. His image, along with the antichrist, in time, will adorn many public places, churches, political centres, as well as, in countries where their parliaments will be seen to embrace the Catholic Church in a 'new light.'** This will create a new form of false evangelism, and because it will appeal to a modern secular society, it will attract admirers from all over the world.

Not one word will condone the importance of the Holy Sacraments, as they were given to the world or the important Graces, which they yield. Instead, each will be played down – extra meanings added, in order to appeal to those who deny them as they are. This will be in the hope that the abomination of the desecration of My Sacraments will be offered to as many people as possible, to take them away from God, so that the enemies of God can complete their pact with the devil.

The devil will deceive many who belong to My Church in this time in history. He will do this in the most charming and convincing way and he will justify lies when his servants will say that I would approve of these new changes. I, Jesus Christ, will be misquoted in order to win over souls. **My Teachings will be twisted in order to destroy My Church and steal those souls closest to Me.** Millions will accept the lies, without a care in the world. You must pray for them in the hope that they will realise, in time, that something is wrong.

**When I appoint leaders and when a chosen soul has been appointed to spread My Holy Word, within My Church on Earth, the Truth is always straightforward, clear, concise, and straight to the point.** When you are being lied to, through the influence of the spirit of evil, you will become confused. Phrases won't make sense. So-called improvements, presented by enemies within My Church, mean that the Truth is not 'good enough.'

**My Word, My Sacraments, My Teachings do not need to be improved upon, for they came from Me.** I Am God. I Am Perfect. My Word remains forever. Any man who tampers with My Most Holy Word is an enemy of God. My Anger is great at this time and any man who treats My Body, the Most Holy Eucharist, with disrespect and says he leads My people, know that this is untrue. I would never request a leader in My Church to change the Word of God, by introducing new meanings or new interpretations. This could never be.

Your Jesus

## God the Father: Satan and his demons have recruited a very large army

Tuesday, October 8th, 2013 @ 15:40

My dearest daughter, My Divine Powers are given to all of My children who turn to Me, asking Me – through My Son – to sustain them during these times of great trials on Earth.

**Sin is so rampant that My Son now suffers the same Agony, which He endured for each of you on the Cross.** Sin is so widespread that you have all become immune to it and the evil which it breathes. My children, you must come to Me and never give up your quest for peace and love. Never think that I will not hear your voices, as they call out to Me, no matter how little you are.

My Son's Second Coming will create great havoc, division, mistrust, hatred and sadness, as the Truth of My Holy Word will be thrown to one side. **Satan and his demons have recruited a very large army – an army so big and powerful that it would be beyond belief if you could see how it has been formed. This army controls what you, My children, are being told in public. Very rarely, from now on, will you be told the Truth.** By this I mean the Truth, according to My Most Holy Covenant.

All matters relating to the world in which you live will not be truly revealed to you, as wars, deliberately created to destroy My people, will soon be witnessed. None of these wars will be for the good of man nor will they be just. My Word, given to the world, since the first prophet revealed My Desires, will no longer be taken seriously. **The Word, according to My Son, Jesus Christ, will be abused and defiled in order to justify lies.**

**It is time for all those who are called to the service of My Son to remain alert.** You cannot ignore this, My Call to humanity. I, through My Son, ask you to stay together, in union with Him at all times. You, My children, are Satan's first target, as he will not rest until he seizes My Son's Church on Earth, first. Without My Son's Church, he will fail to draw the souls he craves the most. You, My children, will be hurt and tormented by the beast – the antichrist - if you cave into pressures which force you to embrace the new false doctrine, which is now being carefully and ruthlessly prepared.

**I, the Father of all of you, God the Most High, wish it to be made known that the antichrist is about to be embraced by My enemies in secret rituals. He is being sworn in behind hidden walls, in places, which are meant for the Adoration of My Son.** The ecclesiastical masonry, which will now be witnessed, plays an important role in this abomination. Sadly, all of this must take place before My Covenant to gather all My children, back into the Paradise I created for them, in the first instance, is completed.

**It will be up to those of you, chosen by Me, to always acknowledge the Truth, so that you can help My Son to save the other souls who will swear an oath to follow the beast.**

**My Son's Image, common throughout the world, will soon be replaced by the image of the false prophet.** His image will be adored first, instead of that of My Son. **Then this will be followed by large images, in every kind of format, of the beast, whose sign 666 will be embedded within every single mark he makes upon an unsuspecting world. You will see this sign hidden in such wicked objects, which will be used just as one would carry holy objects.** A form of rosary beads will be created to idolise the new, soon to be declared, union of the world's churches. The new world religion will be celebrated by the taking of holy prayer books, medals, scapulars, rosary beads, Crosses and desecrating them into becoming good luck charms.

Everyone will love the antichrist, as he will represent the world outside of religion, on the one hand, but because he will be embraced by the false imposter in My Son's Church on Earth, he will be seen to represent all that is sacred in the world.

My children, do not let news of these events tear at your heart, for when you listen to Me, and follow the Path of My Son, I will spare you much of the persecution of spirit, which is to come. Your adherence to these Messages will be weakened from time to time, by attacks planted by Satan. Some of you will walk away. Some of you will doubt. The vast majority of you will remain true to Me and I will grant you great Favours and Graces for your obedience.

I love you children. I will be merciful and when you ask Me, through My Son, to soothe your hearts and help you to remain at peace and walk with confidence towards the Gates of My New Paradise, I will answer your call.

Your loving Father

God the Most High

Relax, all of you, and know that God is ever Powerful and that no act, however evil, cannot be trampled on by Him

Friday, October 11th, 2013 @ 22:30

My dearly beloved daughter, know that I walk beside you every day, every minute, awaiting your response. There are times when you have too much to do for this Mission, but you must always leave the proper time aside for Me, your Jesus. Remember I Am always Present and respond always to those who call out to Me. Nothing must ever separate you from My Company because the time you yield to Me grants you great Graces.

Today I ask that all those who accept that I now speak to the whole world, through the Book of Truth, to prepare yourselves. Never allow My Messages to cause you concern, worry or panic. **Never believe that I would ask you to run from your homes into refuges, for this command does not come from Me. The refuges I speak of are those places you need to go to in order to receive Mass and the Sacraments.**

My loyal servants are preparing now, all over the world, for that day to come when the daily Sacrifice of the Mass will be no more.

**You must always keep the Blessed Seal of the Living God in your homes and in whatever format you can, in order to carry it with you also. This will protect you from any kind of persecution and you will gain the strength necessary to remain true to God and everything, which is laid down clearly in the Most Holy Bible.**

Relax, all of you, and know that God is ever powerful and that no act, however evil, cannot be trampled on by Him.

**Those of you who choose to respond to My Call are blessed. You, in turn, through your act of love for your neighbor, will spread the Seal of the Living God everywhere you go.** Now you must do this. Trust in Me. Never feel restless, for I do not spread fear. I spread the Truth, which for some can be overwhelming. I Am your Protector, your Saviour, and I will come soon to bring you the final salvation and the world to come, which will have no evil. Be at peace. I will guide and protect you all and give you the Gift of perseverance in all the trials ahead.

Your Jesus

## Once the Heavens and Earth become one, there will be no Purgatory

Saturday, October 12th, 2013 @ 17:10

My dearly beloved daughter, My Throne will be placed upon the renewed Earth and soon all will live in peace and harmony, in accordance with the Will of My Father.

The world will become as it was in the beginning and no discord will be felt. **All of God's children, who are chosen to join with the angels and saints, will live a perfect existence.** But know this. **Those who do not accept the reality of the New Paradise, when they have been given every chance to decide which path they wish to choose, will not be given a second chance.** Once the Heavens and Earth become one, there will be no Purgatory. The only path souls will take, who refuse to accept My Mercy when it is handed to them freely, will be the one which leads to Hell. Many will be so stubborn, because they rely almost completely on intellectual reasoning, that they will, unwittingly, choose to spend eternity in the fires of Hell.

**Those who do not believe in God, or accept the Truth, do not believe in the existence of Satan. He, the deceiver, will cloud their minds with lies, so as to entice them into the chambers of torture. Once there, because of his hatred of man, he will make them suffer non-stop for eternity.** I cannot help these souls then. How I weep with bitter sorrow for the souls of the arrogant, the ignorant and those with hardened hearts. They are so stuffed with pride, that they will never see Me because they can't. It is not possible for a person to see Me or to be filled with My True Word, if they are stricken with the sin of pride. Those of you, on the other hand, who know Me, but who accept Me on your own terms – you too distance yourselves from Me.

Why do you say you know Me and then twist what I told you about following Me? How can you call yourself a Christian and be prepared to accept false theology and lies, which you have twisted to suit your own lifestyles? Who are you if you do not follow Me and accept the full Truth of My Teachings? You are a traitor. You betray Me. When you betray Me once, you will be tempted to do it again and again, until finally, you will no longer be a Christian in My Eyes.

**I must call on all those who believe in My Word and ask you, when have I ever condoned sin? I forgive sin, but I never condone it. If you believe that I condone sin, then you justify sin.** You will suffer for the error of your ways and you are no better than those who betrayed Me, mocked Me, laughed at Me and crucified Me.

Remember, I taught you the Truth. Nothing but the Truth will bring you to accept the salvation I now come to bring to the world, at this, the final stage of My Covenant to save humanity.

Never forget that I Am the Truth. Only the Truth comes from Me.

Your Jesus



## You do not know Me because you do not recognise Me

Sunday, October 13th, 2013 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter, when those of you feel abandoned and unsure of My Love for the world, you must never give up calling out to Me to help you. You will, from time to time, feel a sense of hopelessness, a sense of fear and a sense of loneliness when you adhere to My Holy Word, given to the world through the Holy Gospel. Even now, as My Holy Gospel is still presented to you, you will feel very isolated, because few people put into practice what I have taught them through My Holy Word.

If you say you love your neighbour and then slander him, you will still belong to Me. If you say that you believe in the Ten Commandments, but adapt them to suit your lifestyles, then you are blind to the Truth. If you accept the Sacraments given to you through Me, but break them, you insult Me. When you preach My Holy Word to others and then place yourself before others, by saying that you are more worthy than them, in the Eyes of God, you offend Me. **When you declare the Word of God to no longer matter in a modern world and that it must be adapted to appeal to a secular world, then you spit in the Face of God. When you believe that your knowledge of Me is superior to My Holy Word, as I give it to you now through these Messages and that there is error contained within them, you are ignorant of the Truth. You do not know Me because you do not recognise Me.**

So, even those of you who feel content with your understanding of My Holy Word and reject Me now in this Mission – you have abandoned Me. You, especially, must call out for My Help for you are nothing without Me.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: To the priests in the Catholic Church, I urge you to carry my Most Holy Rosary beads**

Monday, October 14th, 2013 @ 15:30

My dear child, do not believe for one moment, that any of you are strong enough, on your own, to withstand the temptations you will face to turn your back on the Truth – the True Word of God. **Without continuous prayers, you will find that you will be unable to stand up and declare the Truth when you are presented with lies.**

**All of you must recite the Crusade Prayers as the darkness has already begun to descend over my Son's Church on Earth and you must be prepared for this every second.**

**To the priests in the Catholic Church, I urge you to carry my Most Holy Rosary beads and a Benedictine Cross with you at all times. You must recite my Holy Rosary every single day and watch out for those in the higher ranks within the Church to see who recites my Holy Rosary in public.** When I am being venerated, my Holy Rosary must be recited by all present before me. If they, who say, lead the faithful to seek my assistance before the Throne of God, cannot recite my Rosary, then they need your prayers. To come before me, seeking my help, without reciting my Rosary, is without substance, as it is akin to a soldier going into battle without any armour.

**My Rosary is the most powerful prayer and, when said daily, will destroy the power of the evil one. Those, whose souls have been darkened by Satan, will find it too painful to recite this prayer.** By their actions you will know who they are and you must ask God, through the Mercy of my Son, Jesus Christ, to help them to draw towards the Light of God.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

The plans have been drawn up by the unholy trinity where all that is True will be banished

Tuesday, October 15th, 2013 @ 15:45

My dearly beloved daughter, **it is My desire that all of My priests, in every Christian denomination, begin to preserve the Most Holy Sacraments. Those in the Catholic Church will be the first to witness the destruction and desecration of the Sacraments. Those who are loyal to Me, Jesus Christ, will prepare diligently for this terrible wilderness into which My Church will be plunged. You must prepare now, because it will be through your allegiance that all of God's children will be able to receive the Sacraments in their holy state.**

To all other Christian churches I say this. Remind yourselves of My Promise to come again on the Great and Glorious Day of My Second Coming. Know too, that in the years leading up to this, that all those who follow Me will face terrible trials. **Those who will succeed to new positions of power, within all your denominations, will be led by the false prophet and all will mouth his words and copy his actions.**

**Woe to those who side with the false prophet for he is the antithesis of John the Baptist and will be the precursor of the antichrist who will rule over all of you.**

**You will be protected by Me, for soon I will be all you have to guide you.** Only I can be trusted to tell you the Truth when you will be swayed by the heresies, which will be presented to you as the new form of modern Christian theology. How cunning is Satan, for he will never shock – instead he will, through those who serve him – draw you towards a new twisted, back-to-front interpretation of My Most Holy Word.

The plans have been drawn up, by the unholy trinity, where all that is True will be banished. All that appeals to the secular world, when human greed and desire to ignore sin, will be presented, through all Christian Churches, to the faithful. This day has been written in stone and will be the final insult, allowed by God, before He sends Me, His only Son, to gather all those who remain true to the Word of God. **When the lies are presented to you, they will appear to be a good thing. The badge of humility will be common in all of your churches, as it will be adopted by those among them who will deceive you.**

**Every trait, associated with Me – My Love for the impoverished; My Love for the weak and humble; My disapproval of greed, avarice and lust, will be used as part of the arguments used to force you to accept this new doctrine – this new one world religion, to prepare the world for the rule of the antichrist.**

As a loving God, you are being given these warnings in order to save you. Heed Me now. All I ask is one thing. Remain true to My Holy Word. My Holy Word was given to you, in the Holy Bible. It can never change. But the enemies of God will twist its meanings. When this happens, reject those who tell you that God would approve of such changes. Nothing could be further from the Truth.

Your Jesus

The serpent gives the antichrist special messages, which he documents carefully

Wednesday, October 16th, 2013 @ 23:27

**My dearly beloved daughter, the most unholy trinity, consisting of My three enemies, the false prophet, the antichrist and the dragon, that is Satan, will rise now in defiance against the Most Holy Trinity.** Know that they have many thousands and thousands of devout disciples and as the time draws near, many secret and vile ceremonies will take place to honour the serpent.

So careful is the serpent not to reveal his true self, his real wicked intentions against any child of God are disguised, and he presents himself to his elect chosen few as a charming, beautiful prince, where he manifests before them in the most seductive manner. Just as My Own chosen prophets are communicated with, the serpent gives the antichrist special messages, which he documents carefully and then shares with his hierarchy on Earth. **These messages contain instructions to desecrate My Church, in preparation for the antichrist to take up his throne and fool the world into believing he is the Christ, the Saviour of the World.**

Heed now, all of you who dismiss this warning. Soon, many of My disciples, who love Me, but who do not believe in these Messages, will face great danger. The plan to take you away from Me has begun, and unless you remain cautious and alert, you will be enticed into the den of darkness. He, the antichrist, will emulate every aspect of My Divinity, made known to him by the serpent. He, the serpent, watched My Crucifixion and only he has the knowledge of the details, which surrounded this terrible event. **He will mock Me by instructing his devoted servants into re-constructing rituals, back to front, in My Church. My Word will be taken and new obscene parts will be added to It, in order to honour the beast, and many will not understand the significance.**

Dabble with the devil and place yourself at his disposal and this will lead to great trials. Repeat the vile words he will plant amongst you and you will open your soul to him. Adore him, by loving the antichrist when he struts arrogantly before you and you will place him in your hearts, instead of Me. **All I have taught you will be back to front, upside down and inside out.** Because so many do not truly understand My Teachings and because so few of you have listened carefully to the Gospels, with regard to the events leading up to My Second Coming, you will be none the wiser.

Oh how My Heart breaks to have to reveal this news. How I wish you did not have to suffer like this. But, I promise, I will ease your pain and his reign, when it takes place, will be swift.

The souls who are innocently caught up in this travesty of My Divinity will be shown My Mercy. **Sadly, those who believe they will reign in a paradise, promised to them by the deceiver, will find themselves thrown into the lake of fire where they will suffer for eternity.** There will be no one to help them, for they will have swallowed the lies, designed to gain their trust, which will result in loss of many souls who will follow their false doctrine blindly.

Pray for Mercy for those who will be deceived by the king of darkness.

Your Jesus

Every new law, soon to be introduced by enemies within My Church, will mock the Truth laid down by My Father

Thursday, October 17th, 2013 @ 20:38

My dearly beloved daughter, if only more people would believe truly in Me, their Jesus, then they would find peace in their hearts. Where there is no trust, there is fear. Fear prevents the Love of God from penetrating your soul and then you become a prisoner. Nothing, only My Light, will lift the burden.

**When I tell you the Truth, I do this only because I love you and yearn for the day when we will be united, finally. Do not fear the Truth.** My Love will fill you with the courage and the strength to stand firm and remain true to Me in all things. I protect all of those of you who ask Me, but it is only the souls who abandon themselves fully to Me, who will have no fear.

The wickedness of the beast will be disguised as charming and modern and it will be revealed to all behind the veneer of humanitarianism, charity and 'care for the poor'. Do not believe, for one minute, that Satan's disciples will ever show you their true colours. Every lie presented, to replace the Truth, will appear to be logical and for the common good of all. Every new law, soon to be introduced by enemies within My Church, will mock the Truth laid down by My Father in the Ten Commandments, given to Moses. Every gesture, subtle though it may be, will be designed to insult Me, Jesus Christ, the Son of Man. **The deceiver, through his servants, cannot resist mocking Me, for he hates Me. He will insult every vessel in My Church through actions, words and the addition of Satanic symbols.** Only those who know the Truth will see these abominations and understand exactly what such gestures really mean.

The power of Satan can confuse, distract and torment My disciples. He, Satan, will never leave you alone, especially when you bear witness to the Truth. But know this – he can be overcome when you trust in Me completely. When you abandon yourselves before Me, he will not be given the power to influence your faith in Me. He, Satan, is finished. His reign, painful though it was for humanity, is at an end. His final insult before Me will be carried out through the antichrist, who will imitate Me and fool the world into believing that he is Me, Jesus Christ, and that he has come to save the world.

When you know the Truth, you will be able to withstand this temptation. When you remain firm to the Truth, contained in the Most Holy Bible, you will be saved.

The final attack will be swift and then I will show the world the Truth and only those who are full of hatred for Me will deny it. Do not fear, for I Am the only Saviour of humanity. Only My Love will sustain you. Fear only for those poor souls who will spit at Me as I reach out, finally, to take them into the New Paradise.

Your Jesus

I may be their only true friend, their only salvation, but many of them will ignore My Warnings

Friday, October 18th, 2013 @ 12:38

My dearly beloved daughter, My greatest sadness is that those who love Me the most, in their masses, will refuse to hear My Voice, now as I call out to them.

I may be their only true friend, their only salvation, but many of them will ignore My Warnings. **Even those who hear My Voice will ignore Me and dismiss My Words as heresy. They will not recognise the times they live in and will only realise the Truth during The Warning. By then, many of them will have cursed Me and removed themselves so far beyond Me that I will not be able to reach into their hearts or save their souls.**

**Do not underestimate the hatred which the devil has for Me. He betrayed My Father terribly, but he detests Me. This means that he hates My Church and it will be between My Church on Earth and the demons sent by Satan that the final battle will take place.** This battle has commenced and has already stolen My beloved souls, many of whom have failed to see how they offend God.

When My Presence is felt soon, amongst all those who love Me – irrespective of whether they believe in these Messages or not – I will flood their souls with knowledge by the Power of the Holy Spirit. That is My Promise to the world. I will never forsake you to the power of evil, for I love you all so much. You are like a Limb from My Body. You are part of My Body. You are Part of Me.

Whether you want Me to or not, I will follow you until the Great Day and I will fight to save your soul. You may turn your back on Me, but I will not forsake you, for I Am patient. My Perseverance and Divinity are beyond your knowing. You must never forget Me, Your Jesus, for I Am with you always, waiting for you to come to Me.

Your beloved Saviour

Redeemer of Mankind

Jesus Christ

The antichrist will create grants to entice companies, organisations, as well as charities, to work for his new one world trade centre

Saturday, October 19th, 2013 @ 20:00

My dearly beloved daughter, I call on all of My disciples who have heard Me and who recognise Me, in these Messages, to listen to Me now.

This Work, which has been bestowed upon you, is Sacred. Whatever torment, abuse, suffering and ridicule you may endure, because of this Mission, remember that this Work is Mine. My final Mission, given to the world, through God's prophet, is a great Gift to humanity. Rise above the mockery, which you will witness and know that it is created by the evil one in an effort to stop the Truth. The Truth, My Holy Word, will be trampled on and every demon, released from the depths of Hell, will do everything possible to silence My Voice.

Working through those souls, who leave themselves open to infestation, the evil works of Satan will soon be camouflaged and presented to the world as Holy Scripture. The new doctrine, they will say, was divinely inspired by Me, Jesus Christ. The whole world will be brought to attention, as it is unveiled layer by layer and applauded, especially, by a secular world. Those who you would never expect to give honour to God will be the first in the queue to embrace the series of heresies – lies against Me – as they are revealed.

Never before will the Catholic Church receive such public honour with the world's media and political elite. Never before will atheists and all religions, including those who do not honour Me, open their arms and drop to their knees in honour of those who say that they are of God.

**When My Image disappears and is no longer seen and when My Crosses, Holy Bibles, misselettes for the Holy Mass, rosary beads, medals, scapulars and Benedictine Crosses are no longer to be found, you will know then that the reign of the beast has commenced.**

The world will sing the praises of the antichrist. **No sooner will he have created peace – a false peace – created because of wars he helped to start – than he will make startling statements. He, the antichrist, will declare that he has received messages from God the Father and they will seem to be authentic. Then, using the power of the occult, he will be seen to heal many and appear to have great spiritual gifts.** Many will be astonished by the 'so-called' miracles he will seem to perform and the world will adore him and lay prostrate at his feet. **Then he, the antichrist, will declare himself to be Jesus Christ, the Son of man, and say that the time has come for him to reclaim the world and salvage the whole of humanity.** Anyone who dares to challenge the filth and obscenities, which will pour from the mouth of the beast, will be punished severely.

At this time, because of the infestation of Satan in the world, sin will be so widespread that human dignity will reach its lowest levels, where impurity, lust, greed and every other vile sin, in the Eyes of God, will be witnessed in every public place. Because sin will be declared to be a natural human fault, and because you will be told that God will not judge you on a weak human trait, many will embrace sin and have no shame in their souls.

The world's celebrities, entertainers, media, movie stars will all clamour to be seen with the antichrist and his image will be more visible than anyone who came before him. **He will be fluent in many languages; he will be handsome; have a great sense of humour and extraordinary communications skills. He will be very careful as to what he says about God and he will never refer to the Mother of God, for she will be seen to have no further role to play.**

**The antichrist's interviews on television will be common and people will hang onto every word, which comes out of his mouth. He will influence politicians in every nation and those with whom he is seen will be treated like royalty. It will not end there. His quotes will be preached upon the pulpits of all churches. He will be given great honour and position in all churches, until eventually he will sit on the new throne in the new temple of Babylon.** His influence will extend to all the banks, trading laws and the world's economy. The antichrist will create grants to entice companies, organisations, as well as charities, to work for his new one world trade centre. Great wealth will be created by those who want to be part of the antichrist's empire. **Everyone who swears allegiance to him, either through religious ceremonies, business or trade agreements, will have to take a mark. Those who accept the mark, which will be in the form of a bank card and special chip, which will be embedded into their hand, will lose their souls to him. All those who wear the Seal of the Living God will escape the clutches of the antichrist and become immune to the horror.** Do not ignore this warning. Do not fear it, for if you follow My instructions, you will be protected.

I spilt many Tears giving you this Message and this is why My Pain in you, My daughter, at this time is so great. Comfort Me by calling on My Mercy and for My Protection.

Your Jesus

You must remain calm, at peace, but with a firm resolve to continue to proclaim the Holy Word contained in the Gospels

Sunday, October 20th, 2013 @ 12:07

My dearly beloved daughter, **I desire to reveal to all of you, My beloved apostles – those who walk the Earth and who proclaim My Holy Word – that you must cling to Me, your Jesus, like never before.** These times, which lie ahead of you will be difficult and to all those who remain in Me, with Me and for Me, you will be responsible for keeping the Flame of My Light aglow in the dark days ahead.

My precious children, you must remain calm, at peace, but with a firm resolve to continue to proclaim the Holy Word contained in the Gospels in every corner of the world. You, My Remnant Army, will bring all of God's children to Me and help to save them from the vapor of evil, which will envelop millions of souls. You are Mine and you walk within the Light of God, paving the way for the world to be saved.

My Graces are being poured down upon you, My beloved apostles, and once you know that you are being guided by Me and trust in Me completely, no harm will come to you. But should you allow yourselves to become willing servants of deceit, then My Protection will not cover you. **Those of you who side with the false prophet and the antichrist will be ensnared by Satan and he will not let you go free.** Those of you who walk alongside My enemies and swallow the chalice of the serpent will be destroyed by him should you dare to challenge him.

**Heed now, My warning – side with the beast and swear an unholy oath to honour heresy and you will find it very difficult to prise yourselves away from his vile grip.** Pray that you will have the wisdom to see the Truth.

Your Jesus



## They will follow like lambs to the slaughter, the road to destruction

Monday, October 21st, 2013 @ 10:56

My dearly beloved daughter, the greatest betrayal of My beloved, loyal disciples – those who will always hold firm to the Truth – will be by those followers in My Church who will fall prey to the great deceit.

So many people, because of their misguided loyalty, will be deceived by the imposter who will seize the reins in My Churches everywhere. Though they may feel uneasy at times, when they hear strange renditions of My Holy Word, which will not be taken in the correct context, they will follow like lambs to the slaughter, the road to destruction. They will lavish praise upon the false prophet and salute him like a great dictator and they will become as one to create a large army. This army will cause the greatest persecution upon their fellow Christians. Brother will fight brother in this terrible battle for the Truth. The number of those who will follow the unholy trinity, comprised of the false prophet, the antichrist and Satan, will be much greater than those who remain true to the Holy Word of God as it was laid down from the beginning.

**You, My chosen people, who do not deviate from the Truth, will find this journey difficult. Never, for one moment in your lives, would you have imagined the terrible deceit, which you are about to witness. My enemies are well-prepared, have much influence and are well funded. They have many advantages, but they have not got, on their side, the Power of God. Not only do they not possess the Power of God, My Father, the Almighty One, but they can be struck down at any time by His Will.** Sadly, they will draw many souls away from Me and I will allow this as part of the final purification of mankind. This period on Earth will be to separate the good from the wicked.

What do I mean by this? Surely, you will say, the good will be fooled and that this is not their fault. This is true. But, when those who say they are true Christians, accept heresy, instead of My Holy Word, they blaspheme against Me. They are well-aware of the Truth and they must be alert to My Word every second. So many of you are asleep. So many do not truly know Me, because you have no humility in your soul, so proud are you of your knowledge of Holy Scripture. Many of you have failed to read the Gospels or understand what will happen before My Second Coming. You still do not know, yet, that the Truth was given to you, in the Most Holy Bible. Why do you continue to defy the Word of God, argue, reject and fight against the Hand which created you? You are no more informed than those who crucified Me. You have no more knowledge than the Pharisees who believed that their interpretation of the Holy Word of God was superior to that of the Son of man. Because of your refusal to accept the final prophecies, you will deny Me. All your services to Me will mean nothing, for you will follow the one sent by Satan to deny you your rightful inheritance in My Paradise.

How you make Me weep. How you will betray Me will be reflected in the persecution which you will bring to bear on those you call your brothers and sisters, in My Name. You will become indoctrinated with lies, as others before you were, by wicked leaders and dictators of the past. Because of your lack of real love for Me, which requires great sacrifice, you will bring Me much grief and suffering. While the enemies of My Church will draw you into a web of deceit, you will sing their praises, adore and love those who hate Me and I will be forgotten.

Remember these Words. When you place false gods before Me, you will incur the Wrath of God.

Your Jesus

All those who wear the triangle, the sign of the most unholy trinity, will be involved in endorsing such charities

Tuesday, October 22nd, 2013 @ 00:20

My dearly beloved daughter, **every corner of My Church is being prepared for the new rituals. Public declarations of the need to be humble and caring will set the precedence for the secular philanthropy, which will be introduced by the antichrist. All these servants of Satan are joining in celebrations in private and their worldwide network will create global charities, set up to convince you that they are divinely inspired.**

All those who wear the triangle, the sign of the most unholy trinity, will be involved in endorsing such charities, so that it will elevate them in the eyes of the world. Suddenly, a new, powerful and so-called evangelical movement will be talked about and people will hand over their money to help grow their efforts to help the world's poor. Everyone will believe that the greater good is being done and certain leaders in My Churches will be admired in all corners of the Earth. Very few will argue about their intentions, but when you see the world's largest banks join them in their efforts, you will know then that this is an act designed to deceive you. How cunning is the beast. How clever his actions seem to be, because they will be sugar coated with a form of deceit, which only those blessed with the Gift of the Holy Spirit will be able to discern. And during all the talk about the common good of man, the desire to bring all religions together to form one large communion of people – not one word will be uttered about My Teaching that God's children must remain firm to My Holy Word.

**The times are moving quickly and amidst this, seemingly well ordered and carefully orchestrated propaganda, the cracks will begin to appear. When Satan is at work, confusion spreads; division is created; contradictions become rampant and nothing is ever orderly. Certain honours, accorded to Me before My Tabernacles, will disappear. Perpetual Adoration hours will be stopped and soon they will strip the Churches of the statues of the saints.** All their actions will be condoned in the name of uprooting the Church of old and making it more relevant, more attractive and more appealing to non-believers.

Those who know Me must do all they can, through the spread of the Gospels, because, be assured, you will hear no talk of the Holy Bible. The only quotes you will hear will be those, which are twisted to support lies. As they strip the Church of its dignity, the punishments will begin to pour down upon them from the Heavens. They will, in time, be stopped, but these trials must take place first, as foretold.

Your Jesus

You are the generation, which will have to bear witness to the final Crucifixion of My Church

Tuesday, October 22nd, 2013 @ 13:30

My dearly beloved daughter, **My beloved servants will unite in union with Me – less than half of them – but their loyalty to Me will help My Army to survive and grow in order to spread the Gospels during the global darkness which will be felt during this, the greatest apostasy of all time.**

The lack of respect for Me, Jesus Christ, is becoming evident in all nations, in public places and in My Churches. My desire now is to prepare My Army properly. Do not, My beloved followers, let these things disturb you, for they will only distract you when I need you to be strong in your faith. Just as doors were slammed in My Mother's face, as she tried to seek shelter, just before My Birth, so too will doors be shut in your faces. Know that when these doors are being slammed in your faces by those misguided servants in My Church, you must only turn to Me then. **Know also that those who claim to be holy people, knowledgeable in Holy Scripture and the Teachings of My Church, will queue up and be the first to condemn you, because you are following the Truth.** I refer to all souls in the world who love Me and who know the Truth and not, necessarily, those who follow these My Messages for the whole world.

**The Gift of the Holy Spirit will fall only upon those worthy to receive this precious Gift from God. Those empty of the Holy Spirit will scream abuse and try to convince you to follow the heresies, which will soon become rampant in all Christian churches. The more they show their fear for these Messages, the more they will strike out at you. You must ignore their hateful venom and remain silent. These days are almost upon you. Some of you will already have glimpsed the severe opposition, which you will have to endure because of Me.**

You are the generation, which will have to bear witness to the final Crucifixion of My Church, but know this. Out of the ashes will rise My Glorious Body, the New Jerusalem and you will be chosen to reign amongst the twelve nations. When you remain true to Me, I will raise you in glory and Heaven and Earth will be yours, in the world to come. You must remain fixed on Me only, during the desolation of abomination, for it will be short. And then, nothing will ever separate you from Me again.

Your Jesus

Mother of Salvation: My Son is planning a great renewal on Earth, at this time, and it will cause much pain

Wednesday, October 23rd, 2013 @ 15:34

My child, **I cover all of my children, at this time, with my protection, so that they will remain calm, at peace and strong at these times of great trials.**

You must, dear children, accept the fact that you will always feel pain, caused by the isolation, rejection and dismissal by those who scorn the Word of God. **Light attracts those who are in the dark and they will always attack and lash out against you, when you are in full union with my Son, Jesus Christ.**

My Son is planning a great renewal on Earth, at this time, and it will cause much pain, because it takes the form of a purification. This means that many will suffer for their sins now and that the Earth is being prepared for Jesus Christ, so that when the purification is complete, the announcement will be made. **The enemies of God will, meanwhile, spread lies and heresies to win over sinners and all those who love my Son, in order to control them. All these sad events must take place before the Second Coming of my Son, Jesus Christ.**

I ask you, dear children, to be patient and to endure these difficulties, for the sake of my Son, Who loves you dearly. Never feel anxious, because you will soon witness His New Paradise where no sadness, pain or evil will exist. **It is such a little thing when you suffer for my Son and it is insignificant when compared to what He endured for each and every one of you when He died on the Cross to save you.**

So please place all your trust in my Son and be thankful that you are being sent guidance from Heaven. Rejoice because you have been given the correct amount of time to prepare properly for the Great Day of the Lord.

Be at peace.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

God the Father: This is a Call for the salvation of those of you who will not question the heresies about to be declared

Thursday, October 24th, 2013 @ 19:45

My dearest daughter, **I come to tell the world that the enemies who roam the Earth, in the guise of those who say they bring the Word of My Son to the masses, have now joined as one.** As one, they bring all their powers together and will deface the Earth with their wicked deceit.

**I Am ready. Waiting. As soon as they introduce their vile laws, I will strike out and the world will witness My punishments.** My Warnings have fallen on deaf ears and those too proud to accept the Hand of Mercy, given to you through My Messages. The leaders of those who will persecute you, in the name of human rights, will suffer by My Hand. They believe that their power is almighty and that they are invincible, but they will know soon that they are nothing without the Power of their Creator.

**I Am the Author of Life, and should those who decide to use their power to take away the lives of My children, in both body and soul, they will lose everything.** When you fight My children and betray My Son, Jesus Christ, there is little hope for you. I do not bestow My Mercy on you easily, for you cause Me great Anger. Yet I crave your loyalty but warn you of the dangers of dallying with the evil one. I will give you every chance, to turn away from the shackles, which bind you to the unholy trinity. You must remove yourselves from the chains of Satan. Your time is short.

I ask you to look to My Holy Bible, the Gospels, and seek out the signs you were given about the great apostasy foretold, for it has engulfed the world and spreads like a deadly virus into every conceivable part of your society. You have been infested and now I Come, Your Father, to cleanse you of this terrible affliction. You must beg Me for help, before it is too late for you.

You must now recite this Crusade Prayer. Ask Me for help.

#### **Crusade Prayer (124) Hear my plea for freedom**

*O God, my Merciful Father, Creator of all that is, hear my plea for freedom. Release me from the chains of slavery and protect me from evil persecution. Help me to discern the Truth and come to my aid, even if I am confused and may doubt Your Word. Forgive me if I offend You and take me into the refuge of Your New Paradise on Earth. Amen.*

My Time, to declare the Second Coming of My Son is close. Time will move swiftly and the reign of My enemies, short-lived though it may be, will seem like an eternity, because of the cruelty they will show to My children. They will show no loyalty, whatsoever, to those foolish men, who will swear allegiance to the beast. Just as the evil one hates Me, so he hates any of My children, both the good and the wicked. This is a Call for the salvation of those of you who will not question the heresies about to be declared. You must question and question any doubts, which invade your souls, when you are unhappy with any new form of doctrine, which does not feel right in your hearts.

**I have not given the authority for any new law or sacrament, to be introduced in My Most Holy Name.**

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

## Very few people in the world today have any faith or belief in God

Friday, October 25th, 2013 @ 23:55

My dearly beloved daughter, when people accuse you of spreading fear, through these Messages, then they must understand My true intention. Fear comes from the wickedness of those who are infused with darkness of the soul, who walk amongst you. Your enemies are My enemies. They will create such false spirituality in every nation and it will not come from Me. So charming will they be, they will be infiltrated amongst those with high profiles in order to spread the false doctrine of new age, satanic origins. Many will consider these terrible actions to be harmless fun, but behind the seemingly innocent façade lies a cunning plan to rid the world of its belief in the Holy Trinity.

Very few people in the world today have any faith or belief in God and so when the servants of Satan present them with false values, false spirituality and paganism, many will be seduced. They will be attracted to the false, charitable appeals for the rights of those who seek acceptance for their own lives, which defy the Laws laid down by My Father. Because their faith in God is weak, they will be open to lies. They will adore a false god, the antichrist, instead.

I tell you these things, for they are the Truth. Why would I not warn you of these things? I Am your Saviour and I Am preparing to salvage you all, finally, after this prolonged and painful time. **Man has suffered untold hardship because of Satan. So many people do not understand how much he destroys lives. He wrecks your relationships with other people, attracts you to vices, which destroy you, changes you and entraps you. No matter what he gives you, you will always feel empty.** You will keep falling and falling until you become involved with depraved and unnatural acts and you will find no satisfaction. Only, I Jesus Christ, can bring you true peace, love and salvation. **As your life on Earth will be changed beyond your comprehension, by the antichrist, I have to warn you. I do this, not to bring you fear, but to prepare you for the Truth. Only the Truth will free you from the wickedness of those who live, breathe and who will die because of their allegiance to Satan and his demons.**

Only I, Jesus, Am your Way to seek relief from the persecution, which these wicked, cunning and deceitful people will bring to bear on the world.

Your Jesus

The Great Day will dawn and soon the world without end will begin

Saturday, October 26th, 2013 @ 11:15

My dearly beloved daughter, the faith of all God's children, irrespective of which denomination they belong to, is so weak that many of those who know the Truth will find it very difficult to practice their religion openly, without criticism.

**So many in the world reject Me, Jesus Christ, at this time in history, that it is no longer acceptable, in most nations, to speak of Me in public. Very seldom will you hear My Name being spoken about in the media, unless it is to question My Existence.** Seldom will you hear people openly proclaim their love for Me in public, for they would find this too embarrassing. Even those sacred servants of Mine are no longer willing to declare the Truth for fear of ridicule. Those who do follow Me will find it increasingly difficult to proclaim My Holy Word. So many, who once loved Me, no longer do so and My desolation and sadness cuts My Heart, as if a sword was driven through it.

**Why, oh why, have you deserted Me? Why do those of you who believe in Me and who know Me, hurt so many of your brothers and sisters? Why does hate thrive in your hearts? Why do you feel the need to question the Gospels now, when they have existed for so long? Who gave you the authority to misinterpret My Word given to My apostles? Why are you twisting them and why do you not believe what I said? My Word is very clear. When I speak, I mean what I say. If I say one thing, I do not mean another. Why would I, for example, contradict Myself and especially now in this Mission?**

**What is given to God's prophets is the Truth. Anything which contradicts these Messages, from the mouths of those who claim that I speak with them, must be rejected by you. I would never compete with My Own Voice, because I must ensure that you are given the Truth.**

What must I do to make you listen? What must I do to stop your wandering and seeking out other forms of titillation? Why will you not trust in Me? You waste so much precious time seeking out fortune telling, which flows like venom out of the mouths of so-called mystics and sensation seekers, that you insult Me by turning away from Me. I Am here. These are My Words. What else do you seek, for you will only find the Truth from My Mouth? I spoke the Truth when I walked the Earth. I left a legacy of great hope and salvation. I speak the Truth now, as I bring you My Final Words, at this time, for the Great Day will dawn and soon the world without end will begin.

When I speak, I desire that you listen. I cannot force you. You may look everywhere and try to find My Messages, given to prepare the world for My Second Coming at this time, and you won't find them. My public Messages to prepare you for this, the final stage before My Covenant is fulfilled, can only be found in the Book of Truth.

The Word is Mine. My Words will be heard in every nation. No one will stop Me, for My Power is Almighty.

Your Jesus

My Church was built upon the Truth and nothing but the Truth should spill from her lips

Sunday, October 27th, 2013 @ 23:30

My dearly beloved daughter, **when My Church is applauded openly by a proud and secular world, know then that the two separate entities are close to joining as one. When My Church embraces the secular world, becomes politically motivated by it, and seeks recognition in the world of politics and business, know then, that I would never condone such action.**

My Church was built upon My Word. My Church was built upon the Truth and nothing but the Truth should spill from her lips. When My Church speaks, with My Authority, against sin, it will always suffer criticism, for man will always defend sin. Sin makes his life more acceptable to him and others and he will make every effort to declare Hell to be nonsense. **When My Church speaks only of this world, its woes, its problems, the suffering of man and does not preach the Word of God, it separates itself from Me.** Only those within the Church who remain loyal to what I taught them can truly say that they belong to My Church. My Church consists only of those who speak the Truth.

When those within My Church dismiss Me, Jesus Christ, then the spirit of evil has entered its domain. I Am being squeezed out of My Church. I Am no longer revered as I once was. My Own Words are no longer used to declare the Truth. They are being twisted to condone words, deeds and actions, which do not come from Me, nor will they ever come from Me. **My Word can never be changed and any man who takes My Word and defiles it will suffer eternal punishment.**

Your Jesus



## Mother of Salvation: My Son's Church will become the seat of the antichrist

Tuesday, October 29th, 2013 @ 19:30

My sweet child, **the Heavens all join, in union with my Son, to come to the aid of those holy priests, who will find themselves in the middle of a great battle. So many of these precious souls will have to endure terrible pain and suffering when they will have to witness the heresies, which will spring from within the Church.** They will be confused, frightened and many will feel that they have nowhere to turn. **This is when they must turn to me, ask me to Consecrate them to my Son, so that He can pour over them every drop of His Precious Blood. When covered with this Gift, they will know what to do. They must know that I have warned my children, all down through the centuries, of this wicked apostasy, which is being planned by the evil one.**

My Son's Church will become the seat of the antichrist and now that the Truth has been revealed, many will feel frightened and will suffer the pain of my Son's Scourging. My Son's Church will be persecuted, destroyed, desecrated – until eventually, it will house the throne upon which will sit the antichrist. It will be from here that he, the antichrist, will declare that he is the Christ and that the world will be saved through him.

By accepting lies, you deny the Truth. By ignoring the Truth, you will believe in a fabricated web of deceit, spun by the evil one and this will entrap you. Once entrapped, you will be tempted to follow the crowds, in every nation, who will pay great respect to the antichrist. Please, children, recite this Crusade Prayer to fight the heresy, which will cover my Son's Church on Earth.

### **Crusade Prayer (125) To defend the Most Holy Word of God**

*O Mother of Salvation, help me, a humble servant of God, to defend His Most Holy Word in times of torment. Consecrate me, dear Mother, to your Son, so that He can cover me with His Precious Blood. Grant me, through the Intercession of your Son, Jesus Christ, the grace, the strength and the will to remain true to the Teachings of Christ in the times of Tribulation, which will devour His Most Holy Church on Earth. Amen.*

**Go to my Son, dear servants of Christ. You belong to Him. He will help you during the persecution. He will never desert you in your time of need.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Once the Holy Spirit engulfs a soul, it will rise, draw immediately towards the Will of My Father and respond in total abandonment

Wednesday, October 30th, 2013 @ 18:00

My dearly beloved daughter, when My Holy Spirit descends upon a person, a number of things happen. The first is a feeling of bewilderment and disbelief. The second is the sense of being overwhelmed by something so powerful that it renders the person completely dependent upon the Holy Will of God. Gone will be the belief in one's own superior human intellect, for intellect has no longer any meaningful role to play. Instead, the soul will be infused with knowledge, an insight and an understanding that is beyond their own frail human interpretation.

**Once the Holy Spirit engulfs a soul, it will rise, draw immediately towards the Will of My Father and respond in total abandonment.** Once the initial fear has subsided, a deep peace will be felt and the person's fear of being seen to proclaim the Word of God will disappear. They will not care what people's views are for out of their mouths will pour the Truth. The soul's personality, whether they are outgoing, timid or shy, will take a back seat and will become secondary to the way in which they proclaim the Word of God.

**All souls, who receive the Gift of the Holy Spirit – without any exception – will surrender their own free will to the Will of My Father.** For souls who have truly been blessed with the Gift of the Holy Spirit, their role will be to spread the Word of God and for this, they will suffer. The Sheath of God's Love, however, covers such souls as they march forth, without fear and with courage to proclaim the Truth. Those who proclaim the Truth of My Teachings, in these times of paganism and when My Church will fall away from the True Faith, will be given extra strength to ensure that My Voice is heard. That strength will come from God, My beloved Father. It will be by the Power of the Strength of God that many of Satan's army will convert, while the remainder will be destroyed.

**The Holy Spirit, like swords of burning flames, will cut through the hearts of all those who listen and who accept the Truth.**

Your Jesus

## When you lack humility, pride will flood your souls and you will sin against Me

Thursday, October 31st, 2013 @ 23:30

My dearly beloved daughter, so many will not listen to My Voice, because they do not know Who I Am. Many claim to know Me, but it is only by their flawed human interpretation that they are convinced that they understand Who I Am and what I did to save them from the abyss, which faces all God's children, who will not ask Me to forgive them.

Free will is a Gift from My Father. Free will can, however, interfere with man's quest to seek the Love of God. Yet, My Father gave His children this Gift. This is how generous He is. This is how much He loves His children. This is the Gift that gave them the freedom to roam the Earth, relish its fruits, and embrace its beauty. But man, tempted by Satan, abused the trust of My Father. He then became enslaved by Satan and forged a pact with him, where sin will continue to separate all of God's children from Him.

The Gift of My death on the Cross meant that I would break this unnatural bond between man and Satan. So I enabled man to seek salvation through the forgiveness of sin, by My death on the Cross. This means that man has the capacity to escape the grip of Satan, but only those who follow Me, in full humble servitude, can truly gain salvation. **Unless you are capable of declaring to Me, Jesus Christ, openly, your weaknesses, your sins and your hatred of one another, through reconciliation, you will not remain pure. Without purity of soul, you are not capable of becoming humble in My Eyes. When you lack humility, pride will flood your soul and you will sin against Me. When you sin against Me, you do this in a number of ways.**

**You will feed your lusts, greed and pride first. Then you will behave as if you are all knowledgeable, smarter and better than others. Then you will judge others. Then you move to the next stage. You will mock those who are in true union with Me, by declaring them to be imperfect. After that you will create slander against all those who remain True to Me. Yet, you will convince yourself that you are filled with the Holy Spirit. But, it will not be the Holy Spirit, which inspires you. Instead, it will be the spirit of evil, which will invade your soul, and you will believe that you are being guided by Heaven.**

When you say you represent Me and that you are better placed than others to be part of My Kingdom and then lie about Me, you need the prayers of others. By that stage, you are halfway into the depths of Hell and without My Intervention you will be lost.

**Take My Message. Press it close to your heart and ask: "Jesus is this You? Am I truly in need of Your Help?" and I will give you the answer.**

Your Jesus

My loyal disciples, including priests and the sacred servants of all Christian faiths, will remain close by My Side

Friday, November 1st, 2013 @ 23:17

My dearly beloved daughter, the spirit of evil is spreading and it is affecting all those who viciously oppose these Messages. This will lead to more wickedness, lies and elaborate schemes designed to stop this Mission. You must ignore those with evil tongues and those who are eaten up with spiritual jealousy, who would do anything to try and destroy this, My Mission, to bring salvation to all.

I say to you, all who follow Me, these Messages are too important for you to pay any attention to those who hate you in My Name. For it is I, Jesus Christ, they are targeting. Remember that. However, their pride would have them believe that they are acting like this because they love Me. They must know that I would never permit anyone to speak such lies or spread vile rumours about another soul, in My Name.

**I, Jesus Christ, the Lamb of God, only have the Authority to reveal to you the Truth in these times. The Truth will upset many and the Truth will be bitter to swallow, for it is of such magnitude that only those who are strong in their love for Me will be able to accept it. The Truth will, no matter how difficult it is for you to digest, set you free. It will open your eyes to evil, when it masquerades as good, to wicked men who spread blasphemy when they say they speak My Word and to My enemies who want to destroy God's children.**

Many false prophets, spread in every nation, will rise to proclaim that the lies poured out from the mouth of the antichrist, are the truth. They will also say that the antichrist is Me. They will say everything about the Gospels, which will seem to be accurate and will use extracts from the Holy Bible, including quotes from Me, to justify their vile missions. But to those who know Me, you will always find the lie and the heresy buried within their so-called prophetic words. They will contradict these Messages and declare My Word to be heresy. **Now is the time to shut out all those voices, which urge you to listen to them, instead of Me.** You must continue to remind yourselves of the Truth contained in the Holy Gospels. You must listen to Me, as I instruct you.

Soon, all those who have led My Church in the past, all those who provide God's children with the True Word of God, within My Church, and all those who will remain loyal to the Truth, will be shoved to one side. **The Catholic Church will make a number of alarming statements, as to why it has to change and amend every part of its structure.** It will use the sins of those in My Church and those who betrayed Me, as the justification to turn My Church inside out. **Many of My sacred servants will be weeded out and made scapegoats. Many will be sought out and falsehoods, as well as other claims, will be made against their good name before they are dismissed. This is how many sacred servants will be turned away from My Church in order to allow the enemies of God to take full control from within it.** Every calumny committed by the enemies of God against My sacred servants will be publicly applauded and presented as a good thing, so that the good name of the Church remains intact.

Oh how you will all be deceived and how the Truth will be covered up, hidden and then ignored. All these changes will come about quickly, in the future, and the spread of these things will astonish many. Amidst it all, there will be confusion, fear, sadness and great distress. **My Church will become so fragmented that all trust within its walls will be broken. This will create a great fear and then, in a manner which will not seem clear at first, the Catholic Church will become a leading force in the new one world religion.** This new abomination will declare a great love for the world's poor and hungry. But it will not preach My Word, nor will it remain true to My Church. My Church, however, will continue to live.

My loyal disciples, including priests and the sacred servants of all Christian faiths, will remain close by My Side. My Remnant will stand the test of time and it can never die, for I Am the Church. I can never be destroyed.

Your Jesus

## The greatest persecution will be inflicted by Christians upon Christians

Saturday, November 2nd, 2013 @ 20:30

My dearly beloved daughter, I must urge all of God's children to join in union and pray for My Church on Earth.

My Heart heaves at this time, for there is great hatred being shown to those who are practicing Christians. The persecution of Christians will continue in all countries and this includes all those who have, at this time, the freedom to practice their homage to Me. The greatest persecution will be inflicted by Christians upon Christians. **The scourging of My Body on Earth will be at its worst from within, as brother will turn against brother and sister against sister. You will soon see the declaration of the new prayers, which will be introduced by the new liturgy.**

**The main changes will refer to the Holy Communion, where it will be presented as something, which bears little resemblance to My death on the Cross, when I gave up My Body for all sinners. By declaring that Holy Communion means the joining together of all of humanity, as one before God, you will insult Me, because this would be contrary to the Truth.** The Truth no longer means the Truth, because so many spread lies, exaggerate and do not understand how easily the Truth can be tampered with. When twisted, in a subtle way, many will not notice the changes, when the Truth is not adhered to. Lies will take the place of the Truth, divide the human race and create the separation from God, which will lead to destruction.

**Always cherish the Truth, because without it the sun will darken, the moon will no longer present light when night falls and the stars will no longer shine in those days which will signal the final darkness, before I come to reclaim My Kingdom.**

By then, only the Truth will save you.

Your Jesus

I give no man the authority to judge another, to speak evil of another or to cast aspersions on the spirituality of another soul

Sunday, November 3rd, 2013 @ 19:07

My dearly beloved daughter, **the way to identify a satanic attack is to look at the way in which souls, who are infested by the evil one, behave. They will never be calm. Instead, with a fierce restlessness, they will scream obscenities, lie and roar with anger at their targets.** Satan and his demons are in a terrible rage right now and they will attack everyone and anyone in their path, who proclaims the Word of God, during these times.

**Souls who are full of the traits, associated with the devil, such as pride, arrogance and an exaggerated respect for their own flawed human intelligence, will be the first in line to attack those who lead My Remnant Army. Every tactic, every deed, and every verbal onslaught will be laced with a deep and abiding hatred for the souls they will attack.** Their attacks will always result as if you, the victims, have been kicked in the stomach – a classic satanic attack.

When you witness calumny, false accusations and slander against you, My beloved followers, you will know then that this could never come from Me, your Jesus. I give no man the authority to judge another, to speak evil of another or to cast aspersions on the spirituality of another soul, in the Eyes of God. Only I, Jesus Christ, can Judge man for his sins. No one else has been given this right, for this belongs only to Me.

**When you judge another in My Holy Name, with hatred in your heart, you too will be judged by Me according to your works. When you hurt another child of God and declare them to be evil, then you too will be judged to be evil in My Eyes.** An eye for an eye – this will be your punishment. You may think you are justified, when you defame another soul in My Name, but instead you are an enemy in My Eyes. Those who exalt themselves before Me, by claiming that their human knowledge of spiritual matters makes them superior, then they must know that they will become nothing. **When you deny Me and declare that My Holy Word comes from the mouth of the evil one, then you have signed your destiny and you will never see My Face.** No Mercy can be yours, for you have blasphemed against Me.

My warning, to those who betray Me, is this. Fight Me and you will never win. My Power is Almighty. No man will ever defeat Me. Yet many will break My Heart as they try to compete with Me, declare themselves to be greater than Me and say that their knowledge is superior to Mine. Away from Me, you ungrateful men and women – your sins of blasphemy will never be forgotten.

Jesus Christ

Saviour of Humanity

The Anger of My Father will increase the more His ungrateful children rise in defiance of His Almighty Covenant

Monday, November 4th, 2013 @ 16:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **God's children need to understand the enormity of the great battle, which is taking place between My beloved Father and the evil one.** So few of you could ever understand the intensity of this great battle, which has already commenced.

**The angels in Heaven have begun the final battle to destroy My Father's enemies on Earth. As the battle rages, it will engulf souls, everywhere. In particular, it will entice the souls of those who are in darkness and who do not truly know Me, to fight against those whose names are in the Book of the Living.** Those who do not know Me, who do not believe in Me, who do not believe in My Father and who do not believe that Satan exists, will watch on the sidelines as the two Christian armies clash on Earth. These two sides will be contained within the Christian Churches. Christians on both sides will suffer the greatest persecution and they will be pulled in every direction to encourage them to desert Me.

Innocent souls will be hurt by the hatred shown to them by God's enemies and Satan will use both sides as pawns in a hate-filled agenda, which will result in a terrible desolation on Earth. The desolation will be caused by the sins of man and their betrayal of Me. **Their rejection of God, My Father, will be evident when they decide to change the Laws laid down by His Command, so that they can make them acceptable in their sinful lives.** Know that this will result in a terrible punishment.

The Anger of My Father will increase, the more His ungrateful children rise in defiance of His Almighty Covenant. Those who prepare for My Second Coming will be barricaded into a prison of sorts, when they will be forced to swallow lies. Should they refuse to accept the heresies, which will be forced down their throats, they will be cast out of their churches. My Word will soon be forgotten. **Everything, which I warned you about, will occur exactly as I have told you.** Those who are blind to the Truth would rather live a lie, because it will be easier to accept lies, as they will be very appealing in the way in which they will be presented to them.

**Heresy will be presented to the masses as part of a new constitution in My Church, which has nothing to do with Me.** All will clamour to accept this, for they did not remain alert to the times, which they were warned about, concerning the lead up to the Great Day. Now you must prepare for this Day. You must walk away when My Divinity is challenged, as it will be in many ways, within My Church on Earth. **Engage with My enemies and you will not win. Ignore them. Pray for their souls and prepare your own, for soon it will all be over.**

Your Jesus

The Light of God will shine down on you and I promise that you will not feel alone

Tuesday, November 5th, 2013 @ 11:00

My dearly beloved daughter, God has already begun the final preparations to ensure that salvation is brought to all of His children. So many of you are oblivious to what exactly the Second Coming means and, therefore, you do not prepare yourselves. Many of you do not believe it will happen for a very long time. So, only those who are truly prepared will be ready to greet Me, their Bridegroom, dressed and presented to Me as is befitting. Others will be asleep, unprepared and confused. Some will not believe in Me until I am seen in every part of the world. Some will die of shock, but most will be filled with joy and wonder. **Those who allowed themselves to be deceived will be forgiven if they beg Me to grant them immunity.** Sadly, many will refuse My Great Mercy because their hearts will have turned to stone and nothing will open them.

The time ahead will be full of great revelations and special Graces poured out upon you. I do this to make you stronger and stronger, so that you will not sell your soul in return for worldly attractions. More and more of you will become closer to Me and as I speak to your soul, you will feel at peace amidst the horror of the great apostasy. When you witness this horror, you will be better equipped to withstand it and help others.

**The Light of God will shine down on you and I promise that you will not feel alone, even if you are rejected by those who know no better. When I walked the Earth the Pharisees turned so many away from Me. The same thing will happen now. Many of you will be encouraged to, not only reject My Call from Heaven at this time, but My Teachings . My Teachings can never be changed because they are the Truth and only the Truth can save you.**

Your Jesus



All the upheavals you are about to witness will be testament to the Truth of the prophecies given to My beloved John in the Book of Revelation

Thursday, November 7th, 2013 @ 18:35

My dearly beloved daughter, **the time for the new beginning is close. As the Great Tribulation continues to be felt, many events will take place.**

The enemies within My Church will, without any sense of shame, try to say that a new one-world secular church, which welcomes all sinners and all religions, is approved by God. When those in My Church welcome the secular world, it will no longer follow the Truth. **When you are a true follower of Mine, your faith will be seen in your deeds and works. When you are Mine, you will remain true to the Word of God. When you keep My Word, you are obedient to everything that I taught you. When you are not of Me, you will curse your brothers and sisters. When you are not of Me, you will hate those who are of Me. When you believe that you will have eternal life without having to earn it, then you are very much mistaken.**

If you say that sin is natural and that only a just and fair God would forgive every sin, then this is true. But if you believe that eternal life is your natural right and that you do not need to repent first, then you are denying the Truth. I love every one of you. **I would never be cruel, unkind, vicious, abusive, or hurt any of God's children.** But, I will never open the door to My Kingdom to any sinner, unless they show true remorse for their wrongdoing. When I lead you towards salvation, I open every door, so that I can welcome you on the last day. Many doors are opening now, but few are entering them. Not one of you will enter My Kingdom, unless you obey My Word given to you in the Holy Gospels. Your faith must be pure. Your love for one another must be genuine and your obedience to My Word will gain for you the Gift of eternal life.

**Many who call themselves Christians are disloyal to My Church. You receive Me in Holy Communion with blackened souls. You ignore My Teachings and condone sins you believe to be insignificant in your eyes. You spread lies with a wicked tongue about others and you condemn many in My Holy Name.** You were given the Truth in the Holy Gospels, yet you do not practice what they teach you. My Love for you means that, while many of you will not earn the Salvation I gave the world by My death on the Cross, I will still give all of you the chance to see the Truth during My Divine Mercy when I come before you to help you decide whether or not you will accept My Gift.

All the upheavals you are about to witness will be testament to the Truth of the prophecies given to My beloved John in the Book of Revelation. When you see the Church enter into union with the secular world, you will know that the time has come for My Mission to gather souls all over the world.

Your Jesus

Mother of Salvation: When a mission, which professes to speak the Word of God, is false there will be no hatred shown towards it

Friday, November 8th, 2013 @ 12:09

My dear children, as God's cherished little ones, you must never allow disagreements to turn into hatred for one another. The evil one creates terrible suffering amongst you by spreading his evil infestation and especially against God's chosen visionaries and prophets.

**When God is present in a Mission, which is sanctioned by Him on Earth, in order to save souls, Satan will always attack it. You will know God's true prophets by the persecution and hatred, which is shown to them. You will know them by the public rejection of their missions and the wicked actions inflicted by others against them.**

When a mission, which professes to speak the Word of God, is false there will be no hatred shown towards it, because Satan will never publicly attack those he deceives. **When my Son makes Himself known, He will always be violated, as the sin of man separates him from God. When my Son walked the Earth, everywhere He went they screamed at Him. They cursed Him and threw stones at Him and all those who followed Him. And while they declared Him to be a fraud, they fawned over the many false prophets, who tried to compete with Him. The same will be true as He makes His final journey to gather up all those who remain in Him and with Him.** He will unite all those who live by His Teachings and who remain true and humble servants. Then, with the help of His Remnant Church, He will fight to the bitter end to salvage as many souls as possible, including the souls of all His enemies and all those who refuse to accept Him.

If you love my Son, you must never hurt Him by hating one another. My Son has told you that you cannot remain in union with Him when there is hatred in your heart.

Pray, pray, pray that all of you who declare yourselves to be Christians will follow the example set by my Son.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Many will soon begin to use their knowledge of science to evaluate the Most Holy Gospels

Saturday, November 9th, 2013 @ 11:48

My dearly beloved daughter, many will soon begin to use their knowledge of science to evaluate the Most Holy Gospels. Instead of declaring the Truth of My Word, which comes from the Wisdom of God, they will start to twist it so as to give it a more modern image.

**All of My Words, contained in the Holy Gospel, will be interpreted differently. They will say My Word means something new, which will be more relevant in the world today. They will try to give examples as to how I would teach you, were I to walk the Earth at this time.** Gone will be the simplicity of the Word of God, which is for everyone. Those who are intelligent, knowledgeable and who are proud of man's progress in the world of science, will then begin to make insulting statements.

**The Church will embrace so-called new scientific discoveries, which will discredit what is contained in the Holy Bible. They will reveal what they say will be new evidence, which casts doubt as to how the world was created.** They will then say that much of what is contained in the Bible are simply metaphors designed to create peace amongst men. **They will use the message of humanism, love of one another, in terms of your ability to look after the poor, uneducated and needy, as a substitute for the Truth you were given in the Gospels.** Then, the false new doctrines which will seem similar to the Truth, will be embraced by priests, and only those who remain firm to My Word will keep the Truth alive.

My beloved followers, when you find that very few will listen anymore to the Truth – the Word of God – then you must comfort each other. You must continue to remind those in My Churches, who will applaud the heresies, which will be introduced, of the Truth for many of them will be none the wiser. So far will they fall away from Me, that they will readily accept such changes. It will be much easier for those with little faith to accept the word of those who demand reformation, than to remain true to the Word of God.

**The call for the first changes will be made soon. With a sweetness that will soothe and passionate talk about the need to rise up as one united world – to show love and tolerance for all – you will be led into the greatest error.** Many will be shocked at how quickly My Church will seem to embrace the secular world. Many will be enthralled at the way in which different religions, pagans and heretics, will scramble to join this new, one world charitable church. They will say: "At last a church which is tolerant has reached out to all." No longer will they feel ashamed to show disobedience to God. Instead, they will proudly proclaim that their wretched sins are not only acceptable in the Eyes of God, but they are no longer deemed to be sins at all. This will create great rejoicing everywhere.

**For the first time in history, those who lead My Church into error will be loved, adored and virtually no criticism leveled upon them.**

The greatest heresy, not seen since My death on the Cross, will now devour My Church on Earth. **They will fill My Churches with insulting pagan symbols and I will be nowhere to be seen.** And while they fill the buildings, which they created to adore Me, My True Church, comprising of those who remain faithful to the Truth, will become the only True Temple of God, for they will never accept the desecration of My Body. Their faith will enable them to spread the Gospels and keep the Flame of the Holy Spirit alight.

Your Jesus

## God the Father: No scientific evaluation will make sense when two suns are seen

Sunday, November 10th, 2013 @ 15:00

My dearest daughter, My Desire is to gather all of My children together, very soon, to witness My Promise. My Great Gift will come in the middle of the terrible spiritual persecution, when all that I Am will be denied. New gods, none of which exist, will be presented to the world. Covered with a glittering façade, they will be designed to stop all belief in My Existence. All of this heresy will extinguish the Light of God.

**Soon, the stars will no longer shine with their great intensity. Soon, new, unexpected signs, which will defy all human understanding of science, will be shown by Me, to a disbelieving world, as the beginning of My Intervention is revealed.** No scientific evaluation will make sense when two suns are seen. No definition, by man's limited knowledge, will make sense. **Yet, they will take every sign, given to the world from Heaven, and say that this other human life exists in the universe.**

I Am the Creator of all life. I created man. I created the world. Never deny this, for when you do you will be following a false doctrine. **Every intervention from Heaven – and there will be many – will be explained away.** When you see these signs, know that the Day of the Second Coming is close.

I ask you, dear children, to never deny Me or to deny My Promise to bring the world the final peace and reconciliation, which is yours if you will accept it on My Terms and not your own. **My Will is about to be accomplished at last. To prepare you, I will present to the world many miracles in the skies, in the universe and planetary system.** When you witness these events, I want you to be joyful, for you will know then that I Am heralding the return of My Son to complete His Promise of eternal salvation.

Wipe the tears from your eyes. I know how difficult your trials will be. I refer to all of My Children, including believers and non-believers, as well as those guilty of terrible sin – none of you are excluded. When you become reconciled to My Son, you will become part of Him and you will reign with Him in Paradise, forever.

Your beloved Father

God the Most High

## Mother of Salvation: Salvation is yours only through reconciliation with God

Sunday, November 10th, 2013 @ 15:20

My dear child, my role as Mother of Salvation is to remind you of all that I have told you down through the centuries. Love one another as my Son loves you. Show compassion for everyone and especially for those who persecute you. **Listen to what I revealed to visionaries at La Salette and Fatima and study them in great detail. Very little of what I instructed was carried out by you. My warnings were dismissed and the consequences of ignoring what was given to you will now become a reality.**

When Heaven reveals messages to humanity, it is like communicating to a large stone fortress. Some of my revelations seeped through and were followed. Many were simply discarded by those of little faith, and the fortress became impenetrable against the intervention from Heaven, given to you to increase your faith and to keep you safe in God's Arms.

**My role as Co-Redemptrix means that my power against the devil has been strengthened, in a way that has not been granted to me by God before. So now is the time when all devotion to me will be carefully dismissed, by the enemies of my Son. When veneration to me is rushed through and when the request to safeguard countries against Communism is twisted, then my wishes will not have been carried out. I will, from now on, be a rarity in the official patronage normally afforded me, the Mother of God, in my Son's Churches on Earth.** My power against the beast will be avoided by the removal of my image, my Holy Rosary and other devotions to me from many Catholic Churches.

**Then, the temples of God will remove all traces of my Son, Jesus Christ, in preparation for the beast, who will come and sit on the throne in the highest temple of God.** Then the true meaning of reconciliation with Jesus Christ will be adapted when they will say that it is no longer necessary to ask God to forgive you for your sins, if you lead a good life. People will start to believe in their own views as to what makes them good in the Eyes of God. But you must never ever forget that salvation, a Gift to every single sinner in the world, can never become theirs unless they ask God to forgive them first. This is the kernel of the Covenant, which was gained for the human race by my Son's death on the Cross. Jesus Christ won, for the world, the salvation from sin and the Gift of Eternal Life. In order to receive this Gift you must ask God to forgive you for your sins.

Salvation is yours, only through reconciliation with God.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

**My Father's punishments have begun and the world will witness many more ecological upheavals**

Tuesday, November 12th, 2013 @ 15:52

My dearly beloved daughter, it is a mistake to believe that God would not mete out His Justice in the world at this time. My Father's punishments have begun and the world will witness many more ecological upheavals as the purification of the Earth begins.

The preparations are now underway and soon the enemies of God will be weeded out and punished, for they will never turn and ask for My Mercy. **My Father's Anger is great and woe to those who defy the Word of God, for they will be felled and trampled upon, as the final cleansing of the Earth will clash with the infestation of the evil one – all at the same time.**

**When you see nature's elements react fiercely, you will know that the Hand of Justice has fallen. The pride of man, his self-obsession and his belief in his own flawed intelligence in spiritual matters, have brought upon the human race the outpouring of fire from the four bowls upon the four corners of the Earth.**

You have ignored the warnings and so the battle to destroy sin has well and truly commenced.

Jesus Christ

Son of Man

The first sign will be that the Earth will spin faster. The second sign concerns the sun, which will loom larger, brighter and begin to spin

Tuesday, November 12th, 2013 @ 20:30

My dearly beloved daughter, as My Time approaches, many will be asleep, but those who are blessed with their eyes open to My Light, will know the signs. They will also be given the blessings to prepare and only those who cling to Me will be able to endure the changes.

The closer the Day of My Great Coming draws, the more people, who say they love God, will withdraw from Me. Even those who say they are holy and exalt themselves within the hierarchy of My Church on Earth, won't be able to see the Truth. They will not see the Truth because they will be so busy attending to matters and ceremonies, which will be insulting to Me.

**The first sign will be that the Earth will spin faster. The second sign concerns the sun, which will loom larger, brighter and begin to spin. Beside it you will see a second sun. Then the weather will cause the world to shake and the changes will mean that many parts of the Earth will be destroyed.** These punishments – and there will be many – will strip humanity of its arrogance, so that souls will beg for the Mercy of God. Nothing else will stir the hearts of stone of those who have shut the Love of God out of their lives.

The sin of humanity will escalate quickly and the sin of idolatry will wrap itself threefold around the Earth. Paganism, dressed like royal monarchy, will infiltrate My Church on Earth. When the heathens embrace My Church, it will not be to adore God. When pagans, atheists and other non-believers, who outwardly reject the Existence of God, embrace My Church, it will not be to Me, Jesus Christ, they will bend their knee. **When My Church declares that it welcomes all, do not be fooled. It will not mean they are welcoming pagans into My Church, so that they can bow before My Tabernacle. No, it will be to parade idolatry, caused by the sin of pride, before Me, to desecrate the Holy and Sacred Tabernacles. They will place pagan symbols on My Altars and demand that unsuspecting congregations bow and accept their fellow brothers and sisters, with grace and generosity.** All will be asked to deny the Truth, so as to welcome false worshippers, who will trample on My Altars. Then, the Hand of God will fall.

**Wars will spread; earthquakes will shake the four corners of the Earth and famine will grip mankind and every wicked gesture and insult made before God will result in a terrible chastisement.** When those who accept My Mercy lead My Church – every demon will curse these children of God. To protect them, God will intervene and woe to those who spit in the Face of their Creator.

**The time has come.** Those who curse Me will suffer. Those who follow Me will live through this persecution, until the Day when I come to sweep them into My Merciful Arms. And then, only those who remain, because they refused My Hand of Mercy, will be given over to the beast they idolized and to whom they sought pleasure from.

So many people will reject Me, right up to the end. Two-thirds will spit at Me, fight My Intervention and scream every kind of obscenity at Me. As the Day draws closer and closer, the hatred against Me, will be witnessed for all to see. Even those who give the world the impression that they honour God will curse Me quietly.

The day when the deceit of the beast will be exposed for all to see will be a day no one will forget. For that day, as the world will see the imposter, the antichrist, rise with My Crown on his head – dressed in the robes of red – will be the day when fire will pour from his mouth. As the horror finally sinks in, fire will envelop him and he and all those who pledged allegiance to him will be cast into the abyss. And then I will come as I have told you. I will raise up My Church and bring the world together in union with the Holy Will of My Father and peace, at last, will reign.

All I have told you is true. All that will happen will happen as I have told you. It will happen quickly, for despite My Anger, which is caused by the hypocrisy and ungratefulness of man, I come only to bring this suffering, finally, to an end. I come to save all sinners, but many will not want to be saved.

Be strong, My beloved followers, for I will protect all sinners, who accept My Hand of Mercy during The Warning. So every child of God, believers and non-believers, will be included in this Great Intervention from Heaven. But after this time, the angel of God will divide the good from the wicked. **The time is short.**

Your Jesus

Never before will their faith be put to such a test

Thursday, November 14th, 2013 @ 12:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **the Light of God shines down upon all of His children, who are in union with Me, Jesus Christ, at this time. All of those Christians in the world who live by My Word, who eat My Body and drink My Blood, will experience a spiritual suffering like no other, because of their belief in Me.** I refer to all Christians who live by the Truth, who behave as I have taught them and who follow My Teachings Word for Word.

All those, including those who have never heard of these, My Messages for the world, will soon understand what it is like to live in Me and with Me. Never before will their faith be put to such a test and sadly, many will be unable to withstand the pressures they will have to deal with, because of the hatred which will be shown to them. They will do all they can to remain true to the Holy Gospels, but by doing so they will attract terrible hatred and they will be called liars. It will not be long before all Christians, who will defiantly proclaim My Word, will be accused of being right-winged bullies, when the true culprits will be the ones who hurl the abuse at them.

**I urge all of you to remain silent and to never respond to bullies who try to destroy your faith and love for Me. Those who will spit venom and scream at you need your prayers and forgiveness. By praying for such souls, you will destroy Satan's influence and he will find it difficult to vent his anger at you.**

Pray, pray, pray for all those who will be used as pawns in the bitter fight to dismantle My Church on Earth. Please recite this Crusade Prayer to withstand religious persecution.

**Crusade Prayer (126) To withstand religious persecution:**

*Dear Jesus, help me to withstand any kind of persecution in Your Holy Name.*

*Help those who fall into error, in the belief that they bear witness to Your Work.*

*Open the eyes of all those who may be tempted to destroy others, through wicked acts, deeds or gestures.*

*Protect me against the enemies of God, who will rise up to try and silence Your Word and who try to banish You.*

*Help me to forgive those who betray You and give me the Grace to remain firm in my love for You.*

*Help me to live the Truth, which You taught us and to remain under Your Protection, forever. Amen.*

Go, all of you who truly love Me and follow everything I taught you. Love one another as I have told you. Never show hatred for others. Instead, pray for those who persecute you. Show love when hatred is shown to you, because this will be your weapon against the power of evil.

Your Jesus



You will stand before Me alone – with no one next to you

Friday, November 15th, 2013 @ 20:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **by the Authority of My Father, God the Most High, I wish to inform all those who are suffering, in My Name, that the time is close for The Warning to take place.**

**Those of you, who have been given knowledge of this, My Great Day of Mercy, will see the signs shortly. You must confess your transgressions before Me, so that you will be adequately prepared for this event, which will shock the world.**

I do this soon, so that I can save those people who have cut the umbilical cord, which ties them to Me, before it is too late. You must trust in Me and gather in prayer so that souls in darkness do not perish before I grant them immunity for their sins. **Look now into your hearts and souls and see them as I see you.** What do you see? Will you be able to stand before Me and say “Jesus, I do everything You desire of me to live the life which You expect me to.”? Will you say “Jesus, I offend You, because I cannot help it, so please have Mercy on my soul.”? Or will you say “Jesus I have sinned, but only because I need to defend myself.”?

You will stand before Me alone – with no one next to you. **I will show you your soul. You will see every stain upon it. You will relieve the sin and then I will give you the time to ask Me to show you My Mercy. Not because you are entitled to My Mercy – but only because I decide to give you this Gift.**

My Day will dawn, unexpectedly, through the signs which will be shown to you in advance.

I have spent three years trying to open your eyes to the Truth. Some of you have accepted it. Others have thrown it back in My Face. Now is the time of My Divine Mercy and only those who open their hearts to Me, and who accept Me, will be given the chance to redeem themselves.

Be thankful for My unconditional Love.

Your Jesus

Billions will convert and recognise God, the Triune God, for the first time

Saturday, November 16th, 2013 @ 22:17

My dearly beloved daughter, when I come to the world in My Divine Mercy, people will be given the chance to seek My Mercy, for this will be the first true confession many of them will have partaken in.

Everyone, no matter who they are, will experience this unique revelation of Mine, blessed by the Authority of My Father. **The Illumination of Conscience will bring with it much pain, because the sorrow lost souls will experience will be such that they will not be able to withstand the shock. Many will faint and collapse, overcome with grief.** But they will realise how much their soul needs to be cleansed first, before they are ready to enter My Eternal Paradise. **These people will then know what is expected of them and they will suffer penance for some time, after the Great Event. Many people will think that they are dreaming. Some will think that it is the end of the world, but it will not be. It will be the Final Warning, however, which will be given to humanity to help them redeem themselves before God.**

Billions will convert and recognise God, the Triune God, for the first time and they will be grateful for the proof which they will be given as to the Existence of their Creator. **Some will simply cower from My Light and this will bring them incredible pain and they will hide and turn their backs without a shred of remorse in their souls.** They will deny My Intervention. **Then the rest will rejoice, when they experience My Rays of Mercy, for these souls will be so thankful to witness My Presence that they will gravitate towards My Light with ease and with a longing for My Presence, which will be beyond their grasp, as this will not be the time for the Gates to My New Paradise to be opened.** And so, they will then have to do penance as My disciples, on behalf of those souls who will reject My Hand of Mercy.

After the Great Intervention by God, to give humanity the chance to prepare themselves for My Second Coming, the world will be asking many questions. Some will be so changed within their souls that they will devote much time in helping to convert those they want to help save from deceit. Others will be remorseful and it will take some time for them to fully understand the significance of their presentation before Me and they will spend much attention to reconciling themselves with Me.

**Then the enemies of God will deny The Warning ever happened and they will fool millions into believing that it was a cosmic event, when the light of the sun overtook the whole of the planet by a one-off event, caused by the movement of the Earth on its axis.** Nothing could be further from the Truth. And, while they will put forth all these causes, they will deny that God Exists and lead many away from Me. Sadly, many will not come back to Me and only with God's Interventions, when He will be forced to punish His enemies, in order to bring them back to their senses, can souls be purified.

**Be thankful for these Mercies, as without this Gift from God very few people will be able to enter the Gates of Paradise.**

Your Jesus

I Am coming to renew the Earth, to free man from his misery, sorrow and sin

Sunday, November 17th, 2013 @ 14:00

My dearly beloved daughter, I want the world to see Me, their beloved Saviour, the Son of man, in all My Glory, so that they will draw into My Divine Mercy.

I want all those, especially those who do not believe in God, to see Me and run to Me first. They are My first concern and I tell them this. **You do not know Me. You do not see Me. You do not want to believe in Me, but I love you. I want you to be part of My Kingdom, so I can lavish upon you all the Gifts of My New Paradise, My New World, My New Beginning. I want you, your family, your relatives and friends to be as one, with Me and the whole of humanity. You must wait until the great event, the day when the world will alight with My Rays and when it will stay still for fifteen minutes.** When you see this and witness it, you must not be afraid. Know then that My Love is Divine and that the world will, from that day, change beyond recognition.

Do not try to run away from Me, for I Am coming with good news. I Am coming to renew the Earth, to free man from his misery, sorrow and sin. I Am coming to destroy all evil in the world by providing everyone with the proof of My Existence. When this is given to you, you must allow Me to prepare you for the Eternal Life I promised. Eternal Life is a life where you will live in body and soul with Me forever. I will put you out of your misery and eliminate the pain, which you have to endure because of the existence of Satan and he will be banished for eternity.

**Do not reject Me, for I do not want to lose you. I Am your Salvation. I Am the Truth. I Am your beloved Jesus Christ and I, at last, will soon make Myself known to the world and especially to those who do not believe in Me.**

Your Jesus

I come only as a God of Mercy. I do not come to frighten you for I truly love each of you

Monday, November 18th, 2013 @ 20:10

My dearly beloved daughter, **all must prepare themselves so that they are fit to come before Me, for I will come like a thief in the night and many will not know what is happening. Therefore, it is important that each one of you confesses to Me now.**

The Truth of My Most Holy Word will become pronounced, as twisted versions replace it by My enemies, who will be daring in their endeavours to deceive you. **Now is the time to focus on your own souls and the state they are in.** To the man who does not believe in Me I say to him. When I come before you will you be relieved to know Who I Am? Will you come with Me? I will take you and wipe away your tears and you will live a glorious life, once you confess to Me and ask Me to take you into My Mercy.

To the man who believes in Me, will you be able to stand before Me, without shame? Will you come before Me, knowing all that you do about what I taught you, with a clean soul? No matter. When you say to Me, "Jesus forgive me, I want to follow You.", you will be saved.

To the man who believes in Me, but who believes he is exemplary and in no need of confession, are you also fit to come before Me? When I show you the state of your soul, will you argue with Me and say that you are fit to come before Me when you are not? If you cannot accept My Gift of Mercy and admit your wrongdoing, then you will remain separate from Me and I will give you only one more chance of reprieve.

**To all of humanity, I ask you to prepare first your soul.** You must fix every part of your soul, before you are ready to stand complete in My Presence during The Warning. If you don't, you will have to endure a painful purification and your Purgatory will be endured on Earth, before the Day My Second Coming dawns. I urge you to say this Crusade Prayer for each of your own souls and that of your loved ones.

**Crusade Prayer (127) To save my soul and those of my loved ones:**

*O Jesus, prepare me, so I can come before You without shame. Help me and my loved ones (name them here....) to get ready to confess all our wrong doings. To admit our short-comings. To ask for the forgiveness of all sins. To show love to those we have wronged. To beg for Mercy for salvation. To humble ourselves before You, so that on the Day of the Great Illumination, my conscience and those of (name them here.....) will be clear and that You will flood my soul with Your Divine Mercy. Amen.*

Now is the time to remind yourselves of everything that I taught you. **Now is the time to examine The Ten Commandments and ask yourselves if you have truly lived your lives accordingly.**

**Be honest with yourselves because if you are not, you will – either way – be shown how you have grieved Me in your lifetime. But, let Me give you comfort.**

I come only as a God of Mercy. I do not come to frighten you, for I truly love each of you, no matter what you have done, but My Patience is limited. Only those who accept the grievous nature of their sins against God can be enveloped into My Divine Mercy. Those who reject Me will have little time to redeem themselves, for I will separate the sheep from the goats. One side will come with Me. The other side will be left and then the New Beginning will be made known to every creature. Only those who love Me will be given Eternal Life.

**Heed now My Call, for I do this to ensure that as many of you as possible are prepared well before the Day of the The Warning.**

Your Jesus

## On that day, I will gather the Living

Tuesday, November 19th, 2013 @ 20:00

My dearly beloved daughter, in many Christian lives, I have become like an embarrassing relative Who must be catered to, from time to time, but kept out of sight, at all times. This is how many of those who were born Christians, and who have fallen away from Me, view Me now. I Am of little consequence, and yet when they are in trouble, they will call out to Me, involuntarily, because it is second-nature to them.

Why, oh why, can they not accept Me? What has separated man from Me? Why have My sacred servants failed to bring them to Me? My suffering is the same today as it was during My Passion and now those who have remained true to Me will shortly desert Me. They will do this because they will begin to re-evaluate their understanding of Who, exactly, I Am and what My Covenant truly means – all because of the heresies to come.

All homage to Me, in My Churches, will soon be reduced to a mere nod in My direction. They will no longer genuflect before My Tabernacles. They will not bow before Me or kneel, nor will they pray before My Corpus on the Cross, for it will not be My Image they will be asked to venerate. **I will be scourged and made to look ridiculous. My Words will be turned into the most peculiar verbiage and the Truth of My death on the Cross will be thrown out.**

**My Presence is still on Earth at this time. You must not desert Me, for when you do, My Light will be extinguished and then you will become engulfed with darkness. Only those who remain loyal to Me can retain My Flame and when the Light of My Church on Earth is reduced to but just a faint glimmer – then the final call will be heard from Heaven. On that day I will gather the Living. The remainder will be left with the enemies of God to whom they gave their allegiance. No joy will they experience after that.**

Your Jesus

**When I come as the King of Mercy, not one soul will be left in any doubt as to Who I Am and What I Am**

Wednesday, November 20th, 2013 @ 14:15

My dearly beloved daughter, tell all of My followers – all those who believe in Me, Jesus Christ – that they must allocate time each day to Me in prayer, in order to save the souls of those who are lost to Me. By the Graces, which I give to you, I desire that in return, you will help to bring Me the souls of those who break My Heart.

I must ask that you endure the pain you will feel, because of the separation of humanity from Me, Jesus Christ. This will be caused by the schism in My Church on Earth. By accepting this suffering with complete submission, I can conquer the grip, which the evil one exerts over those who are too weak to proclaim the True Word of God. **You must never fear this Mission, for it is given to the world because of the Generosity of My beloved Father. He simply wants to reclaim His Creation, intact, so as not to lose one single child of His.**

**No matter who scourges you, mocks you or persecutes you, just remember the punishment, which befalls all those who spit in My Face. Then, ignoring the taunts, you must pray fervently for each of these poor souls.** Be generous in heart and you will be filled with the Holy Spirit, so that then you will fight, alongside My Heavenly Army, to salvage the world from evil. You must await therefore, with love and trust, and I will bring you great Blessings.

Hope must never be discarded because of fear. Fear must never blind you to the task which is required of you, so when I come as the King of Mercy, not one soul will be left in any doubt as to Who I Am and What I Am. Gather together. Unite. Bring all souls into My Merciful Arms. To help Me do this, you must recite this special Crusade Prayer to help Me gather and unite all souls.

**Crusade Prayer (128) To gather and unite all souls:**

*Dearest Jesus, help us, Your beloved disciples, to gather the world in Your Arms and present to You the souls who are in most need of Your Great Mercy.*

*Empower us with the Gift of the Holy Spirit to ensure that the Flame of Truth engulfs all those who have become separated from You.*

*Unite all sinners so that each is given every chance of reconciliation.*

*Give all of us the strength to remain firm to Your Holy Word when we are forced to reject the Truth, which has been proclaimed to the world through the Most Holy Gospels.*

*We remain in You, with You and for You, every single step of this, our journey to salvation. Amen.*

**Be at peace. Trust in Me. Leave all your prayers at My Feet and I will respond to every single request made of Me to save any soul whose name is presented to Me.**

Your Jesus

## Love thrives because it is a Gift from God and has the power to destroy evil

Saturday, November 23rd, 2013 @ 17:00

My dearly beloved daughter, I wish to explain the importance of love and how with it, you can defeat evil and how, without it, evil spreads.

Satan is incapable of love, but instead is self-obsessed with what he believes to be his power and greatness. When he infests souls, the first thing he does is to destroy love within the soul. When he achieves this, he will instill a terrible hatred in that soul and it is this hatred which causes division. Division and disagreements, inspired by hatred, can lead to desperate deeds carried out by one soul against another. These hate-filled deeds can very often lead to terrible cruelty and even murder. The sin of pride is instilled in souls, who open themselves up to the devil and this leads to ruthless ambition and greed. But where there is love, there is the Presence of God.

Love thrives because it is a Gift from God and has the power to destroy evil. Love is not selfish. Love is generous, forgiving and untainted by the sin of pride. You must ask God, every day, for the Gift of Love and when you are given this, use it as your armor against hatred. Love, when present in a pure soul, attracts hatred from those souls who have banished God from their lives. They cannot bear the Light of God, which shines from the souls of those who are filled with God's Love.

Go now in the knowledge that Love must be used to help the souls of all those who are in great need of My Help. Please recite this Crusade Prayer for the Gift of Love.

### **Crusade Prayer (129) For the Gift of Love:**

*O God, please fill me with Your Love.*

*Help me to share the Gift of Love with all those in need of Your Mercy.*

*Help me to love You more.*

*Help me to love all those in need of Your Love.*

*Help me to love Your enemies.*

*Allow the love You Bless me with to be used to engulf the hearts of everyone I come into contact with.*

*With the Love, which You infuse in my soul, help me to conquer all evil, convert souls and defeat the devil and all those wicked agents of his, who try to destroy the Truth of Your Holy Word. Amen.*

I Am Love. When you truly love Me, I will flood your soul with more love and with this love, you will help Me to save the world.

Your Jesus

Billions of people will enjoy a life of eternal glory in the Presence of God

Sunday, November 24th, 2013 @ 16:45

My dearly beloved daughter, **when I come to bring relief to humanity from the pain they have endured, because of their separation from God, they must all be thankful for this Great Mercy. Because of this, billions of people will enjoy a life of eternal glory in the Presence of God.**

**By this great Act of Mercy, I bring great news of the glorious Promise, when My Second Coming – to follow soon after The Warning – will complete God's Plan for His children.** All souls will be given the Gift of My Mercy, but not all will accept it. Those who do not accept it will be given only a short time in which to decide what kind of life they want. They can choose one where they will live a full and perfect life in body and soul in My New Paradise or one without God. Those who understand what it is I Am offering must never reject such a Gift. Yet, those who will refuse Me, will be content to wallow in darkness, in the belief that it does not matter. What they do not know is that they will feel a terrible pain when they are finally separated from Me. They will find themselves in a pitch-black abyss, where they will see nothing. They will have nothing. All they will feel will be a raging fire that will tear through them like a sword, which they will have to endure for eternity.

Separation from God occurred when Lucifer tempted Adam and Eve through the sin of pride. **The sin of pride is the root cause of all sin and one, which binds man to Satan.** When I come to reclaim My Throne, this separation will be no more. Those who are for Me, with Me and in Me will join as one. But on the day when I finally come and when I will judge the world, those who have separated themselves from Me and who will continue to reject Me will experience the final ending where I will no longer be Present. Where I will not be able to offer them comfort. To draw them back. Then they will experience eternal pain and suffering with the beast and all his demons in the fires of Hell.

I do not want to frighten you, shock or cause you suffering, but so that you understand the consequences, I must tell you the Truth. So many of you do not believe in Hell. You do not believe in it, because you have been misled for so long. **Heaven, Hell and Purgatory exist. On the final day, there will only exist two entities – the New Paradise when Heaven and Earth become one and the abyss that is Hell.**

The Truth is hard to accept, but without knowing the Truth you cannot choose your destiny.

Your Jesus



## Mother of Salvation: The enemies of God will commit terrible sacrileges until they have desecrated the Tabernacles

Monday, November 25th, 2013 @ 17:25

**My child, when my Son's Church is seized, the series of events, which will unfold will be exactly the same as that which occurred during His Crucifixion.**

The noise will be deafening as enemies of God take over His Body and desecrate It. They will rejoice and shout great proclamations amid great applause for the imposters, who will be heard everywhere, for this will be an occasion that will win over many stubborn foes and former enemies of my Son's Church. **Every new type of declaration as to the meaning of my Son's Holy Word will pour forth from its mouth. Every lie, cunningly camouflaged, so that it appears to make sense, will be used to entice God's children into this new renovated church. Every sin justified, so that more outsiders will be welcomed into the temples of God, until eventually complete confusion will be witnessed within its walls.**

**While they are tearing my Son's Church down, brick by brick, my Son's remnant will be forced to flee it.** Every argument, every gesture and every defense, which those who remain loyal to my Son's Church present, will be dismissed. **This will be a silent Crucifixion, just like that which my Son endured when He suffered with little more than a whimper.** The voices of those who will continue to proclaim the Truth will receive no media coverage. No attention. Even if they do manage to make their voices heard, they will be demonized for doing so.

I urge all of those who love my Son and who understand that these signs were foretold, that they must continue to serve my Son. Many priests, instead of fighting for their faith, and remaining true to my Son, will walk away. Others will not give in and they will provide the Food of Life to all those who seek out my Son's True Presence.

The enemies of God will commit terrible sacrileges, until they have desecrated the Tabernacles. When they have achieved this, they will then prepare the throne upon which will sit the antichrist.

Pray, pray, pray that those of you who know the Truth will be able to offer comfort to those who will suffer greatly because of the greatest apostasy ever to devour the Church of my Son, Jesus Christ, unfolds before you.

My sorrow is great and my Heart is heavy, because of the wicked deceit, which will befall even those who love my Son dearly. Their suffering will be the greatest of all.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

## Heaven will soon declare the final part of God's Great Plan to save humanity

Tuesday, November 26th, 2013 @ 12:53

My dearly beloved daughter, to all those who are persecuted in My Name, I want them to understand why this happens. Remember My death on the Cross and the suffering I endured was so that I could deliver mankind from slavery to the beast. Know that My Cross, when you find yourself having to carry it, is a very difficult burden. You will be hated, not just by the wicked, but also by holy people, who genuinely love Me, but who lack discernment, when you take up My Cross.

When you take up My Cross and carry out My Teachings you will be despised. When you take up My Cross, by proclaiming the Truth, which is contained within these Messages, you will be vilified and hated more than any other disciple of Mine who came before you. No other mission, since My death on the Cross, will compare to this, the very last one, sanctioned by My Father in Heaven. Were this not so, then it would be ignored. Instead, My Word will be heard in every corner of the Earth and by the Power of the Holy Spirit will be heard by all, including My enemies. **No one will ignore My Word, because this cannot be. For when the Word of God is heard, no man, no matter the state of his soul, will fail to react to It in some way.** Those who allow Me to reach into their hearts will be overcome with love for Me, but they will also be overwhelmed, as only the Voice of God is capable of drawing such a reaction.

Those of you who hear Me now must listen. Please accept the weight of My Cross, no matter how heavy your burden is, as a result. This Cross will exhaust you, but will yield the fruits of forgiveness for My enemies, whose souls I desire to save. Your persecution may be great, it may cause you grief and sorrow, but know that it is caused by the fact that this is My Work. **My Work, when untainted, creates terrible suffering amongst those who respond to Me. Know, however, that your suffering will be short-lived and soon forgotten, as Heaven** will soon declare the final part of God's Great Plan to save humanity. Then the world will be renewed and the Love of God will spread until the Will of God is completed.

Your Jesus

Pain, persecution, suffering, ridicule and mockery will always be the lot of those chosen souls of God

Friday, November 29th, 2013 @ 16:45

My dearly beloved daughter, when you question why I, Jesus Christ, would allow suffering in the world, then you should understand the Will of God. Many people suffer in the world and always have done so. Suffering is caused because of the fact that sin creates division amongst men. Sin separates man from God and as such, man will sin against man. I allow suffering because it brings souls closer to Me, through the purification which such souls endure. I do not delight in suffering. Instead, **I Am Present in every single soul who has to endure pain and anguish. It is the Will of God that certain souls suffer more than others, because it will be through such victims that other souls, who are less deserving of My Mercy, can be saved.**

I suffered willingly, during My Passion but My Pain and Humility defeated much of the power of Satan. Satan can never humble himself, because this is impossible. And so it is through humility, which ensues from the pain of suffering, that souls can dilute his power over others. **Pain, persecution, suffering, ridicule and mockery will always be the lot of those chosen souls of God. Such souls are closest to Me and I will use this sacrifice of theirs to draw those other souls, who are most in need of My Mercy, into the refuge of salvation.**

This lesson is very difficult for all of you who love Me and it may seem unfair. But know that suffering brings you even closer to Me and that it will yield for you Eternal Life with Me in Paradise. **Never blame God for the suffering in the world, for it was caused, in the first instance, by the downfall of the human race, when God's children succumbed to the sin of pride.**

**Pride is the root of all sin and it is the cause of much of the suffering in the world.** Pride leads to every other sin and this then creates division in the world and a lack of justice. Be assured that very soon the world will finally understand the true meaning of the Will of God. By then, the will of man will bow in deference to the Holy Will of My Father. Until that day comes, when man rids himself of pride and humbles himself before the Lord God, the Most High, there can be no end to suffering.

When the world finally accepts the Truth and the Promise made by Me to come again, I will wipe away every tear from your eyes. I will raise the living and the dead in glory and they will reign in great splendor in the New Heaven and the New Earth, when the two will become one in Me. When you endure suffering, be at peace, as it will end soon.

Your Jesus

Satan's strategy is to fool and deceive believers first, before he destroys them

Saturday, November 30th, 2013 @ 15:50

My dearly beloved daughter, how I so love the world. How I pine for every single soul who is lost to Me at this time. I will, I promise, seek out every single person and try to draw them into My Divine Mercy. I desire to make My Presence, My Love and My Compassion known to each one of them. **My Tears, at this time, which I reveal to you My little one, are being shed for those who will refuse My Divine Intervention and who will, as a result, plunge headfirst into a vacuum of wicked deceit.**

My Passion will now be relived, as My Body will have to face a new scourging when the pagans – who will come with a false façade of peace, love and humility – trample upon My Church, before they crucify it. The wise in spirit will know the Truth. The war will be bitter and the grand prize, sought by Satan's army, will be the souls of all God's children.

**The souls of believers will be the first target of Satan and this is where he will focus all his energy.** Satan's strategy is to fool and deceive believers first, before he destroys them. The unbelievers are of little interest to Satan, for he has already won over their souls and they present little challenge to him. My Father will not stand to one side and watch this horror, which has been foretold. Every miracle, every call from Heaven and every Intervention will be witnessed as the final battle – the greatest spiritual war of all time – unfolds.

Those who were born with intelligence will be none the wiser to the Truth, for they will analyze the reality of their creation through human logic. Those born with a pure love in their hearts for God will accept the Truth, even if it confuses them, because their hearts belong to God and they will be blessed with the Gift of discernment. Those who fight the Word of God and the Intervention of My Father to save souls and who try to prevent Him from salvaging souls, will be judged harshly.

As the battle for souls continues, you must turn to Me always and ask Me to sustain you, to protect you and to comfort you. **When you are with Me, you will endure this terrible desolation with a calmness which will surprise you. But if you cannot trust in Me and surrender to Me completely, you will find these trials, which lie ahead of you in My Church, almost impossible to deal with, so painful will they be.**

You must never forget that God is Almighty and that Satan cannot win this war for souls. Sadly, many will not be strong enough in their faith or have the ability to recognise the deceit, which they will have to face in My Name and they will never be able to redeem themselves before Me.

These are the souls, which cause Me such bitter sorrow at this time.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: I ask that you now begin the Novena of Salvation

Sunday, December 1st, 2013 @ 16:12

My child, I am the woman clothed with the sun and it is the sun, which represents the Light of God in the world. Without the sun, there is no Light. Without Light, there is no Life. Without God, there is only death.

My role as the Mother of Salvation, where I will assist my Son in this His final Mission, His final Plan to complete His Father's Covenant to bring salvation to every soul, means that I will do all that I can to bring Him the souls He so desires. **I wish it to be known that I have been appointed, not only the Queen of Heaven, but Queen over the twelve tribes of Israel. Twelve nations will reign in the New Jerusalem.** The twelve stars, on my crown, which were placed upon my head by my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, during my Coronation, signify this prophecy. Each of these stars represents the twelve nations, which will evolve on the Day of Judgment.

All souls, including those who will rise from the dead, as well as those who are alive in the world today and who remain in the Light of God, will make the transition into the New Heaven and the New Earth. They will join as one, in union with my Son, and they will be resurrected into perfect body and soul, just as it was when my Son rose from the dead. This state of perfection is the Greatest Gift from God and proves how merciful He is. This is the salvation, which my Son promised, when he endured His Agony on the Cross. And because of His great Love for humanity, He wishes to save every single soul and, especially, those who are lost to Him.

**I now give all of you a special Gift, blessed by my Son, so that all souls will be granted immunity from the fires of Hell and be granted salvation. My Son desires that every soul be saved, no matter how grievous their sin. I ask that you now begin the Novena of Salvation. You must begin this immediately and continue it, as I instruct you to, to the end of time. You must recite this Prayer for a full seven consecutive days during one calendar month, commencing on Mondays, in the morning time. You must recite it three times during each of the seven days and on one of these days you must fast. By fasting you are requested to eat only one main meal during the day and then bread and water only at the other two meal times.**

This is the prayer you must say for each of the seven days.

### **Crusade Prayer (130) Novena of Salvation Crusade Prayer:**

*My beloved Mother of Salvation, please gain for all souls the Gift of Eternal Salvation through the Mercy of your Son, Jesus Christ.*

*Through your intercession, I plead that you will pray to release all souls from bondage to Satan.*

*Please ask your Son to show Mercy and forgiveness for those souls who reject Him, hurt Him with their indifference, and who adore false doctrine and false gods.*

*We beseech you, dear Mother, to beg for the graces to open the hearts of those souls who are most in need of your help. Amen.*

My promise to assist my Son, Jesus Christ, in His Plan for humanity is to draw all of you, who recognise my role as Mediatrix of All Graces and Co-Redemptrix, together, so that the whole world can unite as one in union with Jesus Christ, your Saviour and Redeemer.

Go in peace. I will always pray for you, dear children, and I will always respond to your call to redeem mankind in the Eyes of God.

Your Mother

Mother of Salvation

## I will never walk in the flesh again

Tuesday, December 3rd, 2013 @ 19:45

My dearly beloved daughter, all those who say they come in My Name and claim that they are preparing the way for the Lord will make themselves be heard in every part of the world – many voices, many prophets, many liars – all of them, without the Authority of God.

Be alert when you hear, especially, the prophet who tells you that he has a duty to prepare you for My Second Coming. **When you hear of these things and when you are told that I will appear in the world, in both body and soul, know that this is not the Truth. I repeat again, My Warning to the world. I will never walk in the flesh again. I came, the first time, in the flesh, but when I come again I will come in exactly the same way in which I left the Earth – in the clouds.**

Soon you will be shown great acts, which will be deemed to be great works in the preparation for My Second Coming. **A number of carefully staged miraculous cures will be presented to the world by those enemies of God who will say that they are of Me.** Many will be so taken aback that they will fall for this wicked deceit. So many wonders, great acts – all deemed to be by the Hand of God – will convince even the skeptics that divine miracles have occurred. **Great accolades will be showered down on those false representatives, who say they lead My people. Soon the world will openly declare that these imposters are living saints and it won't be long before they introduce the antichrist.**

All of this preparation has been planned for seven years and the speed in which such radical changes are being introduced is no coincidence. My Second Coming will become a regular discussion point. All will be asked to prepare for this Great Event, but errors in Christian doctrine will be abundant. Only those with eyes opened, who can see the Truth and those who are not afraid of facing the Truth, will see through these falsities. And for them, this will present a very heavy burden. Amid all the shouting, the lavish praises, which will be heaped on those who have stolen the Seats of Wisdom, there will be little talk of My Holy Word. All that will be talked about will be the importance of good deeds. Not one word about the work required to seek salvation, according to the Word of God.

When the secular world, finally relents and joins forces with the false imposters, who will take over the Temple of God, the time will be soon for the greatest abomination to be witnessed. That will be when the temple has been created to become the seat of the antichrist. By then, those who will adore the antichrist will be numbered in their billions. Those who know the Truth won't have much time to wait, however, for the reign of the beast will be very short. And then the trumpet will be heard. On that day these enemies of God will be thrown into the lake of fire, exactly as prophesied.

Remember the prophecies. They will happen just as they were foretold – those imposters, who say they come in My Name, will be loved, applauded and idolised. Those who do come in My Name will be despised and hated. But from their mouths will come the Fire of the Spirit of Truth and by their suffering many others will be saved who would otherwise not have been.

Your Jesus

## Woe to all of you imposters, for you do not come from Me

Wednesday, December 4th, 2013 @ 10:30

My dearly beloved daughter, know that every Word that comes from My Mouth comes from the Mouth of He Who sent Me. Every warning given to the world, through these Messages, comes from He Who is Almighty. I come in the Name of My Father and He sends Me to prepare the way to consecrate the Earth, before the great Day of My Second Coming.

Only My Voice brings you the news as to what it is My Father wishes His children to know. **These are the only Messages, which publicly declare the Truth of the unholy two, who will tear the world in two through the great apostasy. You will not hear the Truth anywhere else, in relation to My Second Coming, for not one amongst you has been given the Authority to speak to the whole world on behalf of the One Who created you.**

As the true end time prophet reveals to you the Truth, so too will the counterfeit raise his voice, like a lamb who will speak as if it he speaks the True Word of God. Then as the king of the Earth – the evil one – fights against Heaven’s intervention, hundreds of false prophets will rise among you and they will never tell you the Truth. Their visions and their words, which spring from their own imaginations – and in many cases, from the spirit of evil – will reveal to you the good things you want to hear. They will soothe you when you need to be soothed, but they will mislead you. They will speak of peace, where there will be no peace – of Truth, when there will be heresy – of plentiful crops, when there will be famine. You will never hear the Truth, for these liars will not want to incur your wrath.

**The Truth prepares you to deal with the reality of difficult times, foretold in My Father’s Book.** It is given to you to make you strong. But the false prophets, who roam among you, will confuse you and tell you that all things are good – when they are bad, and holy – when they are not. They will shield the wolves who want to devour the souls of God’s children. Their words of love and their quotes from Holy Scripture serve only to deceive you. Yet, many of you will embrace lies rather than face the Truth.

Woe to all of you imposters, for you do not come from Me. When you come to Me and say: “But, Jesus all we wanted to do was spread the Good News.” I will cast you out and you will be exiled. You have betrayed Me by lying about missions, which were never given to you. You are denying Me by contradicting Me and when you publicly declare My Word to be a lie.

Don’t ever attempt to stand in the way of God’s Ministry, for the Heavens will open and you will be the first to be struck down with the false prophet and the beast, on the last day. Punishment will befall all those who claim to come in My Name and who serve only one purpose. That is to tamper and interfere with the Word of God. As the Battle of Armageddon moves closer and as this raging war is mounted by Satan’s army against God’s children, you must move aside, right now, for if you do not, you will face the Wrath of God and no Mercy will be shown to you or to those who swallow the lies which spew from your mouths, in order to defy the Truth.

Your Saviour

Jesus Christ

## Mother of Salvation: My Son died to save your souls, not to free you from the ills of this world

Thursday, December 5th, 2013 @ 14:00

**My child, the world will witness the prophecies of La Salette as the enemies of God, dressed as wolves in sheeps clothing, will now stand up proudly within my Son's Church on Earth and begin to declare the heresies which I warned the world about. That time has arrived.**

As foretold, the darkness has already descended upon the Church and this plan to devour the souls of the faithful will continue until the Body of my Son is desecrated in accordance with the plan of the antichrist. What many people do not know is that the enemies of God, led by the antichrist – still to make himself known – believe in God. Not only do they believe in God, but because they detest everything to do with God, they will plot against His Plans to prepare the world for the Second Coming of my Son, Jesus Christ.

For every Word my Son declares, through these Messages, they will contradict Him by imitating what He says. If my Son says, prepare now through the Sacraments and prayer, they, His enemies, will make similar statements, but they will be different. The call to help humanity – the poor – the persecuted – will be their main focus, not the proclamation of the Word. They will not urge you to pray for your souls or for the salvation of other souls. No, instead, you will be asked to help these souls from a humanitarian perspective.

When you do not hear the call to save your souls, from those who claim to represent the Church of my Son, then you will know, within your hearts, that something is terribly wrong.

My Son died to save your souls, not to free you from the ills of this world, which will always exist until my Son reclaims His Rightful Throne, promised to Him by God the Most High. **You must never forget the Word of God. All that matters now is to plead for the salvation of all souls – irrespective as to whether they are kings or paupers.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation



I Am, above all, a God of Great Mercy

Saturday, December 7th, 2013 @ 14:25

My dearly beloved daughter, **I want all of you who love Me to know that I call you, at this time, to come to Me as little children and kneel before Me.**

**Open your hearts and put your complete trust in Me. Then ask Me, through My Love for all of you, to show Mercy to those who will reject Me, during the Warning.** Please pray for these poor lost souls who are so distant from Me, as they will find it extremely painful to show their face before My all-seeing Eyes, during the Illumination of Conscience.

I am wracked with pain every time I look upon those people who do not know Me or understand what will happen in the world, as My Time is almost upon them. It will be almost impossible to prepare these souls, for they will never open their ears to the True Word of God. And so, you must, through your prayers, beg for Mercy for them. **I will shower them with Mercy, but it will be a tortuous task.**

**I call on the whole world to hear this Call today.** My Time, the Time for God to finally make Himself known to the world, in the greatest manifestation since the moment My Heart stopped beating when I died on the Cross, is almost here.

When those of you who know of My Promise to come again come before Me, I urge you to please pray, not only for your own souls, but for the souls of the damned. Remember what I tell you now. On that day, I want you to ask Me:

***“Jesus, I beg for Mercy for all those who reject You and who are in most need of Your help. Amen.”***

When you ask Me to help others, I can pour down very special Graces, at that moment, on those whose destiny has been thwarted because of the deceit of the devil.

I Am, above all, a God of Great Mercy. Never forget how great My Mercy is, for there is always hope for those who have fallen away from Me. There is nothing I would not do to bring them into My Loving Arms. Help Me to save them.

Your Jesus

I Am preparing the world for My Second Coming and many will hate Me for this

Monday, December 9th, 2013 @ 16:15

My dearly beloved daughter, there is nothing which offends Me more than those who know My Teachings, given to the world through My Father's Book, but who interpret the Word of God to suit their own desires. **Those who try to bully others and who torment them, using My Holy Word, commit a grave error. They do not use the Gift of love to impart the Truth. Instead, hatred, which is caused by the sin of pride, courses through their veins.** Don't you know that My Word is eternal? It is simple so that all men, including those born with little intellect, as well as those without any knowledge of Me, can understand what it is I say to them. Why would I give one meaning of My Word to one and then another to someone else?

Through the Command of My Father, I Am preparing the world for My Second Coming and many will hate Me for this. Those of you who consider yourselves to be the elite, the chosen few and the self-proclaimed prophets, are not fit to wipe My Feet, so full of hatred are you. Spurred by the spirit of evil and so proud, you are blind to the True Voice of the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit can never fall upon your hardened, hate-filled souls, for you do not represent Me. **For those of you who understand the Truth contained in the Most Holy Book, the Bible, know that you must not abuse this Great Gift of knowledge. You must never take away from it or add to it. Nor must you try to create any new interpretations or meanings from it.**

**I Am preparing you all, only because the majority of you would not accept My Divine Mercy otherwise. Were I not to prepare you properly, then you would not be ready.** And yet, although I speak to you now, many of you insult Me. When you do evil onto others, you will suffer greatly. Those of you who do evil onto others and then say that you do this in My Name, know that you will never join Me in Paradise. When you reject the Word of God you will never accept the Truth. So stubborn are you, so full of ego and self-righteousness, that you cannot feel the True Love that can only come from Me, Jesus Christ. Go away from Me, I do not know you. You are not of Me.

The spirit of evil will convince many that My Justice will be so merciful that all will be admitted into My New Paradise. **Soon, every Truth documented in the Gospels will be reviewed and will then be interpreted in a different light. Many will be deceived and many will not bother to prepare their souls, including those who do believe in My Second Coming.** This false sense of security will be the greatest deceit, devised in order to deny man his natural right to the Kingdom of God. Where there is no reconciliation sought by man for the forgiveness of their sins, there can be no redemption in My Eyes.

My Hand of Justice will sweep down upon the human race. I will separate ungrateful souls – those who choose to idolise their false gods of gold and silver and worldly and proud leaders – from the meek and the humble. I will show Mercy to all who beg Me to shelter them, but those loud and voracious self-proclaimed prophets, who will have denied Me souls, will never seek out My Mercy, for their pride will serve only to separate them from Me for eternity.

Your Jesus

**He, the antichrist, will speak many languages, but not one word of Latin will come from his lips**

Monday, December 9th, 2013 @ 19:46

My dearly beloved daughter, My Time is close. The closer the Great Day draws, the more signs will be witnessed in the world.

**The man they will reveal to the world as the 'man of peace' is preparing to imitate Me in every conceivable way. He knows the Holy Scriptures inside out and, because of his parentage, will utter the Words back to front, so that their meaning is inverted.** Out of his mouth will pour the blasphemies, the heresies, the lies and the desecration of My Word. He will impress everyone with his knowledge of all things Sacred. He will recite extracts from My Teachings, which he will passionately proclaim from every secular stage in the world, until people sit up and take notice of him.

Many will say: "Who is this man who speaks with such wisdom? Who is he who calls out to the world with love in his heart for the masses? Is he the Lord God, Jesus Christ?" they will ask, when many miracles will be attributed to him. And when he walks upon the altars with My other enemies, who will be dressed as holy servants of God, he will be fully accepted by both divisions in the world – the true believers and the heathen.

**He, the antichrist, will twist the Truth and declare the lie that he is Me and that he comes to bring you salvation. The lie will be declared that he comes in the flesh.** He will never allude to Jesus Christ – Who came in the flesh – by His death on the Cross, for this is impossible. No, he will declare the fact in reverse. He will say that he has come, finally, at this time, in the flesh. Many will believe him to be the Christ. **He, the antichrist, will speak many languages, but not one word of Latin will come from his lips.**

The beast will be idolized, while I, the True Saviour of the world, will be forgotten and My Word trampled upon. You must never believe the lies, which will be uttered by the beast, when he sits proudly in the temple set up to honour him.

Your Jesus

## You cannot impart the Truth when your ego seeks popularity

Tuesday, December 10th, 2013 @ 23:00

My dearly beloved daughter, **how it pains Me to see so many people accept the false humility, which lies behind the humanism, which is so favoured by those in My Church.**

**My Role as Saviour and Redeemer of the human race has now been forgotten.** The false humility, within My Church, will continue to be witnessed and all will applaud those who promote the need to look after material welfare of those in need. All this will result in a false religion.

When did you, who call yourselves servants of God, decide to replace the True Word of God with your own flawed interpretation of it? **When did you decide to replace Christianity with humanism, where no mention is made of Me?** Don't you know that nothing comes from that which does not come from God? How little you have learned and how foolish you are if you believe that your so-called good works – in concentrating on material welfare – can ever replace the Truth.

When you ignore your primary role – the most important doctrine of saving the souls of God's children – then you can never say you are a servant of Mine. How easy it is for you to call out to save the poor, the wretched and the economically deprived members of your society. By following this misguided trail, where you seek the world's admiration for your so-called good deeds, then you forget the most important role, for which you were called. That is to serve Me, your Jesus. It is not to seek personal popularity in My Holy Name. **What good is it to anyone to have the creature comforts in life when they cannot save their soul?** If you seek admiration from the secular world, through public acts, designed to make you popular, then you do not carry My Cross. If you do not imitate Me, then you cannot speak for Me. You cannot impart the Truth when your ego seeks popularity.

When you forget the Sacrifice I made to save your souls, then you cannot serve Me. **When a priest forgets the reason why he became a servant of Mine, his fall from grace is ten times that of an ordinary soul.** For when he removes himself from Me he takes with him the souls whom he influences and who trust his judgment. **Hear now, My servants, this, My Call to save the souls of all those over whom you have been appointed through the Sacrament of Holy Orders.** When you fail to repeat what you have been taught, you do not teach the Truth. When you promote humanism and urge those souls within your diocese to do the same, you reject Me. You replace Me, Jesus Christ, with the desire not only to promote social justice, but to seek admiration for your good works in the eyes of others. Their admiration and your desire to be popular means that you no longer serve Me. When you no longer serve Me, you allow yourselves to fall into error and soon you will no longer acknowledge Me at all in the way you are supposed to.

**Only the few, the elect, will serve Me up to the final Day. On that Day, many of those who call themselves servants in My Church on Earth will weep and scream begging Me to show them Mercy. By then, they will have lost Me billions of souls and for many of them they will be so caught up in the abomination, that they will fail to understand the truth of their destiny, until it is too late.**

Wake up those of you who are uneasy with the sense of desolation and confusion, which surrounds you as servants of Mine at this time. Remain firmly rooted in the Truth at all times. Remember your role as My sacred servants and that is to feed My Flock with the Truth and ensure that they receive the Food necessary to salvage their souls.

Your job is to bring Me souls.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: They will be granted honorary doctorates in the false prophet's newly renovated church**

Wednesday, December 11th, 2013 @ 22:05

My child, **the world will be deceived by many acts deemed to be works of great charity.** Charity towards others will be declared to be the greatest and most desired trait in the Eyes of God.

When those who control governments, churches and states join together they will gain much control over God's children. Control over the more unfortunate in your society can mean two things. Either it is used for good measure or for the wrong reason.

I must ask all of you to remain focused, with all your attention, on the desire of my Son on this difficult road to salvation. Many of God's loyal servants, although well-intentioned, will be too weak to remain on the road to salvation. So strong will the pressure be upon them, by those enemies of God, to denounce my Son, that they will fall away from the Truth.

**The false prophet will introduce a powerful ecumenical faith and this will satisfy every heretic. The majority of those in my Son's Church will be deceived, but almost one-half of my Son's sacred servants will refuse to swear to the final oath, which will be falsely declared as one to the Holy Eucharist. The Holy Eucharist and its desecration will be at the heart of all discontent and dissidence.** Then as the false miracles will be accorded to him, many of the world's celebrities will surround the false prophet seeking favour in his court. It will be then that he will set up an honours list and they will be granted honorary doctorates in the false prophet's newly renovated church, which will be but a shell of the former. All will accept their prizes for the great works of charity, which they presided over, under the direction of the imposter. Each will sing the praises of the other, until they will publicly declare the false prophet to be a living saint, because of the so-called miracles they will say he created as God's servant. And then, **he and the antichrist will control much of the world, but Russia and Asia will not be involved, for these two empires will rise up against the New Babylon until Rome is destroyed.**

All these events will take place and when you see them use the churches as places where they will proudly declare their greatness, their works of charity; then you will see clearly how pride dictates their intent. When Rome has fallen, there will be more tribulations, but they will be short-lived. Then the time will be ripe for the return of my Son, Jesus Christ.

You must not ignore these prophecies. Once you side with the new false faith, which will soon be declared, you will be discarding my Son, Jesus Christ and you will drift away from His Mercy. Never give up your right to Eternal Life for anyone who attempts to mislead you into heresy.

Your loving Mother

Mother of Salvation

For when you suffer in this way, you bring Me souls and those who bring Me souls belong to Me

Wednesday, December 11th, 2013 @ 22:30

My dearly beloved daughter, as the deceit within My Church on Earth mounts, many more souls will be seduced by false humility and so-called public acts of great charity for the needs of the poor.

So difficult will it be and so hard will it be to discern the truth, that many will simply allow themselves to be taken into a new doctrine which does not come from Me. When you, My beloved followers, begin to notice how people will publicly rebuke you, criticise you unfairly, behave with unusual aggression towards you and torment you, you must know that Satan is doing all he can to create doubts within your hearts about this Mission. He and his followers fight each one of you who have been blessed with the Gift of the Holy Spirit, every second. **Not one of you, who fights to help Me save souls, will be left in peace. You will face many obstacles, so that you will walk away from this Mission and deny My Word. Every time this happens, know that I will engulf you with My Protection and you will be aware of My Presence within you, for it is not you they fight, it is I.**

**When you are hurt, because of your love for Me, it is My Pain which you feel. When you shed tears of sorrow, because you follow Me and are then tormented as a result, it is My Tears which flow from you. When they scorn and mock you, it is Me and everything associated with Me, that they insult – not you. And when they discard your love and turn their backs on you, it is I they walk away from.** Know then, that when you suffer such difficult and terribly distressing trials in My Name, that My Presence is at its strongest. When I Am present in this way, you will know, with absolute certainty, that only My Work will attract this kind of suffering. Then **know that I will never desert you, for your love for Me will earn you the highest reward in My Kingdom.** For when you suffer in this way, you bring Me souls and those who bring Me souls belong to Me in body, soul and spirit. You are in Me, with Me and I live within you.

I love you.

Your Jesus

All during My childhood I knew Who I was

Thursday, December 12th, 2013 @ 23:15

My dearly beloved daughter, **as the time for My Birthday draws near, I desire that all Christians everywhere contemplate on the reason for My Birth.**

**My Birth was planned by My Father out of His Great Mercy and His extraordinary Love for His children.** His greatest sacrifice was to send His only Son, begotten of Him, into an ungrateful world, full of sinners, who did not want to know Him on His Terms. Every Intervention, through the prophets, was made to try to turn their hardened hearts to seek out His Glory. But they turned against Him and killed the prophets, who fed them with the Food for their souls.

By sending an innocent child, His only Son, into the world, He placed Himself as a lowly servant of human flesh, before those who were meant to serve their Master. **The Master, therefore, became the Servant in what was the greatest form of Humility.** Yet, He so loved His children, He was prepared to do anything to win them back from the deceit and temptation of Satan.

All during My childhood I knew Who I was and what was expected of Me. I was also very frightened and overwhelmed by the knowledge of Who I was and what was expected of Me. Because I was human, I suffered from fear. I was easily hurt. I loved all who came into contact with Me and I trusted all because I loved them. I did not know they would kill Me, for I thought that My Kingdom had come. There were certain things kept from Me by My Father, Who did not communicate with Me as you would believe. Instead, I received an infused knowledge, when desired by My Father, in the task assigned to Me, in order to bring salvation to all.

Every kind of Divine Intervention was made to win over the souls of those who thought they knew the Laws of My Father, but who twisted them to suit their own desires and egos.

**I spent many years living with My beloved Mother and father, St. Joseph, just as any family. I loved them so much and I was happy. We were very close and My Mother was gifted with special Graces given to her by the Power of the Holy Spirit.** This meant that she knew exactly what My Mission entailed. She knew the difficulties I would have to face. The rejection. The ridicule. But neither did she know that I would be murdered.

It was after the first two years in My Mission, having spent twenty hours a day preaching the Truth, that I realized that the opposition had mounted. All those who heard My Word were alert to it, even when they could not understand exactly what I was trying to tell them. Many, who did accept that what I told them was the Truth, found it difficult to follow Me because of the ridicule that they faced. Either way, **My enemies could not ignore Me. I was the subject of much debate, much argument and much friction.**

**They spread terrible lies about Me, including My Morality, My Sanity and My Intentions – and yet, they could not ignore what I did, what I said and what I told them about My Father's Kingdom.**

**I was betrayed by those who loved Me, but who lacked the courage to follow Me.**

By the Grace of My Father, I endured all this Pain, until the final realization became clear to Me. I knew, then, that they would not accept Me. I knew the Truth, towards the end, but I also knew that I could not give up. And so, through the greatest act of Humility, God, through His Only Son, became a Victim and so allowed man to inflict upon Him a terrible suffering, scourging and violent death. This, seemingly cowardly act by Me, as seen through the eyes of Satan, meant that he doubted that I was, in fact, the Son of man. And so he was deceived. **Satan, therefore, could not counteract this Great Act of Humility, for there was no one left to tempt.** When I went to My death, a willing and silent victim, full of love for humanity, he, Satan, could not compete with this deed, for he does not possess any form of humility. So, I went willingly and with a burning desire to save souls and leave the world the legacy of Eternal Life. My Kingdom remained however, for the most part, under the domain of Satan. Souls, however, knew the Truth.

Now to ensure that humanity understands the Truth, **I come now to reclaim My Kingdom.** By doing so, I have incurred the wrath of Satan. His plans to hide the Truth are elaborate and sophisticated. Cunningly, he has infiltrated My Church in this his last attempt to deny Me the souls I have come for. The souls who have a natural right to the Glorious Kingdom I promised them. This time he won't win. **But many souls will be deceived and as such, will be cheated out of the Greatest Gift given to humanity by My beloved Father.** To live a life in the Glory of God with a perfect body and soul for eternity is yours. All of you. Do not squander this by allowing yourselves to be blinded to the True Word of God.

Your Jesus

You have been prepared now for three years. Rise and take up your cross and follow Me

Saturday, December 14th, 2013 @ 15:17

**My dearly beloved daughter, the preparations have commenced today for My Intervention of Great Mercy to turn the hearts of the man from stone to gold. The signs in the weather will be witnessed for those with eyes who can see and those who are alert to My Promise to give everyone an equal chance of salvation.**

Those whose faith has weakened will be renewed with the Fire of the Holy Spirit. So powerful will the Holy Spirit be, when they witness the Light, the Rays of My Mercy, that many will be struck to the ground by the force of it.

Those who detest Me, and whose sins mean nothing to them, will die further in spirit and crawl away from Me in terror. Some will not survive My Intervention, because it will shock them beyond their endurance.

**I Am preparing all chosen souls, at this time, by instructing them to seek Confession and to pray for the sins of others. My Time is soon. My Intervention will be swift and powerful and from that day forth, the world will divide into two.** On that day, the world will be turned inside out and only those who remain in My favour will endure the trials which will be seen everywhere.

You have been prepared now for three years. Rise and take up your cross and follow Me. Be strong. I will give you courage, for you will need it as the darkness of those souls, who will reject My Mercy, will fall over the Earth and then spread. Only those who are blessed with the Holy Spirit will provide the light, which will lead all those who want to enter My Kingdom, so that they can navigate their way towards Eternal Life.

Your Jesus



Pride is a dangerous trait because it convinces man that he is greater than God

Sunday, December 15th, 2013 @ 16:45

My dearly beloved daughter, mankind is ignorant of the Divine Laws and the Divine Will of My Father. **Man is a creature of God and, as such, has not been given the Gift of Knowledge in relation to many secrets known only to the angels and saints in Heaven.** Therefore, one man cannot say he knows why My Father allows certain events to take place in the world, while another man claims that he is privy to the origin of the universe. Man is simply a servant of God, but God, because He wanted to create man in His perfect Image, granted him many gifts and talents. **He never gave man the Knowledge of the Tree of Life and this was for a reason.** Man destroyed his standing in God's Eyes, when Adam and Eve separated themselves from Him, because of the sin of pride. The sin of pride continues today and is the cause of much separation from God. Pride is a dangerous trait because it convinces man that he is greater than God. Pride tempts man to interfere with God's Laws of Divinity. This includes the belief that man has the right to decide who is given the Gift of Life and who has the right to take it away.

Pride also convinces man that he knows how the universe was created, when he is, in fact, ignorant of such a miracle. **Only God has the Power to create anything. Only God can decide how much He will permit man to explore or tamper with His Creation.** Yet, man believes that he knows all the answers. **When man believes that he controls his own destiny, and the destiny of others, he falls into serious error because when he imitates the sin of Lucifer, he will be cast away.** When man refuses to respond to his Creator, He will no longer be there to comfort him on the last day.

**You must never allow pride to convince you that you know all things of this world and beyond it, for this is impossible.** Instead you must listen, accept the instructions laid down in the Holy Gospels, so that you can live in peace and in accordance with My Father's Will. For when you humble yourselves before Him, He will show you great glory and then you will understand the great mystery of His Glorious Kingdom on the last day.

Your Jesus

## Through the Sacrament of Baptism, the power of the beast is weakened

Monday, December 16th, 2013 @ 19:25

My dearly beloved daughter, **when you are close to My Heart and when souls surrender in full to Me, a number of things happen.**

**Firstly, any fear of human interference in your lives, will disappear.** In its place will be the peace and contentment, which comes from Me when I truly reside in your heart and soul. No amount of abuse, cruelty or criticism can penetrate your soul, because you will have handed this pain over to Me. This is why you must always remain calm and silent in the face of such attacks.

**The next Grace you will be given will be the strength to withstand the temptation to sin.** This temptation, which is placed before all souls, every single day, by the devil, is very powerful and very few people have the willpower to avoid falling into sin. But when you have abandoned your will to Mine, it is My Will which will reside within your soul, which will then overcome the temptations placed before you.

**Never, ever, underestimate how much of a stranglehold Satan has over the human race.** This power is like a powerful storm and just as a strong, fierce gust of wind can knock you to the ground, the seduction, placed before you by the evil one, is akin to a force, which will lift you in seconds and propel you into the sin, which you try to avoid.

Man is born with sin. Through the Sacrament of Baptism, the power of the beast is weakened. Then, as you go through life's many trials and temptations, every person will be enticed into sin of every kind. Only those who work hard to avoid sin will overcome the fierce battle, which the evil one will mount to devour their souls. Regular communication with Me is important. All you need to do is to talk with Me in your own words. Ask Me regularly to forgive you for the sins for which you are remorseful. Receive the Sacraments regularly. Then, finally, trust in Me, for when you do, I have the Power to pull you back from the brink of sin. When you surrender your will to Me, My Will will become the driving force to protect you against Satan.

By abandoning yourselves to Me entirely, you will perfect your soul.

Your Jesus

## Only the Light of God can bring eternal happiness

Wednesday, December 18th, 2013 @ 16:40

My dearly beloved daughter, the beginning is without end. Once life is created by My Father and once man takes his first breath, he will exist in body and then in soul for eternity.

**The biggest mystery of Eternal Life is that it exists, whether or not man chooses.** Man has been given the Gift of free will and up to the day of his last breath on Earth he has a choice. He can live his life, as best he can and according to the Laws of God, and earn his salvation, or he can squander the Truth of the Existence of God and live his life according to his own desires. When he satisfies his own lusts, greed and desires in contravention of the Word of God, he takes terrible risks, which will have consequences for eternity.

**Those fortunate to gain the most glorious salvation will live an Eternal Life of ecstasy in God's Kingdom. He will enjoy every form of glory in union with the Will of God and he will live a perfect existence, which will never end.** Those who chose to turn their backs on God, even when every effort will have been made by Me to save their sorry souls, will also have an eternal existence. Sadly, they will endure a terrible agony in lonely and desperate desolation. He too will be raised, along with the living and the dead, but his existence will be a painful one, as he will never see the Light of God. Only the Light of God can bring eternal happiness.

**When you take your last breath on Earth, this simply means that you are then taken into the next stage of your journey into eternity. There is only one path to take and that is the one where you come to Me.** Any other path will lead you into a terrible existence and yet many misguided souls believe that they know the Truth when they reject the existence of eternity.

You must never reject the Truth for only the Truth can bring you eternal salvation.

Your Jesus

## On the Day of Judgement, you will finally understand the Power of God

Friday, December 20th, 2013 @ 23:16

My dearly beloved daughter, **it is by My Command that Satan and all his demons will relent.** For all their power, they are nothing before Me, the Son of man, Jesus Christ. For all My Humility, My Sacrifices, My Pleas to the human race, to allow My Love to draw them to Me, **My Divinity must never be underestimated.** My Power must never be misunderstood, for I Am All-Powerful and My Kingdom will reign forever, with or without man, who has the free will and, therefore, the choice to follow Me or not.

While humanity's weakness, caused by sin, makes every person vulnerable to the temptation by Satan, you must never believe that he holds all power, for he does not. **Every demon, including their master, the beast, will drop at My Feet, by My Command.** Don't you know that? For there is only One Who has the Divinity to quell all beneath His Feet and that is I, Jesus Christ.

To attain the favour of God, each of you must come to Me. I love you. I draw you to Me. I plead with you. I humble Myself before you. I allowed Myself to be dragged along the ground, through the mud, for you, before I died. Soon you will face Me. **On the Day of Judgement, you will finally understand the Power of God and then you will know what it is like to come face to face with My Divine Light.** So Powerful is My Light that only the pure and humble will withstand it. It will force many of you to the ground, when you will shield your face from Me. Very few of you are fit to stand before Me, and yet I will pull you towards Me, until you stand there as you were meant to in full surrender and in total obedience to Me. **On that Day your free will will come to an end.**

Your Jesus

## You cannot divorce My Church from the Word – the Flesh – because then It cannot Exist

Saturday, December 21st, 2013 @ 20:13

My dearly beloved daughter, to those who accuse you, through My Holy Word, of fighting against the Authority of My Church, they must hear My Call.

The Church, created by Me, Jesus Christ, was built upon a firm Rock and no matter how much My Church – My Body – is attacked, the gates of Hell will never destroy It. **Satan and his agents will only attack what is genuine, what is True and what is of Me.** This is where all his energy will be focused on – My Church. I Am Present in My Church, through My Body, the Most Holy Eucharist. **My enemies will always target the Most Holy Eucharist, as It is not merely a symbol of My Love, My Promise to redeem the world – It is My Body.** It lives and breathes, for It is I, Jesus Christ, Who dwells in It. I will remain Present within the Holy Eucharist until close to the end, but My Church will never die.

My Word was made Flesh and through My Flesh, you, God's children, will remain close to Me. When My enemies attacked My Church in the past, My Church united and fought against Its opponents. But when My Church is attacked, by the spirit of evil from within, It will face very few obstacles from a secular world.

**Satan does not attack his own work.** As the Son of man, I will never desert My Church, for It is impenetrable against the devil. My followers will remain true to My Church up to the last day. However, **the number of people who will not understand the attacks, which My Church will come under, from within, will be high. They will, for the most part, be content with the many adaptations to be introduced in the Holy Sacraments and the Laws of God. They will swallow the lie that modern life calls for a modern church; that people today need to be able to make choices, based on their own free will – irrespective as to whether or not they insult God.** Then when they insult God and commit blasphemy, when they desecrate the Holy Eucharist, they will no longer be part of My Church. My Church will remain intact. My Church will stay standing, because of those who will remain true to the Word of God – the Word, which became Flesh. For you cannot divorce My Church from the Word – the Flesh – because then It cannot Exist.

I promised that I would protect My Church against the gates of Hell and I do this now by preparing My loyal sacred servants to stand by Me and to remain true and steadfast until the Great Day. I never break My Promise.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: By the miracle of the Illumination of Conscience, He, my Son, will bring joy, love and hope to the world**

Sunday, December 22nd, 2013 @ 15:19

My child, **please let it be known that my precious Son is preparing for His Great Intervention of Mercy.** The world will be renewed as a result and many will rejoice in their new-to-be found freedom from doubt about the Existence of God.

How lonely are those who do not know my Son. When my Son stood on the mount, just before His Ascension into Heaven, His disciples were confused and frightened because of the separation they would have to face without Him. Many of them panicked and begged my Son not to leave them. He comforted them by patiently explaining to them that this separation would only be temporary and that He would send them help. The help He was referring to was the Gift of the Holy Spirit. Then He said to them: "Do not fear, for by the help of He Who I will send to you, you will not be alone. I will always be with you in the Form of the Holy Spirit."

For, although He told everyone that day that He would come again, they did not truly understand what He meant. Some thought that it would be weeks before He would make Himself known. But, remember, a day in God's Time, can be any time. **Now that Day is drawing close and all the prophecies foretold, as to the signs of the time of the end, are happening. Have no fear in your hearts, dear children, for the time for rejoicing is almost upon you. There will be no more tears or sadness, for my Son's Great Day will dawn suddenly and He will gather all of His own into His Sacred Arms.**

Pray for God's Great Blessings and for the Great Mercy, which my Son holds, in great abundance, for each one of God's children. This includes the good, the bad and the indifferent. **By the miracle of the Illumination of Conscience, He, my Son, will bring joy, love and hope to the world.**

Be thankful for this great Mercy. My Son's Love for you will never die, fade or be withheld, because you belong to Him. You are His. You are the children of God. You do not belong to Satan.

**Pray, pray, pray that humanity will choose the Merciful Hand of my Son over the deceit and the wicked stranglehold, which the evil one exerts over the weak.**

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

Soon you will see Me in all of My heavenly Glory and then you will finally understand the Mystery of My Divinity

Sunday, December 22nd, 2013 @ 15:56

My dearly beloved daughter, how the world will soon sit up and acknowledge My Presence. **My Presence will be felt in every nation, country and home and no one will deny My Presence, yet some will not want to witness My Intervention. You must all accept that when The Warning takes place, that it is a Great Sign from Heaven.** It will confirm the Love, which God has for all of His children.

Your lonely separation from God will come to an end that Day. For those who want the Protection they desire, from the sorrow, which exists in the world today, know this. I will wipe away your tears. Forgive you your sins. I will Bless all of you, including those who will turn their backs on Me, in the hope that they will come running back to Me, so that I can save them.

The world is Mine. God's children will be gathered together and all of those whose names are in the Book of the Living will be swept up into My Arms. Pray that those who have doubts will be rid of them, that those who are in terrible darkness will ask Me for Mercy and that those who deny Me will finally recognise Me.

You must never allow the detractors of My Holy Word to take you away from Me, your beloved Jesus. Soon you will see Me, in all of My heavenly Glory, and then you will finally understand the Mystery of My Divinity.

Your Jesus

**Mother of Salvation: This new and obscene imitation of the Word of God will have many believe that it is simply a modern updated version of the New Testament**

Monday, December 23rd, 2013 @ 18:36

**My child, the darkness will drop so suddenly over my Son's Church, that many will be become instantly silent, so shocked will they be. My Son, Jesus Christ the King, will be declared to be no longer King. In His place will be the elevated pagan gods and all religions, including those who do not come from God and all will take up position in my Son's Church on Earth.**

To the world the new proclamation of so-called Christianity will seem to be good news. The world will rejoice, because many will welcome what they will see to be great tolerance for every kind of act, which up to then was deemed to be a sin in the Eyes of God.

When my Son walked the Earth, the Pharisees rejected the Truth. They believed only in what suited them and they believed in many falsehoods. They would not accept my Son's outstretched Arms, as He proclaimed the Holy Word of God. **The time has come, once again, for those who claim to know the Truth to deny my Son.** By this, I mean His Holy Word as proclaimed in the Most Holy Gospels. **Soon, the Most Holy Book will be discarded and a new blasphemous substitute will be declared to all, within my Son's Church and outside of it.** Many will be deceived.

**So cunning are my Son's enemies that this new and obscene imitation of The Word of God will have many believe that it is simply a modern, updated version of the New Testament. My Son's Word will be used and changed to mean something new – something He never said.** The evil one, through the enemies of my Son, will always deceive the world by using the Truth as a base for lies. They will always attack what is True by working with the Truth, in order to defame my Son's Word.

They will start with His Word first and destroy it – first, by mocking it and then by discarding it, in favour of heresy. Then they will attack His Flesh. The Word was made Flesh in the form of my Son. **They crucified my Son before and now, as He comes again to renew the Earth, they will destroy the Holy Eucharist.** All of those with faith must persevere during these terrible birth pangs, because when it is all over the Son of Man will rise and will come to reclaim His Kingdom on Earth. Those who love my Son must honour Him at all times and never deny Him.

You must be prepared to live by the Truth and never succumb to accepting lies, which will be spread all over the world and the, soon to be declared, new one world religion. When you see these things happen, be assured that the time will be close for the Second Coming of the One True Saviour – Jesus Christ, the King of humanity.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation



## Next Christmas the celebration of My Birth will be replaced by a great ceremony

Wednesday, December 25th, 2013 @ 09:50

My dearly beloved daughter, I Am the Word made Flesh. My Body embraces the world today, but the world, while it may celebrate Christmas, is impervious to My Plan of Salvation.

Christmas has become no longer a celebration of My Birth, but a pagan substitute, where every honour is handed over in the pursuit of falsities. How weak the faith of Christians has become. How they have forgotten all that I taught the world. How much they care about material comforts, which will only turn to dust, and where they ignore, completely, the state of their souls.

The times have fallen upon you where the faith of most Christians has become so weak that there is little discussion or reference made to My Glorious Divinity. My Teachings no longer hold any real meaning in your lives and many priests no longer love Me as they should. No, My daughter, they do not truly know Me at all.

I will not rest until My Voice is heard, until I awaken you to the call to renew your faith. Soon your faith in Me will weaken even further. So busy will you become, engrossed in political affairs, relating to countries where war and poverty are rampant, that you will forget Me. I will be substituted in your faith by My enemies, who pose as My servants and who will lead you further and further away from Me.

**Next Christmas, the celebration of My Birth will be replaced by a great ceremony, which will applaud the work of those imposters, who parade in My Church, wearing the garments which serve only to fool the faithful.** On that day, they will applaud the god of social justice, human rights and the money they will say that they have raised for the world's hungry. But know this. All these things presented to the world in My Holy Name, serve only one purpose. **That is to take you away from the Word, which is My Flesh. My Flesh is of My Body. My Body is My Church.** When those who say they are of My Church do not venerate My Holy Word, but instead, embrace and try to control the world's politics, then they can never say they are of Me. The time has come for the division – the schism foretold – to take place and it will be swift.

You can only love one God and the only way to My Father is through Me, His Only-Begotten Son. Separate yourselves from Me in pursuits of political campaigns, which strive to promote human rights and social justice as a substitute for the Word, then you will deny Me.

My Heart is heavy at this time. I give you this warning so that you do not fall into error and into the most cunning trap, which will be placed before you by the disciples of My nemesis – the devil.

Your Jesus

My plans to save the whole world are in place and not one soul will I let go of easily

Thursday, December 26th, 2013 @ 14:20

My dearly beloved daughter, it is My Desire to give comfort to all of you at this time. My plans to save the whole world are in place and not one soul will I let go of easily. Every single child of God has the capacity to love – even those who are separated from God. Each soul has been born with the Gift of Love – the Gift of God, Who resides within them, even if they do not recognise Him.

**Love is a trait which is hated by Satan, for God is Love.** Everyone who loves another person feels joy in his heart. **Love is the most natural feeling and it is what keeps the Light of God aglow in a world of darkness. Satan will attack love at every opportunity.** He will snatch it away from those where he can and he will replace love with many wicked substitutes. When he attacks the Sacrament of Marriage, he dilutes the love within each such union until only hatred remains. He will break up friendships. He will cause division, mistrust and hatred whenever and wherever he can. He is the cause of murder, acts of violence between people, acts of oppression, torture and war. When Satan attacks the natural law of love, created by My Father, he draws people into terrible anguish. They will feel no peace when love is missing in their lives. They will not trust others where there is no love and when there is hatred in a person's soul, he or she will treat others with a terrible cruelty.

Hatred can never come from God. **Hatred comes from the devil.** He who hates emulates the traits associated with Satan. Because he imitates Satan, man will often camouflage hatred with a sweet and cunning façade. Very often he who hates another will say that they are only speaking out of love when they cause damage to others, in order to confuse them. **The man who hates, just like Satan, will be careful not to reveal his hatred.** Many will say that they are acting in good faith because of the need for honesty. Yet, any act of hatred can never bring good fruits, for like rotting flesh it will bring decay and then death of the soul.

Love is all that matters in My Eyes. Be assured that all those who are filled with love – either for another or for God – that they are already in favour. Those who are favoured by God will be shown Great Mercy, by Me. Those with hatred in their souls will not be shown Mercy, unless they redeem themselves in My Eyes first. You must remember that hatred in any form, and especially when carried out in My Holy Name, will bring only desolation of the soul.

**My Love is greater than that felt by any man. It is beyond your comprehension. Because of the breadth and depth of My Love for you, I will fill every one of you with My Holy Spirit.** My Love will draw out the love in your hearts, no matter how miniscule it may be in each soul. **So, please, you must never give up hope that I will bring salvation to the whole world, for My Patience is endless and My Love eternal.**

Your Jesus

## All of God's children are part of His extraordinary family

Saturday, December 28th, 2013 @ 23:36

My dearly beloved daughter, many who believe in God, have only a vague idea as to Who He is and why He created the world.

**My Father is Love. All who surround Him love Him**, just as you would imagine the love for a much cherished father. Being with Him is the most natural feeling and everyone in Heaven is in complete union with Him. They feel cherished, much loved and this brings them a complete sense of belonging. **When all those who are favoured in My Father's Kingdom unite with Him, they experience an ecstasy like nothing you know on Earth.** When those of you who follow Me, Jesus Christ, and join in union with Me, get to know My Father, you too will experience this sense of belonging.

All of God's children are part of His extraordinary family and each one is loved by Him with an abiding passion. For those blessed with the Graces from Heaven, and who feel close to My Father, you must know that you will feel a sense of awe when you speak with Him in your heart – on the one hand. But on the other hand, you will feel loved and with an instinct, which you will not understand, you will know that you are His child. This applies to all of God's children, irrespective of age. For in God's Kingdom age does not exist. All souls are elevated according to their status and how they fulfilled the Will of My Father.

Oh how My Father has been forgotten and how much He is misunderstood. He is not fearsome. Yet, His Justice is Finite. He is loving and fair and will do all He can to renew the world, so that it is prepared properly to receive Me, His beloved Son.

**You must never feel that you cannot call on My Father, for He is your Father, the Almighty One, Who gave the Command for life to begin and Who gives the Command for life to be taken away.** Follow My Father's Commandments. Accept with gratitude His Gift of My birth, death and resurrection and Eternal Life will be yours.

Your Jesus

## Mother of Salvation: My Son has instructed me to bring the world this important Message

Saturday, December 28th, 2013 @ 23:50

My child, **my Son has instructed me to bring the world this important Message. He desires that all those who have family and friends, who reject God and who deny my beloved Son, Jesus Christ, must know that He will shower them with His Graces when you recite this special Crusade Prayer for them. When you say this Prayer, He will show each of them great Compassion and He will redeem them and pull them back from the brink of desolation.**

### **Crusade Prayer (131) The Mercy Prayer**

*O my dear Mother of Salvation, please ask your Son, Jesus Christ, to grant Mercy to (name all here...) during The Warning and again on the final Day, before they come before your Son.*

*Please pray that each of them will be saved and enjoy the fruits of Eternal Life.*

*Protect them, every day, and take them to your Son, so that His Presence will be shown to them and that they will be granted peace of the spirit and attain great Graces. Amen.*

My Son will, because of this Mission, shower extraordinary Graces on souls who are in need of His Mercy. He will always be generous when souls live according to His Holy Word and welcome Him into their hearts.

Go forth and rejoice, for this is one of the most extraordinary Gifts He has given to all those who have responded to this Call from Heaven.

Your beloved Mother

Mother of Salvation

You were all given the Truth, but many of you have forgotten it. It bores you. It is too troublesome

Sunday, December 29th, 2013 @ 19:48

My dearly beloved daughter of Mine, **when I revealed the secrets of the Book of Truth, from the beginning, I told you that the Book had been foretold to the prophets – a total of three – representing the Most Holy Trinity.** I do not tell you of these things in order to frighten you. I tell you of these facts, so that you will trust in Me completely.

**My daughter, the Plan of My Father to spread conversion began the moment this Mission began.** This conversion, at a time of great apostasy, apathy and shameful indifference to the Word of God, is much needed. God's children were given the Truth in the Most Holy Book, but much of what is contained therein has little impact on people in the world today. How could it? So many are distracted by entertainment, are easily amused and quick to grasp anything, which titillates. Even the Truth of man's Creation has been denied. Instead, they replaced the Truth with ludicrous beliefs in many false gods of their own making. Their practices of magic and evil dabbling in the occult have attracted the attention of many and fired the imagination of those seeking sensationalism in their lives.

Then there are those who abuse their knowledge of the spiritual world and who have caused many souls to wander away from Me. In order to empower themselves with spiritual gifts, these poor souls instead invite the spirit of evil, when they call on the spirits of those who have entered Hell. These spirits will only pull them into a web from which they will never disentangle themselves. Those who dabble in new age practices, witchcraft, tarot cards and clairvoyance, will be the cause of terrible afflictions upon others, although in many cases, they have no such knowledge of the harm they do. All such people, who place false gods before the One True God, are guilty of paganism – a heinous crime – because they knew the Truth before they turned away from it.

Then there are those who curse others when they dabble in Satanism. So depraved are they, that they constantly taunt Me and conduct such wicked acts because they have already made a pact with the devil. Nothing I do will change them. Oh how I weep such bitter Tears over these poor misguided souls.

Then there are those who do know Me, but who spend little time in My Company. They bring Me great sadness, for they take their souls for granted. They believe that they have a natural given right to Eternal Life, but they do not believe that they have to earn it. Many of them are so complacent that they do not bother with the Sacraments and rarely pay any heed to the Ten Commandments, because they do not believe that they apply to them today. Most do not believe in Hell or Purgatory. They walk a very dangerous path. **Soon, they will be deceived even further, when they are fed a new watered-down doctrine, which will be introduced by My enemies.** They need much prayer now.

Finally, there are those who are closest to Me and who are learned in all things Sacred. These are the souls who bring Me great comfort and on whom I lean. Yet, there are those amongst them who do not live the Truth. They preach the Truth, but do not practice the basics of My Teachings. They do not love others as they should. They look down on those who they consider to be less informed of all sacred matters than they are. Some consider themselves above others and more favoured by God. These hypocrites infuriate Me the most, because they fail to see how they sin in My Eyes.

So you see, the Truth must never be taken for granted. You were all given the Truth, but many of you have forgotten it. It bores you. It is too troublesome – too time consuming – for many of you see the Truth as something which is no longer relevant in your busy lives today. Many of you will deny Me and then, finally, reject Me completely, when you are fed lies by those who want to lead you away from salvation. This is why you must learn the Truth all over again.

**There can only be one Truth and that is the Truth laid down by God from the beginning.**

Your Jesus

## When you try to re-write the Word of God, you are guilty of blasphemy

Monday, December 30th, 2013 @ 20:06

My dearly beloved daughter, when you question My Authority, you deny the Truth. When My Word, which is cast in stone, is challenged by you, then you do not accept the Truth. When you try to rewrite the Word of God, you are guilty of blasphemy. **The world was warned that no one – no sacred servant, no chosen soul, no prophet – could ever add to or take away from the Word laid down in My Father's Book. Yet, that is exactly what will happen when those who claim to be chosen leaders in My Church on Earth tamper with the Truth. That day is very close. That is the day, which you were warned about.** For anyone who dares to tamper with the Word is saying that he is above God. He who claims to be above God, by his acts or deeds, can never be representatives of Mine.

Because the faith of man is so weak and because little knowledge of the New Testament exists, many will be fooled into accepting heresy as the Truth. This will be their downfall.

**My Intervention will be through the downpour of the Holy Spirit, to enlighten those who remain loyal to Me.** Now that test will be this. If you really believe in My Existence, My Mission, My Crucifixion, My Resurrection from the dead and Promise of Salvation, then you will never challenge My Word, given to you in the Holy Bible. If you believe for one minute that I would bless any new interpretation of My Gospels, God's Commandments and all that you were taught by Me, in order to suit modern society, then you are very much mistaken.

**The day when the leader, who claims to lead My Church on Earth, tells you that certain sins no longer matter, is the day of the beginning of the end.** For this will be the day you must watch out for. **This will be the day when My Church will enter the era of darkness.** On that day, you must never be tempted to deny Me – to deny the Truth. Lies can never replace the Truth.

Your Jesus